

## INDEX

Note: References are to sections of the *Income Tax Act*. “Reg.” references are to the *Income Tax Regulations*. “Reg. Sch. II:Cl.” are references to the capital cost allowance Classes in Schedule II of the *Income Tax Regulations*, reproduced at the end of the *Regulations*. “ITAR” references are to the *Income Tax Application Rules*, reproduced after the text of the *Income Tax Act*.

### A

- AAII**, *see* Adjusted aggregate investment income
- ABIL**, *see* Allowable business investment loss
- ACB**, *see* Adjusted cost base
- ACB reduction**
- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- ADR**, *see* American Depositary Receipt
- AET**, *see* Alter ego trust
- AFB**, *see* Authorized foreign bank
- AGRA**, *see* Allocated group ratio amount
- AIP**, *see* Accelerated investment incentive property
- AIP**, *see* Accumulated income payment
- ALDA**, *see* Advanced life deferred annuity
- ALDA dollar limit**
- defined, 205(1)
- AML/KYC procedures**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)“anti-money laundering and know your customer procedures”
- AMT (Alternative Minimum Tax)**, *see* Minimum tax
- APA**, *see* Advance Pricing Agreement
- ASPA**, *see* Adjusted stub period accrual
- ATI**, *see* Adjusted taxable income
- ATIP (Access to information and privacy)**, 241(1) (Notes)
- AVC**, *see* Additional voluntary contribution (AVC) [to pension plan]
- Abatement of tax**
- corporations, 124(1)
  - manufacturing and processing credit, 125.1
  - small business deduction, 125
  - individuals, re provincial schooling allowance, 120(2), Reg. 6401
- Abeyance letter**, 225.1(5)
- Aboriginal government**
- defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
- Aboriginal peoples**, *see* Indian
- Absconding taxpayer**, 226
- Absorbed capacity**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), 248(1)
  - reduces limitation on interest expense, 18.2(2)E
- Absorbed capacity year**
- defined, 18.2(1)“cumulative unused excess capacity”(b)(ii)
- Absorptive merger of foreign corporations**
- qualifies as foreign merger, 87(8.2)
- Accelerated Canadian development expense**
- deduction for, 66.2(2)(d)
  - defined, 66.2(5)
- Accelerated Canadian oil and gas property expense**
- deduction for, 66.4(2)(c)
  - defined, 66.4(5)
- Accelerated investment incentive property**
- defined, Reg. 1104(4)
  - fast writeoff, Reg. 1100(2)A
  - Canadian vessel, Reg. 1100(1)(v)(iv)(A)
  - Class 13, Reg. 1100(1)(b)(i)(A)
  - Class 14, Reg. 1100(1)(c)(i)(B)
  - Class 43 (after 2025), Reg. 1100(2)A(d)
  - Class 43.1, Reg. 1100(2)A(b)
  - Class 43.2, Reg. 1100(2)A(c)
  - Class 53, Reg. 1100(2)A(d)
- Acceleration clause exercised by creditor**, 20(1)(n)
- Acceptable accounting standards**
- defined, 18.21(1)
- Access road**
- access rights to, 13(7.5)(c)
  - forest, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(p)
- Access to information**, 241(1) (Notes)
- Accident and sickness insurance**
- defined, for insurers’ policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)
- Accident claims**, *see also* Accident insurance plan
- motor vehicle, payments exempt, 81(1)(q), Reg. 6501
- Accident insurance plan**
- death coverage is not group life insurance, Reg. 2700(2)
  - employer’s contribution not a taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
  - payment to employee under, taxable, 6(1)(f), ITAR 19
- Account holder**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Accountant**, *see also* Professional practice
- examination fees to qualify as, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
  - penalty for misrepresentation by, 163.2
- Accounting**
- accrual method for professionals until 2017, 34
  - transitional rule 2017–2020, 10(14.1)
  - branch
  - insurer, by, 138(9)
  - cash method for farming or fishing business, 28(1)–(3)
  - consolidation method prohibited, 61.3(1)(b)C(i), 248(24)
  - equity method prohibited, 61.3(1)(b)C(i), 248(24)
  - functional currency reporting, 261
  - records, not protected by solicitor-client privilege, 232(1)“solicitor-client privilege”
  - rule changes for insurers (2023), 138(16)–(25), 142.51
  - securities held by financial institutions, 142.2–142.6
- Accounts**
- contingent, limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(e)
  - factoring of, *see* Factoring of accounts
  - penalty for failure to keep, 238(1), 239(1)(b)
  - receivable, *see* Accounts receivable
  - separate, for tax deductions
  - penalty for default, 238(1)
  - tax, transfers of payments among, 211.2
  - to be kept, 230(1)
- Accounts receivable**
- bad, *see* Bad debt
  - ceasing to carry on business, on, 28(5)
  - doubtful, reserve for, 12(1)(d), 20(1)(l)
  - factoring of, *see* Factoring of accounts
  - sale of, 22
- Accredited film or video production certificate**, 125.5(1)
- Accredited production**
- defined, for film/video production services credit, 125.5(1), Reg. 9300

**Accrual method of reporting income**

- required generally, 9(1)
- exception for farmers and fishers, 28
- mark-to-market requirement for financial institutions, 142.5(2)
- work in progress deferral for professionals until 2017, 34
- transitional rule 2017–2020, 10(14.1)

**Accrued interest**, *see* Interest (monetary): accrued

**Accrued return (from specified debt obligation)**

- defined, Reg. 9102(1), (3)

**Accumulated income payment**, *see* Registered education savings plan: accumulated income payment

**Accumulated 1968 deficit**

- defined, 219(7)

**Accumulated overpayment amount**

- defined, for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)

**Accumulated PSPA**

- defined, Reg. 8303(1)(a), 8303(2)

**Accumulated underpayment amount**

- defined, for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)

**Accumulating fund**

- computation of, Reg. 307
- defined, Reg. 307

**Accumulating income (of trust)**

- defined, 108(1)
- election re, *see* Preferred beneficiary: election

**Accumulation of property**

- by registered charity, 149.1(8), (9)

**Acquired affiliate**

- defined, for FAPI blocking-deficit rules, Reg. 5905(7.1)(a)

**Acquired for consideration**

- meaning of, 108(7)

**Acquiror (re butterfly transactions)**

- defined, 55(1)“permitted exchange”(b)

**Acquisition of control**, *see* Control of corporation: change of

**Act**, *see also* Legislation

- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)

**Acting services**, *see* Actor

**Action**, *see also* Offences

- defined, 222(1)
- none for withholding taxes, 227(1)
- recovery of tax by Crown, for, 222(2)

**Active asset**

- defined, 125(7)

**Active Biotech spinoff**, Reg. 5600(a)

**Active business**, *see also* Small business deduction

- corporation, *see* Active business corporation
- defined, 95(1), 125(7)“active business carried on by a corporation”, 125(7)“income of the corporation for the year from an active business”, 248(1), Reg. 5907(1)
- income from
  - defined, 95(1), 125(7)“income of the corporation for the year from an active business”
  - foreign affiliates, 95(1), 95(2)(a)
  - investment income from associated corporation, deemed to be, 129(6)
- income incident or pertaining to, 129(4)“income” or “loss”(b)(ii)

**Active business corporation**

- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1), (10)

**Active member**

- defined, Reg. 8306(4)(a), 8500(1)

**Active NFE**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Active partner**, *see* Partner

**Active seller**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Active trade or business**

- exception to limitation-on-benefits rule, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX:3

**Actor**

- deduction from employment income, 8(1)(q)
- non-resident
  - deferred payment by actor’s corporation, 115(2.2)
  - election to be taxed under Part I, 216.1
  - income excluded from Part I unless election filed, 115(2.1)
  - information return, Reg. 202(1.1)
  - tax return not required unless election filed, 150(1)(a)(i)(B)
  - withholding tax on acting services, 212(5.1)–(5.3)

**Actor payment, defined**, 212(5.2)

**Actual stub period accrual (corporate inclusion of partnership income shortfall)**

- adjustment if different than amount reported, 34.3(1)“income shortfall adjustment”, 34.3(3)
- defined, 34.3(1)

**Actuarial report, for registered pension plan**, 147.2(3), Reg. 8410

**Actuarial surplus**

- no transfer from RPP on death, 147.3(7)(a)
- no transfer to money-purchase RPP, RRSP or RRIF, 147.3(4)(a)
- no transfer to spouse on marriage breakdown, 147.3(5)(a)
- transfer of, 147.3(4.1)

**Actuary**

- defined
  - for employee life and health trusts, 144.1(1)
  - for registered pension plans, 147.1(1)

**Additional tax**

- clawback of OAS, 180.2
- income not earned in a province, 120(1)
- minimum tax and, 120(4)“tax otherwise payable under this Part”
- non-Canadian corporations carrying on business in Canada, 219
  - limitations on, 219.2
- surtax, *see* Surtax

**Additional voluntary contribution (AVC) [to pension plan]**

- defined, 248(1)
- past service, undeducted
  - refund, 60.2(1)

**Address**

- changing, deduction for costs, 62(3)(h)

**Adjusted aggregate investment income**

- defined, 125(7)

**Adjusted business income**

- application in calculation of M&P credit, Reg. 5200, 5201
- defined, 125.2(1), Reg. 5202, 5203(1)

**Adjusted cost base**, *see also* Property

- bond or debt obligation, 53(1)(g), (g.1), 53(2)(l), (l.1), (q)
- computing
  - amounts to be added, 53(1)
  - amounts to be deducted, 53(2)
  - reduction for assistance received, 53(2)(k)
  - reduction on debt forgiveness, 53(2)(g.1), 80(9)–(11)
- debts
  - owing by predecessor corporation, 87(6), (6.1), (7); ITAR 26(23)
- defined, 54
- excessive election for capital gains exemption, 53(2)(v)
- expropriation asset, 53(1)(k), 53(2)(n)
- farmland, 53(1)(i)
- flow-through entity, 53(1)(p)

## Index

- Adjusted cost base (*cont'd*)
  - identical properties, 47(1)(c), (d); ITAR 26(8)
  - indexed debt obligation, 53(1)(g.1), 53(2)(l.1)
  - land, 53(1)(h), (i)
  - negative, deemed gain, 40(3), (3.1)
  - offshore investment fund property, 53(1)(m)
  - option, of, 53(2)(g.1)
  - reduction flowed through to share, partnership interest or trust interest, 49(3.01)
  - to acquire share of predecessor, reduction on amalgamation, 87(5.1)
  - partnership interest, 40(3.1), 53(1)(e), 53(2)(c), (g.1); ITAR 26(9)
  - partnership property, right to receive, 53(2)(o)
  - property owned since before 1972, ITAR 26(3)
  - shares, 53(1)(b), (c), (d), (d.3), (f.2), (j), 53(2)(a), (b), (e), (f.1), (g.1)
  - right to acquire by deceased's estate under employee stock option agreement, 53(2)(t)
  - substituted property, 53(1)(f)
  - surveying costs, 53(1)(n)
  - trust interest, 53(1)(d.1), (d.2), (l), 53(2)(b.1), (g.1), (h), (i), (j), (q)
  - valuation costs, 53(1)(n)
- Adjusted cost basis, defined**, 148(9)
- Adjusted cumulative foreign resource expense**
  - defined, 66.21(1)
- Adjusted income**
  - defined
    - for Canada Child Benefit, 122.6
    - for Canada Disability Savings Grant, *CDS Act*, s. 2(2) (in Notes to 146.4)
    - for Canada Education Savings Grant, *CES Act*, s. 2(2) (in Notes to 146.1)
    - for GST credit, 122.5(1)
    - for old age security clawback, 180.2(1)
    - for refundable medical expense credit, 122.51(1), 122.6
- Adjusted principal amount, defined**, 80.1(7)
  - property disposed of at other than arm's length, ITAR 26(5)
  - property owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(3), (4)
- Adjusted purchase price**
  - of interest in annuity contract, defined, Reg. 300(3), (4), 310
- Adjusted selling cost (re investment tax credits)**
  - defined, 127(11.7)
  - effect on qualified expenditures, 127(11.6)(d)(ii)
- Adjusted service cost (re investment tax credits)**
  - defined, 127(11.7)
  - effect on qualified expenditures, 127(11.6)(c)(ii)
- Adjusted stub period accrual (corporate inclusion of partnership income)**
  - deduction in year following inclusion, 34.2(4)
  - defined, 34.2(1)
  - included in corporation's income, 34.2(2)
  - inclusion for new partner, 34.2(3)
  - optional reduction in income inclusion, 34.2(1)"adjusted stub period accrual"(a)F
  - reserve for qualifying transitional income, 34.2(11)
- Adjusted taxable income**
  - defined
    - for Alternative Minimum Tax, 127.52
    - for GRIP calculation, 89(1)
    - for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
  - interest expense limited to 30% of, for certain corps, 18.2(2)B(b)
- Adjustment**
  - at-risk, *see* At-risk adjustment (for tax shelter)
  - capital setoff, *see* Transfer pricing capital setoff adjustment
  - income setoff, *see* Transfer pricing income setoff adjustment
  - inflation, for, *see* Indexing (for inflation)
  - inventory, *see* Inventory: adjustment
  - unpaid claims reserve, 20(4.2)
- Adjustment amount**
  - defined, for FAPI surplus rules, Reg. 5905(7.7)
- Adjustment time**
  - defined, for FAPI surplus rules, Reg. 5905(7.2)
- Administration fee**
  - paid to non-resident, 212(1)(a)
  - defined, 212(4)
- Administration of Act**, 220–244
- Administrator**, *see also* Legal representative
  - deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)"legal representative"
  - defined
    - for government-sponsored retirement arrangements, Reg. 8308.4(1)
    - for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)
  - estate, *see* Executor
  - obligations of, 159
  - registered pension plan, *see* Registered pension plan: administrator
  - return required by, 150(3)
- Adoption expenses**
  - tax credit, 118.01
- Adoption period**
  - defined, 118.01(1)
- Adult basic education**
  - deduction for financial assistance, 110(1)(g)
- Advance Pricing Agreement**
  - transfer pricing, 247
- Advanced life deferred annuity**, 146.5
  - cumulative excess amount, tax on, 205
  - death benefit, taxable, 146.5(3)
  - rollover to RRSP etc. of spouse, child or grandchild, 60(1)(v)(A.2)
  - defined, 146.5(1), 248(1)
  - dollar limit, defined, 205(1)"ALDA dollar limit"
  - excessive transfer to, tax on, 205
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(l.1)
  - payments from
    - included in income, 56(1)(z.5), 146.5(2)
    - not taxed as regular annuity payments, 56(1)(d)(iv)
    - withholding of tax at source
      - non-resident payee, 212(1)(l.1)
      - resident payee, 153(1)(u)
  - qualified investment for RRIF, 146.3(1)"qualified investment"(b.3)
  - qualified investment for RRSP, 146(1)"qualified investment"(c.3)
  - transfer from
    - to RRIF, 146.3(2)(c)(ix)
    - to RRSP, 146(16)(a.1)
  - transfer to
    - from DPSP, 147(19)(d)(v)
    - from PRPP, 147.5(21)(c)(vi)
    - from RPP, 147.3(1)(c)(iv)
    - from RRIF, 146.3(14.1)(c)
    - from RRSP, 146.3(16)(a.1)
  - withholding tax, *see* payments from (above)
- Advantage**
  - charitable donation or political contribution
    - defined, 248(32)
    - reduces eligible amount for donation or contribution credit, 248(31)
  - RCA
    - defined, 207.5(1)
    - limitation on RCA election, 207.5(3)

## Index

- Advantage (*cont'd*)
  - tax on, 207.62
  - RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP
  - defined, 207.01(1)
  - tax on, 207.05
- Adventure in the nature of trade**
  - constitutes business, 248(1)“business”
  - deemed carried on by corporation or trust, 10(11)
  - inventory held in, no writedown until sale, 10(1.01), (9), (10)
  - superficial loss not deductible, 18(14)–(16)
- Advertisement directed at the Canadian market**
  - defined, 19.01(1)
- Advertising**
  - expenses, limitation on deductibility
  - foreign broadcasting media, 19.1
  - foreign (other than U.S.) periodicals, 19
  - materials
  - deemed to be inventory, 10(5)
  - valuation of, 10(4)
  - show, ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(ix)
  - show, ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(i)
  - signs and posters, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 11
- Advisor**
  - defined
  - for notifiable-transaction rules, 237.4(1)
  - for reportable-transaction rules, 237.3(1)
- Advisory committee, dues paid by employee, deduction,** 8(1)(i)(vi)
- Advocate (in Quebec),** *see* Lawyer
- Aeronautics Act, compensation under, exemption,** 81(1)(d)
- Aeroplane,** *see* Aircraft
- Affiliate,** *see* Affiliated person; Foreign affiliate; Subsidiary
- Affiliate share**
  - defined, 93(2)(a), (b), 93(2.1)(a), (b), 93(2.2)(a), (b), 93(2.3)(a), (b)
- Affiliate taxation year**
  - defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- Affiliate year**
  - defined, for artificial foreign tax credit generator rules, 91(4.1)
- Affiliated**
  - defined
  - changed meaning for trust loss trading rules, 251.2(5)
- Affiliated counterparty**
  - defined, for synthetic equity arrangement rules, 112(2.32)(a)
- Affiliated person**
  - acquisition of capital property by, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - acquisition of depreciable property by, 13(21.2)
  - acquisition of inventory by
  - previously held as adventure in nature of trade, 18(14)–(16)
  - previously held by financial institution, 18(13), (15)
  - defined, 251.1
- Affiliated specified counterparty**
  - defined, for synthetic equity arrangement rules, 112(2.32)(b)(ii)(A)(II)
- African Development Bank**
  - bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(vi))
- Age**
  - 6
  - under
  - Canada Child Benefit enhanced, 122.61(1)A:E(a)
  - 7
  - under
- child care expenses, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(b)(i)
- 16
- under
- child care expenses, 63(3)“eligible child”(c)
- tuition credit disallowed, 118.5(1)(a)(ii.2)(A)
- 18
- over
- RRSP overcontribution of \$2,000 allowed, 204.2(1.1)(b)C
- where income-splitting tax does not apply, 120.4(1)“excluded amount”(e), (f)
- under, *see* Child; Minor
- 19
- over, GST credit, 122.5(1)“eligible individual”(b)
- under
- dependant for pension purposes, Reg. 8500(1)“dependant”(a)
- dependent child, 70(10)“child”(c), 252(1)(b)
- parent or caregiver to be notified of RESP, 146.1(2)(1)
- 21
- over
- accumulated income payments from RESP, 146.1(2)(d.1)(iii)(A)
- under
- contributions to RESP, 146.1(2)(j)(ii)(A), (iii)(A)
- dependent child, ITAR 20(1.11)(c), 26(20)(c)
- income from personal injury award exempt, 81(1)(g.1), (g.2), 81(5)
- transfer of RESP beneficiary, 204.9(4)(b), 204.9(5)(c)(ii)
- trust for, whether amounts payable, 104(18)(b)
- 25
- over
- where income-splitting tax does not apply, 120.4(1)“excluded amount”(a), (g)
- under
- income-splitting tax
- joint liability with related person, 160(1.2)
- 27
- effect on registered disability savings plan, 146.4(4)(n)(iii)
- 40
- under, trust for, whether amounts payable, 104(18)(d)
- 55
- additional lifetime retirement benefits, Reg. 8505(3)
- early retirement pension benefits, Reg. 8503(3)(c)(i)(A)
- 59
- effect on registered disability savings plan, 146.4(4)(n)(ii), (8)(d)
- 60
- early retirement pension benefits, Reg. 8503(3)(c)(ii)(A)
- pension bridging benefits, Reg. 8503(2)(b)(ii)B(A)
- registered disability savings plan, contributions stop, 146.4(4)(g)(i)
- 65
- over
- home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(1)“qualifying individual”(a)
- in-home care of, caregiver credit (before 2017), 118(1)B(c.1)(iii)(A)
- normalized pension, lifetime retirement benefits, Reg. 8302(3)(b), (n), 8303(5)(b), 8503(2)(e)(vi)B, 8503(3)(d)(ii)B, 8504(10)(b), 8517(5)(b)
- pension bridging benefits, Reg. 8503(2)(b)(i), (ii)A(A), 8506(1)(b)
- pension credit, 118(3)
- re-employment of member of pension plan, Reg. 8503(9)(b)(iv)
- restricted-funding member of pension plan, Reg. 8515(7)(e)(i)
- sale of LSVCC shares, 211.8(1)(a)B(i)(A)
- specified retirement arrangement, Reg. 8308.3(1)(c)



**Age** (*cont'd*)

- spouse, income-splitting tax inapplicable, 120.4(1.1)(c)(i)(B)
- trust for self, 248(1)“alter ego trust”
- trust for self and spouse, 248(1)“joint spouse trust”
- under
  - pension plan, retirement benefits, Reg. 8504(5)
- 71
  - conversion of pension rights to annuity contract, Reg. 8502(e)(i)
  - conversion of RRSP to RRIF or annuity, 146(2)(b.4)
  - expiry of FHSA eligibility, 146.6(1)“maximum participation period”(b)(ii)
  - maturation of deferred profit sharing plan, 147(2)(k), 147(10.6)
  - pre-retirement surviving spouse benefits, Reg. 8506(1)(e)(iii)
  - pre-retirement survivor benefits, Reg. 8503(2)(f)(iii)(B)
- 75
  - payments after, annuity contract issued before 1978, 20(2.2)
- 80
  - effect on registered disability savings plan, 146.4(4)(l)B
- 85
  - exempt life insurance policy, Reg. 310“endowment date”(a)(ii)
- 90
  - annuity to, 146(1)“qualified investment”(c.2)(v)(B), 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.2)(v)(B)
- 91
  - reaching, prescribed annuity contract, Reg. 304(1)(c)(iv)(C), 304(2)(b)
- 94
  - RRIF payout levels out at 20%, 146.3(1)“minimum amount”
- under 18, *see* Minor

**Agent**

- administering property, return by, 150(3)
- insurance, reserves for, 32(1)
- liability for non-resident tax, 215(2)
- paid by commission, deductions allowed, 8(1)(f)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)
- receiving income on behalf of non-resident, 215(1), (3)
- trustee acting as, 104(1), *see also* Bare trust
- ceasing to act, 248(1)“disposition”(b)(v)

**Aggregate investment income**

- defined, 129(4), 248(1)
- refund to private corporation of 30 $\frac{2}{3}$ %, 129(4)“non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”(a)(i)A

**Aggregate participating percentage**

- defined, 91(1.3)
- for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

**Agreement**

- among associated/related corporations
  - to allocate base level deduction re soft costs on land, 18(2.3)
  - to allocate capital deduction among financial institutions, 190.15(2)
  - to allocate dividend allowance for Part VI.1 tax, 191.1(3)
  - to allocate ITC expenditure limit, 127(20)
  - to allocate reduction in ITC due to government assistance, 127(20)
  - to allocate small business deduction, 125(3)
  - to transfer SR&ED qualified expenditure pool, 127(13)–(17)
- collection agreement with provinces, 228
- competent authority, deemed valid, 115.1
- for payment of unreasonably low rent
  - effect on proceeds of disposition of property, 69(1.2)
  - for payment without withholding tax, void, 227(12)
- not to compete, *see* Restrictive covenant (or non-competition payment)
- to issue shares to employee, 7

- to transfer forgiven amount of debt to related person, 80.04

**Agreement for sale**

- included in proceeds of disposition, 20(5), (5.1)

**Agricultural business**

- defined, 135.1(1)

**Agricultural cooperative corporation**

- defined, 135.1(1)
- tax-deferred patronage dividends, 135.1

**Agricultural equipment technician**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Agricultural land**, *see* Farm land**Agricultural organization**

- exemption, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- information return, whether required, 149

**Agri-Quebec programs**

- prescribed for farm income stabilization, Reg. 5503

**Air Canada**

- pension underfunding trust, Reg. 6802(h)(i), 8502(b)(v.1)
- subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100

**Air conditioner**

- medical expense credit for, Reg. 5700(c.3)

**Air navigation equipment**

- lease of, non-resident withholding tax exemption, 212(1)(d)(xi)(D)

**Air purifier**

- medical expense credit for, Reg. 5700(c.1)

**Air quality improvement credit**, 127.43

- amalgamation, effect of, 127.43(5)
- regulations, Reg. 9700

**Air-source heat pump**

- qualified for enhanced CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i)(A)(III)
- qualifies for ZETM deduction, Reg. 5202“qualified zero-emission technology manufacturing activities”(a)(i)(E.1)

**Air traffic control operations**, *see* Nav Canada**Air traffic controller**

- pension accrual to retire early, *see* Public safety occupation

**AirBNB**

- reporting of rentals by property owners, 282–295

**Aircraft**

- available-for-use rule, 13(27)(h)
- broadcasting from, 19.1(4)“foreign broadcasting undertaking”
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 9(g)–(i), Sch. II:Cl. 16(a)–(c)
- capital tax exemption, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIII:3
- component manufacturer
  - exception to thin capitalization rules, 18(8) [repealed]
- cost over \$100,000, *see* Luxury Items Tax
- employment, used in
  - costs, 8(1)(j), 8(9)
- employment by U.S. resident on, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:3
- food consumed or entertainment enjoyed on, 67.1(4)(a)
- fuel tax rebate, *see* Fuel tax rebate
- GST input tax credit in respect of, 248(17)
- hangar, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(h)
- international traffic, used in
  - income of non-resident exempt, 81(1)(c)
- lease payments, non-resident withholding tax exemption, 212(1)(d)(xi)
- manufacturer or developer of
  - exception to thin capitalization rules, 18(8) [repealed]
- non-resident’s income from, exempt, 81(1)(c)
- pilot
  - away-from-home expenses, 8(1)(g)
  - non-resident, Canadian income calculation, 115(3)
- pension accrual to retire early, *see* Public safety occupation

## Index

- Aircraft (*cont'd*)
- QST input tax refund in respect of, 248(17)
  - runway, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g), Sch. II:Cl. 17(c)
  - for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(1)(ii)
  - used in international traffic, *see* International traffic
- Airline corporations**
- aviation fuel tax rebate, *see* Fuel tax rebate
  - taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 407
- Airline pilot**, *see* Aircraft: pilot
- Airplane**, *see* Aircraft
- Airport, for mine, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(1)(i)
- Airports relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xvii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Alarm**
- for infant prone to sudden infant death syndrome, medical expense, Reg. 5700(r)
- Alberta**, *see also* Province; *Investing in a Diversified Alberta Economy Act*
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(v)
  - northern, *see* Northern Canada
  - prescribed stock savings plan, Reg. 6705(a)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
  - unlimited liability company, *see* Nova Scotia: unlimited liability company
- Alberta Royalty Tax Credit**
- transitional relief, 12(1)(x.2) (application phase-in)
- Alberta Stock Exchange**
- prescribed stock exchange, 262
- Alcatel case overruled**, 143.3
- Alex Parallel Computers case overruled**, 220(2.2)
- Algoa Trust case overruled**, 160(1) closing words, 160(1.1) closing words
- Alimony**, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- All or substantially all**
- meaning of, 66.6 (Notes)
- Allied war veterans**
- death or disability pension exempt, 81(1)(e)
- Allocable amount (for preferred beneficiary election)**
- defined, 104(15)
  - election to include in beneficiary's income, 104(14)
- Allocated amount**
- defined, for mutual fund rules re allocation to redeemers, 132(5.3)
- Allocated group ratio amount**
- determined, for interest deduction EIFEL rules, 18.21(3)
- Allocation**, *see also* Apportionment
- allocation in proportion to patronage, *see* Patronage
  - borrowing, in proportion to, *see also* Borrowing
  - by Minister, where associated corporations do not file agreement
  - base level deduction, for soft costs on land, 18(2.4)
  - dividend allowance, for Part VI.1 tax, 191.1(5)
  - expenditure limit, for investment tax credit, 127(10.4)
  - coal mine depletion allowance, 65(3)
  - consideration, where combined transfer of property, 13(33), 68
  - credits between spouses, *see* Splitting, sharing or apportionment
  - foreign tax credit, by trust to beneficiary, 104(22)–(22.4)
  - income of trust, to beneficiaries
  - capital gains, 104(21)–(21.7)
  - dividends, 104(19), (20)
  - preferred beneficiary election, 104(13)
  - liability for debt obligation, 80(2)(o)
  - partnership income among partners, 103
  - patronage, in proportion to, *see* Patronage
  - proceeds
  - between land and building, 13(21.1), 70(5)(d)
  - between property and services, 68
- Allowable business investment loss**, *see also* Business investment loss
- capital gains exemption, interaction with, 39(9), 110.6(1)“annual gains limit”B(b), 110.6(1)“cumulative gains limit”(b)
  - carryforward, 111(1)(a), 111(8)“non-capital loss”
  - reduction on debt forgiveness, 80(4)(a)
  - deduction, 3(d)
  - defined, 38(c)
  - partnership, of, 96(1.7)
- Allowable capital loss**, *see* Capital loss
- Allowable disposition**
- defined, for agricultural cooperatives, 135.1(1)
- Allowable refund**
- defined
  - for tax on registered plans, 207.01(1)
- Allowance**
- capital cost, *see* Capital cost allowance
  - clergyman's, not taxable, 6(1)(b)(vi)
  - defined
  - capital cost, 20(1)(a), Reg. 1100, *see also* Capital cost allowance
  - for alimony, maintenance, child support, 56(12)
  - for employee benefits, reasonable, 6(1)(b)(x), (xi)
  - retiring, 248(1), *see also* Retiring allowance
  - depletion, *see* Depletion allowances
  - depreciable property, *see* Capital cost allowance
  - disabled employee: transportation and attendant, 6(16)
  - employee, 6(1)(b)
  - child's schooling, 6(1)(b)(ix)
  - exempt, 81(1)(d)
  - family, *see* Canada Child Benefit
  - inventory, repealed [was 20(1)(gg)]
  - investment in property in Canada, 219(1)(j), Reg. 808
  - Member of Legislative Assembly, 81(2) [before 2019]
  - members of Canadian Forces, 6(1)(b)(ii)
  - mines, Reg. Part XII
  - motor vehicle, employee's, 6(1)(b)(vii.1)
  - where deemed not reasonable, 6(1)(b)(x), (xi)
  - municipal officer's, 81(3) [before 2019]
  - not income, 6(1)(b)(i)–(ix)
  - oil or gas wells, Reg. Part XII
  - parking, for disabled employee, not income, 6(16)
  - received, as income, 6(1)(b)
  - representation, not income, 6(1)(b)(iii), (iv)
  - resource [repealed], 20(1)(v.1)
  - resource and processing, Reg. Part XII
  - retiring, *see* Retiring allowance
  - support payments, defined with respect to, 56(12)
  - transportation
  - disabled employee, 6(16)
  - remote work site, 6(6)(b)
  - travelling, not income, 6(1)(b)(i), (ii), (v)–(vii)
  - volunteer firefighters and emergency workers
  - not income, 81(4)
- Alter ego trust**
- deduction from income, 104(6)(b)B(i)
  - defined, 104(4)(a)(iv)(A), 248(1)
  - distribution of property to person other than taxpayer, 107(4)(a)(ii)
  - preferred beneficiary election by, 104(15)(a)
  - principal residence exemption, 54“principal residence”(c.1)(iii.1)(A)
  - transfer by, to another trust, 104(5.8)

## Index

- Alter ego trust (*cont'd*)
  - transfer to, rollover, 73(1.01)(c)(ii)
- Alterations to driveway**
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.6)
- Altered auditory feedback device**
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.1)
- Alternative basis for assessment**
  - Minister allowed to raise, 152(9)
- Alternative Minimum Tax, see** Minimum tax
- Amalgamation, 87, see also** Merger
  - accrual rules, 87(2)(j.4)
  - affiliated corporations, 251.1(2)
  - agricultural cooperative corporation, 87(2)(s)
  - associated corporations, 256(7)(b)
  - balance-due day, 87(2)(oo.1)
  - balance of tax for year, when due, 87(2)(oo.1)
  - Canadian film or video tax credit, 87(2)(j.94)
  - Canadian resource property, 66.7(10)(j), 66.7(10.1)
  - capital dividend account, 87(2)(z.1)
  - capital dividends, 87(2)(x)(ii)
  - capital property, 53(6), 87(2)(e)
  - carryback of losses, 87(2.11)
  - charitable gifts, 87(2)(v)
  - computation of income, 87(2)(c)
  - continuation of predecessors, 87(2)(g.1), (j.6)–(j.95), (qq)
  - butterfly reorganizations, 55(3.2)(b)
  - contributed surplus, 87(2)(y)
  - corporation beneficiary under life insurance policy, 89(2)
  - corporations deemed related, 251(3.1), (3.2)
  - credit unions in Quebec, 87(2.3)
  - cross-border, 128.2
  - cumulative offset account, computation, 87(2)(pp)
  - debt obligation acquired, 87(2)(e.2)
  - debts
    - between two predecessor corporations, 80.01(3)
    - owing by predecessor corporation, 87(6), (7); ITAR 26(23)
    - owing to predecessor corporation, 87(2)(h)
  - deemed proceeds of disposition, 69(13)
  - defined, 87(1)
    - pre-1972, ITAR 34(7)
  - depreciable property, 87(2)(d), (d.1)
  - employee benefit plans, 87(2)(j.3)
  - employee stock options, 7(1.4), (1.5)
  - employees profit sharing plan election, 87(2)(r)
  - employment tax credit, 87(2)(qq)
  - exchanged shares, 87(4.1), (4.2)
  - exchange of franchise, concession or licence, 87(2)(1.4)
  - farming or fishing insurer, 87(1), 89(1)“taxable Canadian corporation”(b)
  - farm losses, 87(2.1)
  - film/video production services credit, 87(2)(j.94)
  - flow-through entity, 87(2)(bb.1)
  - flow-through shares, 87(4.4)
    - renunciation of CDE as CEE before 2019, calculation of taxable capital limit, 66(12.6013)
  - following debt forgiveness, deemed capital gain, 80.03(3)(a)(ii)
  - foreign, *see* Foreign merger
  - foreign affiliate, shares of, 87(2)(u), Reg. 5905(5.1)
  - foreign affiliates, 87(8), (8.1), Reg. 5905(3)
  - foreign corporation with Canadian resident corporation, 128.2
  - foreign investment entity, interest in, 87(2)(j.95)
  - foreign resource property, 66.7(10)(j), 66.7(10.1)
  - foreign tax carryover, 87(2)(z)
  - functional currency rules, 261(17)–(19)
  - general rate income pool determination, 87(2)(vv), 89(5)
  - insurance corporation, 87(2.2)
    - causing demutualization, 139.1(3)(g)
  - inventory, 87(2)(b)
    - adjustment, 87(2)(j.1)
    - investment tax credit, 87(2)(j.6), (oo.1), (qq)
    - labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, 204.85(3)
      - permission of Minister needed, 204.85(1)
    - lease, cancellation of, 87(2)(j.5)
    - leasing properties, 16.1(4)
    - liability for Part VI.1 tax transferred, 87(2)(ss)
    - life insurance capital dividends, 87(2)(x)(ii)
    - limited partnership losses, 87(2.1)
      - losses
        - carryback, 87(2.11)
        - carryforward, 87(2.1)
      - low rate income pool determination, 87(2)(ww), 89(9)
      - mark-to-market property, 87(2)(e.4)
      - mutual fund corporations, 87(2)(bb)
      - net capital losses, 87(2.1)
      - new corporation
        - deemed continuation of predecessors, 87(1.2), (2)(j.6)–(j.9), (l)
          - accrual rules, 87(2)(j.4)
          - bank reserves, 87(2)(g.1)
          - cancellation of lease, 87(2)(j.5)
          - charitable gifts, 87(2)(v)
          - deduction for Part I.3 tax, 87(2)(j.9)
          - deduction of Part VI tax, 87(2)(j.9)
          - employee benefit plans, 87(2)(j.3)
          - inclusion of deferred amounts for livestock, 87(2)(tt)
          - insurance corporations, 87(2.2)
            - Part III, 87(2)(z.2)
            - Part III.1, 87(2)(z.2)
          - partnership interest, 87(2)(e.1)
          - prepaid expenses, 87(2)(j.2)
          - registered plans, 87(2)(q)
        - whether Canadian corporation, 89(1)“Canadian corporation”
      - new corporation deemed related to predecessors, 251(3.1), (3.2)
        - non-arm’s length transactions, 251(3.1)
      - non-capital losses, 87(2.1)
      - non-qualifying security, gift of, 87(2)(m.1)
      - non-resident trust, interest in, 87(2)(j.95)
      - not acquisition of control, 88(4)
      - obligations, *see* debts (*above*)
      - options
        - expired, 87(2)(o)
        - received on, ITAR 26(22)
        - to acquire shares of predecessor corporation, 87(5), (5.1)
      - paid-up capital, computation of, 87(3), (3.1)
      - partnership interest acquired, 87(2)(e.1)
      - patronage dividends, 87(2)(g.5)
      - pension fund real estate corporations, 149(1)(o.2) closing words
        - pre-1972 capital surplus on hand, 87(2)(t)
      - predecessor corporation
        - continued, 87(2)(jj)–(ll)
        - defined, 87(1)
          - preferred shares, 87(4.1), (4.2)
        - prepaid expenses, 87(2)(j.2)
      - proceeds of disposition not due until later year, 87(2)(m)
      - property lost, destroyed or taken, 87(2)(1.3)
      - public corporation, 87(2)(ii), 87(2)(j)–(ll)
      - qualifying environmental trust, interest in, 87(2)(j.93)
      - Quebec credit unions, 87(2.3)
      - refundable dividend tax on hand, 87(2)(aa)
      - refundable investment tax credit, 87(2)(oo.1)
      - refundable Part VII tax on hand, 87(2)(nn)
      - reserves, carryover to new corporation, 87(2)(g)
      - residence of predecessor corporations, deemed, 128.2
      - resource and processing allowances, Reg. 1214
      - resource expenses, 66.7(6)

## Index

- Amalgamation** (*cont'd*)
- resource property disposition, consideration for, 87(2)(p)
  - restricted farm loss, 87(2.1)
  - rights, exchange of, 87(4.3)
  - rules applicable, 87(2)
  - scientific research expenditures, 87(2)(l)–(l.2)
  - security acquired, 87(2)(e.2)
  - settlement of debts between predecessors, 80.01(3)
  - shares
    - deemed received, 87(1.1)
    - exchange of, 87(4.1), (4.2)
    - issued by parent, 87(9)
    - predecessor corporations, of, 87(4)
    - received on, ITAR 26(21), 65(5)
  - short-form, 87(1.1), (2.11)
  - special reserve, 87(2)(i), (j)
  - specified debt obligation, 87(2)(e.3)
  - specified property, effect on adjusted cost base, 53(6)
  - squeeze-out, new share deemed listed, 87(10)
  - subsidiary wholly-owned corporation, 87(1.4)
  - tax deferred cooperative shares, 87(2)(s)
  - tax-deferred preferred shares previously issued, 83(7)
  - taxable dividends, 87(2)(x)
  - taxable preferred shares, tax on, 87(2)(rr)
  - taxation year, 87(2)(a)
  - transitional provisions, ITAR 34
  - triangular, 87(9)
  - vertical
    - carryback of losses, 87(2.11)
    - deemed cost of capital properties, 87(11)(b)
    - deemed proceeds from subsidiary's shares, 87(11)(a)
    - warranty outlays, 87(2)(n)
- Amateur athlete**
- defined, 143.1(1)
- Amateur athlete trust**, *see also* Athlete
- beneficiary, defined, 143.1(1.2)(e)
  - death of beneficiary, 143.1(4)
  - defined, 143.1(1.2), 248(1)
  - distributions by
    - deemed
      - 8 years after last international competition, 143.1(3)
      - on death, 143.1(4)
    - included in income, 12(1)(z), 143.1(2)
    - non-resident beneficiary, to
      - tax on trust, 210.2(2)
    - withholding tax, 212(1)(u), 214(3)(k)
  - emigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(ii)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - no tax payable by, 143.1(1.2)(g), 149(1)(v)
  - rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
  - termination of, 143.1(3)
  - trustee, defined, 143.1(1.2)(f)
- Amateur athletic association**, *see* Canadian amateur athletic association; Registered Canadian amateur athletic association
- Amazon**
- reporting of sales by sellers, 282–295
- Ambassador**, *see* Diplomat
- Ambulance**
- excluded from “automobile”, 248(1)“automobile”(b)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(f)
  - technician, volunteer
    - exemption from employment income, 81(4)
- Amended Act**
- defined, ITAR 8
- Amendment**
- citation of, *Interpretation Act* s. 40(2)
  - regulations, *Interpretation Act* s. 31(4)
  - when in force
    - proclamation, *Interpretation Act* s. 18
    - Royal Assent, *Interpretation Act* s. 6(3)
    - within power of Parliament, *Interpretation Act* s. 42
- Amendments to elections**, 220(3.2)
- COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy and Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(10)
- American Depositary Receipt**
- qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(w)
- American Friends of Canadian Land Trusts**
- prescribed donee, Reg. 3504(c)
- American Friends of Canadian Nature**
- prescribed donee, Reg. 3504(a)
- American law**, *see* United States
- Ammonite gemstone**
- treated as mineral, 248(1)“mineral”, “mineral resource”(d)(ii)
- Amortization**
- depreciable property, *see* Capital cost allowance
  - expenditures, *see* Matchable expenditure
- Amortization date (for specified debt obligation)**, Reg. 9200(2)
- Amortized cost**
- defined, 248(1)
  - re loan or lending asset, 248(1)
  - re pre-1972 obligation, ITAR 26(12)
  - variation in, for certain insurers, 138(13)
- Amount**
- defined, 248(1)
  - list of, *see* Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations
  - negative, deemed nil, 257
- Amount of remuneration**
- defined, re payment to a fisherman, Reg. 105.1(1)
- Amount or item reported**
- meaning of, for insurer, 138(12.3)
- Amounts receivable**
- deceased taxpayer, by, 70(2), (3)
- Amusement parks**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 37
  - defined, Reg. 1104(12)
- Amusement parks relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(viii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Ancillary tuition fees, credit**, 118.5(3)
- Animal**
- breeding, defined, 80.3(1)
  - inventory valuation, 28(1.2), Reg. 1802
  - specified, defined, 28(1.2)
  - trained to assist disabled person, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l)
- Animation production**
- allocation of points to determine whether Canadian production, Reg. 1106(5)(b), (c), Reg. 1106(7)
  - defined, Reg. 1106(6)
- Anniversary day**
- investment contract, of, defined, 12(11)“anniversary day”
- Annual child care expense amount**
- defined, 63(3)
- Annual dues**
- professional membership, deduction, 8(1)(i)(i)
  - trade union, etc., deductible, 8(1)(i)(iv)–(vi)
- Annual FHSA limit**
- defined, 146.1(1)
- “Annual gains limit” defined**, 110.6(1)
- Annual investment tax credit limit, defined**, 127(9)
- Annual reporting of interest**, *see* Interest (monetary): accrued



**Annuitant**

- defined
- for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- for prescribed annuity contracts, Reg. 304(4)
- for RRIF, 146.3(1), Reg. 215(1)
- for RRSP, 146(1), Reg. 214(7)
- for registered labour-sponsored venture capital corporations, defined, 204.8(1)

**Annuity**, Reg. Part III, *see also* Annuity contract

- accrual to date of death, 70(1)(a)
- accrued interest on, taxable, 12.2
- advanced, *see* Advanced life deferred annuity
- buy-out (from RPP), 147.4(1)
- cancellation or termination of, Reg. 303
- capital element deductible, 60(a), Reg. 300
- capital/income elements, 16(4)
- constitutes life insurance policy, 138(12)“life insurance policy” contract, *see* Annuity contract
- DPSP investment eligibility, 204“qualified investment”
- deduction, 20(19)
- deferred, *see* Advanced life deferred annuity
- defined, 248(1); *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 5; Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:4; Canada-UK Tax Treaty:Art. 17:3
- definitions, Reg. 310
- disposition of
  - deduction, 20(20)
  - taxable, 56(1)(d.2)
- disposition of interest in
  - information return, Reg. 217
- emigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(f)(i)
- from pre-1998 pension plan, deemed to be pension payments, 254
- income-averaging, *see* Income-averaging annuity contract
- insured, leveraged, *see* LIA policy
- interest on money borrowed to buy
  - amount deductible, 20(1)(c)(iv)
  - life insurance proceeds, as, 148(6), (10)
  - locked-in, held by RRIF, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.2)
  - money borrowed to buy
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(11)(d)
  - PRPP purchase of, 147.5(5)(a), 147.5(21)(c)(vi)
- payments
  - capital element of, 60(a), Reg. 300
  - life annuity contracts, Reg. 301
  - non-residents, to, 212(1)(o)
  - taxable, 56(1)(d)
    - from pooled registered pension plan, taxable, 147.5(23)
- prescribed, Reg. 304, *see also* Prescribed annuity contract
- qualified, defined, Reg. 1408(1)
- RESP investment eligibility, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(c)
- RPP (defined-contribution) purchase of, 147.3(1)(c)(iv), Reg. 8506(1)(e.2)
- RPP conversion to, 147.4(1)
- RRIF investment eligibility, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.1), (b.2)
- RRSP investment eligibility, 146(1)“qualified investment”(c)–(c.2)
- RRSP premium refund transferred to, 60(1)
- receipt of, income, 56(1)(d), (d.2)
- registered pension plan, 147.4
- variable, *see* Variable payment life annuity
- withholding tax, 153(1)(f), 212(1)(o)

**Annuity contract**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Annulment**

- charity registration, *see* Registered charity: registration of: annulment of registration

**Antecedent corporation**

- defined, 95(1)

**Anti-avoidance rules**

- abuse of the Act, 245(4)
- acquisition of option rather than shares to avoid various rules, 256(8)
- arm's length rule, 246(2)
- associated corporations, 256(2.1)
- at-risk amount of limited partner, 96(2.6), (2.7)
- attribution rules, *see* Attribution rules
- avoidance transaction, defined, 245(3)
- back-to-back loans, *see* Back-to-back loans
- back-to-back-royalties, 212(3.9)–(3.94)
- bank and life insurer surtax, 125.6(6)
- blocking deficits, Reg. 5905(7.1)–(7.7)
- business limit (small business deduction), 125(9)
- Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS) and Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy (CERS), 125.7(6)
- Canada Recovery Hiring Program (CRHP), 125.7(6.1)
- Canadian controlled private corporations, 248(1)“substantive CCPC”, 248(3)
- capital dividend, share acquired to receive, 83(2.1)
- capital gains exemption
  - allocated through partnership or trust, 110.6(11)
  - butterfly, on, 110.6(7)(a)
  - conversion of dividends into exempt capital gains, 110.6(8)
  - failure to declare exempt gain, 110.6(6)
  - gain of corporation converted to gain of individual, 110.6(7)(b)
  - sale of shares of corporation, 84.1(2)(a.1)(ii), 84.1(2.1)(b)
- capital gains stripping, 55(2), 110.6(7)(a)
- charitable donation flips, 248(35)–(41)
- charitable donation returned to donor, 110.1(14)–(17), 118.1(25)–(28)
- charity's expenditures on non-charitable activities, 149.1(4.1)
- Common Reporting Standard (reporting of account information to foreign tax authorities), 280
- contingent amounts in expenditures, 143.4
- corporate members of partnerships, 34.2, 125(6), 125(7)“specified partnership income”
- corporations becoming related to transfer forgiven amount of debt, 80.04(8)
- corporations deemed associated, 256(2.1)
- cross-border purchase butterfly, 55(3.1)
- debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(3), 160.4
- debt parking, 39(2.01)–(2.03), 80.01
- deferral of tax
  - corporate partner, 34.2
  - individual partner, 34.1
- deductions accrued but unpaid, 78
- derivatives, mark-to-market restrictions, 10.1
- determination by Minister of tax consequences, 152(1.11), (1.12)
  - binding effect, 152(1.3)
- disbursement quota of charity, 149.1(4.1)
- disposition not at arm's length, 69(1)
- disposition of share of foreign affiliate, 93(2)–(2.3)
- divestment obligation percentage (private foundation), 188.1(3.2)–(3.5)
- dividend refund, 129(1.2)
- dividend stripping, *see* Surplus stripping
- donation of flow-through shares, 40(12)
  - after rollover of shares, 38.1
- eligible dividends, 89(1)“excessive eligible dividend designation”(c)
- emigration

## Index

- Anti-avoidance rules (*cont'd*)
  - • deemed disposition by trust of assets transferred before emigration, 104(4)(a.3)
  - • deemed disposition of assets, 128.1(4)
  - employees profit sharing plans (excess EPSP amount), 207.8
  - FATCA, 268
  - foreign account reporting, 268, 280
  - foreign accrual property income
  - • insurance of Canadian risks (and insurance swaps), 95(2)(a.2)–(a.24)
  - • offshore regulated banks, 95(2.11)
  - foreign accrual tax, 91(4.1)–(4.7)
  - foreign affiliate dumping, 212.3
  - • corporate emigration, 219.1(2)
  - • corporate immigration, 128.1(1)(c.3)
  - • cross-border class, anti-avoidance rule, 212.3(6)
  - foreign affiliate rules, 95(6), Reg. 5905(7.1)–(7.7)
  - • artificial generation of FAT, 91(41)
  - • artificial generation of UFT, Reg. 5907(1.03)
  - • loans from foreign affiliates, 90(6)–(15)
  - • surplus computations, Reg. 5907(2.02)
  - foreign affiliate share-for-share exchange, 85.1(4)(a)
  - foreign currency debt parking, 39(2.01)–(2.03)
  - foreign investment entities, *see* Tax avoidance motive
  - foreign mergers, 87(8.3)
  - foreign partnership, 96(9)(a)
  - foreign resource property, 85(1.11)(a)
  - foreign tax credit, 126(4)–(4.3)
  - • FTC generators, 91(4.1)–(4.7), 126(4.11)–(4.13), Reg. 5907(1.03)–(1.09)
  - functional currency reporting, 261(18)–(21)
  - general rule, 245(2), *see also* General anti-avoidance rule
  - gift of property, 69(1)(b)(ii), 74.1, 160(1)
  - goodwill, transition from eligible capital property to CCA, 13(40)
  - gross revenue increases for transfer pricing rules, 247(9)
  - hedges crossing year-end, 18(17)–(23)
  - income-splitting tax, 120.4, *see also* Split income
  - income-splitting through spousal RRSPs, 146(8.3), 146.3(5.1)–(5.5)
  - indirect loan to non-resident, 17(2)
  - insurance corporations, 138(2.6)
  - interest coupon stripping, 212(1)(b)(i)(B), 212(21)–(23)
  - interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(12)–(15), 18.21(6)
  - interest-free or low-interest loans, 56(4.1)
  - investment tax credit
    - • qualified expenditures, 127(24)
    - • transfer of SR&ED pool, 127(16)
  - life insurance policies
    - • distribution of proceeds
      - • • by corporation, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)(iii)
      - • • by partnership, 53(1)(e)(iii)
      - • • exempt policy, Reg. 306(1)
      - • • transfer of, not at arm’s length, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)(v), 148(7)
  - life insurer using foreign branch to insure Canadian risks, 138(2.1)–(2.6)
  - loan from corporation, 15(2)–(2.6), 90(6)–(15)
  - loan not at arm’s length, 56(4.1)–(4.3)
  - loan to non-resident, 17
    - • through partnership, 17(4)
    - • through trust, 17(5)
  - look-through for trusts and partnerships, on non-arm’s length sale of shares, 212.1(7)
  - loss carryover rules, on change of corporate control, 111(5.5)(b)
  - losses imported by partnership by acquiring Canadian partner, 96(8), (9)
  - misuse of the Act, 245(4)
  - mutual fund trust election for December 15 year-end, where beneficiaries change, 132.11(8)
  - newspaper or periodical, control by non-resident, 19(8)
  - non-resident trust, indirect transfer to, 94(2)
  - non-resident trust transfer to another trust, 94(11)–(13)
  - offshore trusts, 94
  - 150-investor rule for non-resident trusts, 94(15)(a)
  - partnership acquiring capital properties to avoid debt forgiveness rules, 80(18)
  - partnership, by, 103
  - partnership capital contribution where other partner withdraws funds, 40(3.13)
  - partnership interest disposition, 100(1.4), (1.5)
  - partnership with non-resident partners importing losses, 96(8), (9)
  - payment of capital dividend through trust to non-resident, 212(1)(c)(i)
  - penalties, *see* Penalty
  - pension adjustment, artificial reduction of, Reg. 8503(14)
  - pension, past service employer contributions in lieu of salary, Reg. 8503(15)
  - preferred shares, 248(1)“term preferred share”(a)(iv)(B), (i.1)(ii), (j)(ii)
  - pregnant losses, *see* Pregnant loss
  - private foundations, 149.2(2), 188.1(3.2)–(3.5)
  - purchase butterfly, 55(1)“permitted exchange”, (3.1), (3.2)
  - registered disability savings plan (RDSP)
    - • advantage, prohibited investment or non-qualified investment, 207.01–207.07
  - registered education savings plan (RESP)
    - • advantage, prohibited investment or non-qualified investment, 207.01–207.07
    - • replacement of beneficiary, 204.9(4)
  - registered pension plan phased retirement rules, Reg. 8503(22)
  - registered pension plan, replacement of money purchase benefits, Reg. 8304(2)(f)
  - reportable transaction rules, 237.3
  - residence of corporation, 250(5)
  - retirement compensation arrangement
    - • disposition for less than fair market value, 56(11)
    - • “right to reduce” an expenditure, 143.4
  - royalty reimbursements, 80.2
  - SIFT rollovers, 248(1)“SIFT trust wind-up event”(e)
  - sale of shares by non-resident, 212.1
  - sale of shares for dividend stripping, 84.1
  - section 160 planning, 160(5)
  - securities lending arrangement, 260(1)“securities lending arrangement” closing words, *see also* Specified hedging transaction
  - selling property and donating proceeds to charity, 248(39)
  - share acquired to obtain dividend refund, 129(1.2)
  - share repurchase transaction, 112(5.2)B(a)
  - small business deduction limit, 125(9)
    - • corporate partners, 34.2, 125(6), 125(7)“specified partnership income”
  - small business investment rollover, 44.1(12)
  - specified member of partnership, 40(3.131), 127.52(2.1)
  - stapled securities, 12.6
  - stop-loss rules, *see* Stop-loss rules
  - straddle transactions, 18(17)–(23)
  - surplus stripping, *see* Surplus stripping
  - synthetic equity arrangements, 112(2.3)–(2.34)
  - TFSA, 207.01–207.07
  - tax debt avoidance, 160(5)
  - testamentary trust, 108(1)“testamentary trust”(d)
  - transfer of insurance business by non-resident insurer, 138(11.7)
  - transfer of property between trusts to delay deemed disposition rules, 104(5.8)
  - transfer of property by tax debtor, 160

## Index

- Anti-avoidance rules (*cont'd*)
  - transfer of property for low or no consideration, 69(1)(b), 74.1, 160(1)
  - transfer of property with pregnant loss, 13(21.2), 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - transfer pricing, 247
  - treaty shopping, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A
  - trust distributing assets before death, 104(4)(a.2)
  - trust, excessive capital interest, 104(7.1), (7.2)
  - trust receiving assets before emigration, 104(4)(a.3)
  - trust with accrued loss, acquisition of interest in, 107(6)
  - trusts, allocation of income and capital to different beneficiaries, 104(7.1), (7.2)
  - underlying foreign tax, Reg. 5907(1.03)
  - unreasonable consideration, 247
  - withholding tax on dividends, Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty Art. 10:7
  - withholding tax on interest, Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty Art. 11:11
  - withholding tax on royalties, Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty Art. 12:8
- Anticosti Island**
  - prescribed intermediate zone for northern residents' deduction, Reg. 7303.1(2)
- Anti-dumping duties or countervailing duties**
  - deductible, 20(1)(vv)
  - included in UCC of depreciable property, 13(21)"undepreciated capital cost"D.1
  - refund of
    - deducted from UCC of depreciable property, 13(21)"undepreciated capital cost"K
    - taxable, 12(1)(z.6)
- Anti-money laundering and know your customer procedures**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Antiques, CCA disallowed**, Reg. 1102(1)(e)
- Antoine Guertin Ltée case overruled**, 20(1)(e.2)
- Appeal**, *see also* Tax Court of Canada
  - bifurcation, 171(2)
  - books and records, 230(6)
  - disposal of
    - Minister's duty after, 164(4.1)
    - reassessment, on consent, 169(3)
    - Tax Court, by, 171
  - ecological property valuation, 169(1.1)
  - expense of making, deduction, 60(o)
  - extension of time for making, 167
  - Federal Court of Appeal, to, *see* Federal Court of Appeal
  - frivolous, 10% penalty, 179.1
  - general procedure, 175
  - grounds for, whether raised in Notice of Objection, 169(2.1)
  - *in camera* proceedings in Federal Court, 179
  - informal procedure, 170
  - large corporation by, only on grounds raised in objection, 169(2.1)
  - legal costs of, 152(1.2)
  - limitation on grounds for filing, 169(2), (2.1)
  - Minister may change grounds for assessment, 152(9)
  - notice of, Tax Court to Commissioner, 170(1)
  - Part IV.1 tax, 187.6
  - Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(2)
  - Part VI.2 tax, 191.6
  - Part XII.2 tax, 210.2(7)
  - Part XII.3 tax, 211.5
  - Part XII.4 tax, 211.6(5)
  - Part XII.5 tax, 211.82
  - repayment on, 164(1.1)
  - restriction on collection action while underway, 225.1
  - stay of, during action, 239(4)
  - Tax Court decisions, from, 174(4.1)
  - Tax Court of Canada, to, 169, 170, 174
    - time not counted, 173(2), 174(5)
    - transitional provisions, ITAR 62(4)-(6)
    - where no reasonable grounds for, 179.1
    - where right to appeal waived, 169(2.2)
    - withholding tax on dividends, Canada-U.K. tax treaty Art. 10:7
    - withholding tax on interest, Canada-U.K. tax treaty Art. 11:11
    - withholding tax on royalties, Canada-U.K. tax treaty Art. 12:8
- Apppliance service technician**
  - apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)"investment tax credit"
- Applicable fraction (for debt forgiveness rules)**
  - application of to capital losses, 80(4)
  - defined, 80(2)(d)
- Application deadline**
  - defined, Reg. 1106(1)"application for a certificate of completion"
- Application for a certificate of completion**
  - defined, for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1), (1.1)
- Application for continuance (for Canadian Wheat Board)**
  - defined, 135.2(1)
- Apportionment**, *see also* Allocation; Splitting, sharing or apportionment
  - bond interest to date of sale, 20(14)
  - income accrued to date of death, 70(1)(a)
  - proceeds of disposition, between property and services, 68
  - tax credit, *see* Splitting, sharing or apportionment
  - taxable and exempt income, between, 149(6)
- Apprentice**
  - grant to, *see* Apprenticeship Incentive Grant or Apprenticeship Completion Grant
  - job creation, investment tax credit, 127(9)"apprenticeship expenditure", 127(9)"investment tax credit"(a.4)
  - mechanic
    - eligible, defined, 8(6)(a)
    - tools, deduction from employment income, 8(1)(r)
      - GST rebate on, 6(8)
      - income inclusion on sale of tools, 56(1)(k)
      - rollover of tools to corporation, 85(5.1)
      - rollover of tools to partnership, 97(5)
  - payments received by, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XX
- Apprenticeship expenditure**
  - defined, 127(9)
  - reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.4)
  - investment tax credit for, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(9)"investment tax credit"(a.4)
    - carryforward or carryback, 127(9)"investment tax credit"(c)
- Apprenticeship Incentive Grant or Apprenticeship Completion Grant**
  - information return required, Reg. 200(2)(b.1)
  - is earned income for child care expense, 63(3)"earned income"(b)
  - repayment of, deductible, 60(p)
  - taxable, 56(1)(n.1)
- Appropriate minister**
  - defined, 13(21)
- Appropriate percentage**
  - defined, 248(1)
- Appropriation Act**
  - interest paid under
    - deduction for, 20(1)(c)(iii)
- Appropriation of amounts**
  - to transfer balance between tax accounts, 221.2
- Appropriation of property**
  - by shareholder, generally, 69(4)
  - legal representative, by, 159(3.1)
  - on winding-up of corporation, 69(5), 84(2)

**Approved pension plan**

- included in reference to “registered” plan, ITAR 17(8)

**Approved project, defined**, 127(9)**Approved project property [repealed]**

- defined, 127(9)

**Approved share**

- clawback on disposition, 211.8(1)
- defined, 127.4(1), 211.7(1)

**Arbitration of disputes**

- United Kingdom, Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 23:6, 7
- United States, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI:6, 7; Fifth Protocol (2007) Annex A

**Arcade games relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(IV), (b)(xv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**Armed forces**, *see* Canadian Forces and veterans**Arm’s length**

- allocation, *see* Arm’s length allocation
- dividend dealings, 55(4), (5)(e)
- meaning of, 251(1)
  - beneficiary and trust, 251(1)(b)
  - for CCA purposes, Reg. 1102(20)
  - for currency dealings with foreign affiliate, 95(2.1)
  - for debt forgiveness rules, 80(2)(j)
  - for divisive reorganizations, 55(4), (5)(e)
  - for non-arm’s length sale of shares, 84.1(2)(b), (d), 212.1(3)(c)
  - for resource expenses renounced to partnership on flow-through shares, 66(17)
  - for s. 160 avoidance of tax debts, 160(5)(a)
  - for stock option rules, mutual fund trust, 7(1.11)
  - for tax shelter investment where information outside Canada, 143.2(14)
  - for windup of subsidiary, 88(1)(d.2)
- not deemed to confer benefit, 246(2)
- transfer, *see* Arm’s length transfer
- transfer price, *see* Arm’s length transfer price

**Arm’s length allocation**

- defined, 247(1)

**Arm’s length capital**

- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)

**Arm’s length transfer**

- defined, 94(1)
- price, *see* Arm’s length transfer price

**Arm’s length transfer price**, *see also* Transfer pricing

- defined, 247(1)
- required for transactions with related non-residents, 247(2)

**Arrears interest**

- defined, for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)

**Arrijoja case overruled**, 118.5(1)(d)**Arrival in Canada**, *see* Becoming resident in Canada**Art**, *see also* Cultural property; Listed personal property

- whether CCA allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)

**Art flips**

- donation valued at cost of art, 248(35)–(38)
- minimum \$1,000 proceeds eliminated, 46(5)
- penalties for valuers and promoters, 163.2

**Art shelters**, *see* Art flips**Artificial eye, medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)**Artificial kidney machine, medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)**Artificial limb**

- costs, as medical expenses, 118.2(2)(i)

**Artificial transactions**, *see* Anti-avoidance rules**Artist**

- artistic endeavour, 10(6)–(8)
- expenses, deduction from employment income, 8(1)(q)
- gift of work of art created by, 118.1(7), (7.1)

- organization for, *see* Registered national arts service organization
- project grant, included in income, 56(1)(n)
- U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI
- valuation of inventory, 10(6)–(8)

**Artistic endeavour**

- defined, 10(8)
- value of inventory, 10(6), (7)

**Artistic events relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**Artistic work, copyright royalties**

- no withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(vi), 212(9)(b)

**Arts credit for children**, *see* Children’s Arts Tax Credit (pre-2017)**Arts service organization**, *see* Registered national arts service organization**“As registered” (pension plan), meaning**, 147.1(15)**Asian Development Bank**

- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(iii))

**Assessable distribution**

- defined, for Part XIII.2 tax, 218.3(1)
- does not reduce adjusted cost base of capital interest in trust, 53(2)(h)(i.1)(B)(III)
- payment of to non-resident
  - information return, Reg. 202(1)(f)
  - tax on, 218.3(2)

**Assessable dividend (for Part IV tax)**

- defined, 186(3)
- tax on, 186(1)(a)

**Assessment**, *see also* Determination; Limitation period; Reassessment

- alternative basis for, permitted, 152(9)
- amounts received under RCA trust, re, 160.3(2)
- appeal from, *see* Appeal
- arbitrary, 152(7)
- consequential, of other taxation year, 152(4.3)
- date of mailing, 244(14)
- date of making, 244(15)
- derivative, 160
- determination binding, 152(1.3)–(3)
- excess refund, 160.1(3)
- failure to withhold tax, 227(10)–(10.8)
- includes reassessment, 248(1)
- incorrect or incomplete, 152(3), (8)
- irregularities in, not invalidating, 152(3), (8), 166
- issue in respect of, reference to Tax Court, 173
- jeopardy, 225.2
- losses, of, *see* Determination
- Minister, by, 152(1)
- net worth, 152(7)
- notice of, 152(2)
  - date of, 244(14), (15)
  - electronic
    - allowed for corporation, 244(14.2)
    - allowed if individual’s return is e-filed, 150.1(4.1)
    - allowed if email address given by individual, 244(14.1)
    - when presumed received, 244(14.1)
- objection to, *see* Objection
- Part IV tax, allowed 1 year late, 152(4.31)
- Part IV.1 tax, 187.6
- Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(2)
- Part VI.2 tax, 191.6
- Part XII.2 tax, 210.2(7)
- Part XII.3 tax, 211.5
- Part XII.4 tax, 211.6(5)
- Part XII.5 tax, 227(10.01), 227(10.1)(c), 211.82
- Part XII.6 tax, 211.91(3)



## Index

- Assessment (*cont'd*)
- past regular deadline, 152(4)
  - transitional provision, ITAR 62(1)
  - valid and binding despite defects, 152(8)
  - zipper penalty, 163.3(5)
- Asset**
- computation of, for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)B(i)
  - lending
    - defined, 248(1)
    - of insurer/moneylender
    - limitation on deduction re, where reduced in value, 18(1)(s)
- Asset-backed securities**
- qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(i.3))
- Assignee**, *see also* Legal representative
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
  - obligations of, 159
  - return required by, 150(3)
  - withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)(g)
- Assignment**
- rights to income, 56(4)
  - tax refund, permitted, 220(6)
- Assistance/government assistance**
- air quality improvement credit, 127.43(5)
  - Canadian development expense, in respect of, 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”, 66.2(5)“cumulative Canadian development expense”D, M
  - Canadian exploration expense, in respect of, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”, 66.1(6)“cumulative Canadian exploration expense”E, J
  - Canadian film/video tax credit
    - constitutes assistance for all purposes, 125.4(5)
    - defined, 125.4(1)
  - Canadian oil and gas property expense, in respect of, 66.4(5)“Canadian oil and gas property expense”, 66.4(5)“cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense”D, I
  - capital cost allowance, effect on, 13(7.1)
  - carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(7)
  - defined
    - for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
    - for film/video production services tax credit, 125.5(1)
    - for investment tax credit, 127(9)“government assistance”
    - for journalism labour credit, 125.6(1)
    - for resource exploration and development rules, 66(15)“assistance”
    - includes GST input tax credits, 248(16)–(18)
    - includes QST input tax refunds, 248(16.1), (17.1), (17.3), (18.1)
  - employer, provided by, for housing, 6(23)
  - expired, treated as repaid, 127(10.8)
  - exploration and development grant, deductible, 20(1)(kk)
  - film/video production services tax credit
    - constitutes assistance for all purposes, 125.5(5)
    - defined, 125.5(1)
  - flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure reduced, 127(11.1)(c.21)
  - flow-through mining expenditure reduced, 127(11.1)(c.2)
  - GST input tax credit or rebate deemed to be, 248(16)
  - GST input tax credit repaid deemed to be reduction in, 248(18)
  - government, defined, 127(9)
  - housing subsidy provided by employer, taxable, 6(23)
  - included in income, 12(1)(x)
  - increases adjusted cost base of partnership interest, 53(1)(e)(ix)
  - indirect, taxable, 12(1)(x)(i)(C)
  - investment tax credit reduction, 127(18)–(21)
  - non-government, defined, 127(9)
  - pre-production mining expenditure reduced, 127(11.1)(c.3)
  - prescribed benefit under government program
    - overpayment repaid, deductible, 60(n)(v)
    - taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502
  - QST input tax refund or rebate deemed to be, 248(16.1)
  - QST input tax refund repaid deemed to be reduction in, 248(18.1)
  - qualified expenditures, effect on, 127(18)–(21)
  - reduces adjusted base of partnership interest, 53(2)(c)(ix)
  - reduces adjusted cost base of property, 13(7.1), 127(11.1)(b)
  - reduces claim for scientific research, 37(1)(d)
  - reduces R&D expenditures, 127(11.1)(f) [repealed], 127(18)
  - repayment of
    - creates capital loss, 39(13)
    - deduction for, 20(1)(hh)
    - excluded from reduction in cost base, 53(2)(k), 53(2)(s)
    - includes repaid GST input tax credit, 248(18)
    - increases investment tax credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(e.1), 127(10.7)
    - reduces adjusted cost base of partnership interest, 53(1)(e)(ix)(B)
  - resource-related
    - allocated to member of partnership, 66.1(7), 66.2(6), (7), 66.4(6), (7)
    - increases adjusted cost base of partnership interest, 53(1)(e)(ix)
  - tax shelter investment excluded, 125.4(4)
- Assistance holdback amount**
- defined, for RDSP, 146.4(1)
- Assistant’s salary paid by employee**
- CPP contributions, UI/EI premiums deductible, 8(1)(1.1)
  - deduction, 8(1)(i)(ii)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - Quebec Parental Insurance Plan premiums deductible, 8(1)(1.2)
- Associated charities**
- designation by Minister, 149.1(7)
  - disbursement by one to another, 149.1(6)(c)
- Associated corporations**, *see also* Related persons
- amalgamation, following, 256(7)(b)
  - anti-avoidance rules
    - separate corporations deemed associated, 256(2.1)
    - transfer of assets for passive income SBD grind, 256(2.1)
  - base level deduction, 18(2.3)–(2.5)
  - certain shares excluded from fair market valuations, 256(1.6)
  - corporations associated with same corporation deemed associated with each other, 256(2)
  - defined, 256(1)
  - investment income from, 129(6)
  - investment tax, allocation of expenditure limit, 127(10.2)–(10.4)
  - land soft costs, allocation of base level deduction, 18(2.3)–(2.5)
  - options, 256(1.4)
  - parent deemed to own child’s shares, 256(1.3)
  - Part VI.1 tax, allocation of dividend allowance, 191.1(3)–(5)
  - person deemed related to himself, 256(1.5)
  - refundable SR&ED credit, special rule, 127.1(2.2), (2.3)
  - rights, 256(1.4)
  - small business deduction, 125(3)–(5)
  - specified class of shares, defined, 256(1.1)
  - SR&ED expenditure limit for investment tax credit, special rule, 127(10.22), (10.23)
- Association of Universities and Colleges of Canada, exempt**, 149(1)(h.1)
- Associations**
- non-profit exemption, 149(1)(l)
- Assumption of debt**, 20(1)(e)(ii.2), 20(1)(e.1)(iii)
- debt forgiveness rules do not apply, 80(1)“forgiven amount”B(1)

## Index

- At-risk adjustment (for tax shelter)**
  - defined, 143.2(2), (3)
- At-risk amount**, *see also* Limited partner; Tax shelter
  - artificial transactions, 96(2.6), (2.7)
  - defined, 96(2.2)
  - limited partner's losses restricted to, 96(2.1)
  - limited partnership interest acquired by subsequent person, 96(2.3)
  - resource expenditures, 66.8
- Athlete**
  - amateur junior players, room and board exempt, 6(1)(b)(v.1)
  - association for, *see* Registered Canadian amateur athletic association
  - income of, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI
  - Major League Baseball Players Benefit Plan, Reg. 6800
  - National Hockey League referees, Reg. 6801(c), 6802(d)
  - signing bonus, taxable, 6(3), 115(2)(c.1), 115(2)(e)(v)
  - trust for, *see* Amateur athlete trust
  - tuition support received by, no tuition credit, 118.5(1)(a)(v)
  - U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI
- Atlantic Groundfish Adjustment Program/Atlantic Groundfish Strategy**, *see* Fishing: compensation programs
- Atlantic Investment Tax Credit**, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a), 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(iii)(D), (a.1)
- Attendant**, *see also* Part-time attendant
  - for taxpayer or dependant mentally or physically impaired
    - allowance paid by employer, not income, 6(16)
    - deduction from income, 64(a)(ii)(J)
    - residents absent from Canada, 64.1
    - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(b), (b.1), (c)
    - reimbursement of expenses, 118.2(3)(b)
- Attorney**, *see* Lawyer
- Attribute trading restriction**
  - defined, 256.1(1)
- Attributed surplus (of financial institution)**
  - defined, 181(2), 190(1.1)
- Attributed surplus (non-resident insurer)**
  - defined, 219(7), Reg. 2400(1)
  - Large Corporations Tax, Reg. 8600
- Attribution rules**, *see also* Income-splitting
  - Canada Child Benefit cheque deposited for child's benefit, 74.1(2)
  - deemed receipt of dividend, 82(2)
  - “designated person” defined, 74.5(5)
  - FHSA, exception for, 74.5(12)(d)
  - foreign income, *see* Foreign accrual property income
  - gain/loss from property transferred or loaned, 74.2
    - farm property, 75.1
    - trust, to, 74.3(1)(b)
  - income-splitting tax, 120.4, *see also* Split income
  - indirect payments, 56(2)
  - interest-free or low-interest loans, 56(4.1)
  - loan or indebtedness, 56(4.1)–(4.3)
  - property transferred to child, 74.1(2), 75.1
  - property transferred to spouse
    - capital gain/loss on, 74.2(1)
    - income from, 74.1(1)
  - property transferred to trust
    - income, gain or loss transferor's, 75(2)
    - trusts excluded, 75(3)
  - qualifying trust annuity payment, 75.2(a)
  - RDSP, exception for, 74.5(12)(a.2)
  - RRSP spousal contributions
    - regular attribution rules do not apply, 74.5(12)
    - specific attribution rule, 146(8.3)
    - reverse attribution, excluded, 74.5(11)
  - Saskatchewan Pension Plan contributions, exceptions for, 74.5(12)
  - spousal RRSP premiums, exception for, 74.5(12)
  - TFSA, exception for, 74.5(12)(c)
  - transfer or loan to child, 74.1(2)
  - transfer or loan to corporation
    - income/loss from property transferred or loaned, 74.1
    - trust, to, 74.3(1)(a)
  - transfer or loan to spouse, 74.1(1), 74.2(1)
  - where not applicable, 74.5
- Auction of seized chattels**, 225(2)–(4)
- Audio tapes or CDs**
  - talking textbooks
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(I)
    - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(w)
- Audiologist**
  - certification of hearing impairment
    - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(iii)
  - defined, 118.4(2)
- Audit**, 231.1(1)
  - compliance required, 231.5(2), 231.7
  - contemporaneous documentation for transfer pricing, 247(4)
  - copies or printouts of documents, 231.5(1)
  - court order for compliance, 231.7
  - fishing expedition, 231.2(3)
- Auditory feedback device**
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.1)
- Aunt**, *see also* Niece/nephew
  - defined, 252(2)(e)
  - dependent, 118(6)(b)
  - great-aunt defined, 252(2)(f)
- Australia**, *see also* Foreign government
  - currency loan, *see* Weak currency debt
  - currency of, use as functional currency, 261(1)“qualifying currency”(d)
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
  - trust resident in
    - exclusion from foreign property reporting, 233.3(1)“specified foreign property”(n)
    - special rules for, 93.3
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 17
- Australian trust**, 93.3
  - defined, 93.3(1)
- Austria**, *see also* Foreign government
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 4
- Author**
  - deduction from employment income, 8(1)(q)
- Authorized foreign bank**
  - branch-establishment rollover, 142.7(3)
  - branch interest tax, 218.2
  - branch tax allowance, Reg. 808(8)
  - capital tax rules, 181.3(3)(e), 181.3(4)(c), 190.13(d), 190.14(1)(c)
  - conversion of Canadian affiliate to branch, 142.7
  - debt of, qualified investment for deferred income plans, 146(1)“qualified investment”(b)(ii), 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(b)(ii), 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b)(ii), 204“qualified investment”(b)(ii)
  - deemed resident in Canada for withholding tax rules, 212(13.3)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - foreign tax credit, 126(1.1)
  - interest deduction, 18(1)(v), 20.2
  - payments to, non-resident tax
    - no withholding tax [before Aug. 8/09], Reg. 105(2)(b), 800, 803.1
    - tax payable directly [before Aug. 8/09], Reg. 801–803.1
  - reassessment beyond 4-year deadline, 152(4)(b)(iii.1)

**Authorized foreign bank** (*cont'd*)

- taxable income earned in Canada, 115(1)(a)(vii)(B)
- winding up into, Reg. 9204(2.1)

**Authorized person**

- defined, re communication of taxpayer information, 241(10)

**Automobile**, *see also* Motor vehicle; Passenger vehicle

- available to shareholder, benefit, 15(5), (7)
- benefit related to operation of, includable in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(iii)
- benefit related to use of, not includable in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(iii)
- benefit to shareholder, 15(5)
- capital cost allowance
  - exclusion, Reg. 1102(1)(h), 1102(11)–(13)
  - limitation, *see* Passenger vehicle: luxury
- cost over \$34,000, *see* Passenger vehicle: luxury
- cost over \$100,000, *see* Luxury Items Tax
- dealer, taxable benefit to sales employees, 6(2.1)
- defined, 248(1)
- electric, *see* Zero-emission passenger vehicle; Zero-emission vehicle
- employee's, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(6)
- expenses
  - employee, of, 8(1)(h.1)
  - limitations on deductibility, 13(7)(g), (h), 18(1)(r), 67.2, 67.3
- gasoline for, *see* operating costs (*below*)
- insurance, *see* operating costs (*below*)
- interest cost limit, *see* Passenger vehicle: luxury
- lease expense limit, *see* Passenger vehicle: luxury
- luxury, *see* Passenger vehicle: luxury
- maintenance, *see* operating costs (*below*)
- mechanic, *see* Apprentice: mechanic
- operating costs
  - benefit
    - employee-owned car, 6(1)(l)
    - employer-owned car, 6(1)(k), Reg. 7305.1
    - shareholder, received by, 15(5)
  - deductible
    - by employee, 8(1)(h.1)
    - by employer, 9(1)
- parking for, taxable benefit, 6(1)(a), 6(1.1)
- payments by, non-resident withholding tax, 212(13.3)
- provided to employee
  - amount included in income, 6(1)(e), (k), 6(2)
  - cost includes GST, 6(7)
- provided to partner
  - amount included in income, 12(1)(y)
- provided to shareholder
  - amount included in income, 15(5)
- purchase loan to employee, 15(2.4)(d)
- salesperson, standby charge for use of vehicle, 6(2.1)
- short-term rental/leasing, for
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16
- standby charge, 6(1)(e)
  - reasonable amount, 6(2)
  - salesperson, reasonable amount, 6(2.1)
- trade-in, allocation of consideration, 13(33)
- used by employee, 6(1)(e), (k), 6(2)
- used by shareholder, 15(5)
- used in employment
  - costs, 8(1)(j)
- zero-emission, *see* Zero-emission passenger vehicle; Zero-emission vehicle

**Automotive equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a)
- large trucks and tractors, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(g)

**Automotive painter**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Automotive service technician**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Available-for-use rules**

- capital cost allowance, 13(26)–(32), 20(28), (29), Reg. 1100(2)
- transfer of property to affiliated person, 13(21.2)(e)(iv)
- deduction against rental income, 20(28), (29)
- investment tax credit, 127(11.2)
- meaning of, 248(19)
- scientific research, 37(1.2)

**Average Consumer Price Index**

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**“Average wage” for calendar year**

- defined, 147.1(1)
- used in calculating money purchase limit, 147.1(1)“money purchase limit”

**Averaging of income**, *see also* Income-averaging annuity contract

- forward, *see* Forward averaging
- lump-sum payments, 110.2, 120.31
- RRSPs, 146(5), (8)
- by pledging RRSP as security, 146(7), (10)
- shareholder loans, 15(2), 20(1)(j)

**Aviation fuel**, *see* Fuel tax rebate (1992–1999)**Avoidance of tax**, *see* Anti-avoidance rules**Avoidance transaction**

- defined
  - for general anti-avoidance rules, 245(3)
  - for reportable transaction rules, 237.3(1)
- reporting required, 237.3(2)

**Award**

- legal expenses of collecting salary, etc.
- included in employee's income, 6(1)(j)
- personal injury
  - election re capital gains, 81(5)
  - income exempt, 81(1)(g.1), (g.2)

**Away-from-home expenses**, *see also* Special work site, employment at; Travelling expenses

- railway employees, 8(1)(e)
- transport employees, 8(1)(g)

**B****BAPA (Bilateral Advance Pricing Agreement)**, *see* Advance Pricing Agreement**BDC Capital Inc.**

- prescribed not to be a financial institution, Reg. 9000(b)

**BEPS**, *see* Base erosion and profit shifting, anti-avoidance rules**BHP Billiton-South32 spinoff**, Reg. 5600(j)**BIL**, *see* Business investment loss**BN**, *see* Business Number**BP Canada case overruled**, 237.5**Baby bonus**, *see* Canada Child Benefit**Babysitting**, *see* Child care expenses**Back-door butterfly**, 88(1)(c)(vi), 88(1)(c.3), 88(1)(c.8)**Backman case overruled**, 96(8)**Back-to-back loans**

- attribution rules, 74.5(6)
- loan by corporation to non-resident, 17(11.2)
- non-resident withholding tax, 212(3.1)–(3.81)
- shareholder loans, 15(2.16)–(2.192)
- thin capitalization rules, 18(6), (6.1)

**Back-to-back royalties**

- non-resident withholding tax, 212(3.9)–(3.94)

## Index

### Bad debt

- change in control of corporation, limitation on deduction, 111(5.3)
- deductible, 20(1)(p)
- deemed disposition of, 50(1)(a)
- disposition of depreciable property, 20(4), (4.1)
- disposition of (former) eligible capital property, 20(4.2)
- insurer/moneylender
  - inclusion in income, 12.4
- personal-use property, 50(2)
- recovered
  - capital gain, 39(11)
  - income, 12(1)(i), (i.1)
- restrictive covenant payment, 60(f)
- uncollectible proceeds of disposition, 20(4)–(4.2)
- where property seized by creditor, no deduction for principal, 79.1(8)

### Baker

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Balance

- defined, for consequential reassessment, 152(4.4)
- transfer of, to different CRA account, 221.2

### Balance disorder

- pressure pulse therapy device for, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.4)

### Balance-due day

- amalgamated corporation, 87(2)(oo.1)
- defined, 248(1)
  - for trust’s year-end triggered by change in beneficiaries, 251.2(7)
- payment of tax by, 153(2), 155(1)(b), 156(1)(b), 156.1(1)“net tax owing”(b), 157(1)

### Balance of annuitized voluntary contributions

- defined, 60.2(2)

### Ballroom dancing relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(V), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

### Bank, see also Financial institution

- account in foreign country, disclosure to CRA, 233.3
- additional taxes on, 123.6 [annual], 191.5 [2022 only]
- cannot make Canadian securities election, 39(5)(b)
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
- exempt from Part IV tax, 186.1(b)
- FAPI credit to offset Part XIII tax, 125.21
- FAPI rule flexibility, 95(2.31), (2.43)–(2.45), (3.01)
- foreign, see Authorized foreign bank; Foreign bank
- interference with remittance of tax, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
- liabilities of, determination for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)C(ii)(B)
- mark-to-market rules, 142.2–142.6
- non-resident account reporting, see Common Reporting Standard
- offshore, whether income is FAPI, 95(1)“investment business”(a)(i), 95(2.11)
- receipt of tax payments by, 229 [repealed]
- remittance of source withholdings by large employers, 153(1), (1.4), Reg. 110
- Requirement for Information, electronic delivery of, 231.2(1.1)
- reserves
  - continuation of, on amalgamation, 87(2)(g.1)
  - prescribed reserve amount, Reg. 8000(a), (a.1)
- sperm, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(v)
- surtaxes on, 123.6 [annual], 191.5 [2022 only]
- taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 404

### Bank for International Settlements

- no withholding tax on interest payable to, Reg. 806.1

### Bank or life insurer group member

- defined

- for Canada Recovery Dividend (Part VI.2 tax), 191.5(1)
- for surtax on banks and life insurers, 123.6(1)
- surtax on, 123.6(2), 191.5(2)

### Banker’s acceptances

- included in capital for large corporations tax, 181.2(3)(d)
- interest taxable to holder, 12(1)(c)
  - annual accrual, 12(4), (9)
- qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(i.2)

### Bankruptcy

- Act, see *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*
- “bankrupt” defined, 248(1)
- business income, effect on, 34.1(8)(b)
- corporation
  - dividends paid to, effect on dividend refund, 129(1.1)
  - general rules, 128(1)
  - debt forgiveness rules inapplicable, 80(1)“forgiven amount”B(i)
  - effect on Crown’s priority for taxes withheld, 227(5)
  - “estate of the bankrupt” defined, 248(1)
  - individual
    - Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(3.1)
    - credits allowed, 118.95
    - GST credit, 122.5(7)
    - general rules, 128(2)
    - minimum tax not applicable, 127.55
    - tuition and education credit carryforward, 128(2)(f)(iv), 128(2)(g)(ii)
  - legislation, see *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*
  - receiver
    - return to be filed by, 150(3)
      - minimum tax carryover not applicable, 120.2(4)
    - withholding tax, 227(5), (5.1)
  - shares of corporation in, 50(1)
  - trustee in, see also Legal representative
    - clearance certificate, 159(2)
    - deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
    - obligations of, 159
    - return required by, 150(3)
    - withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)(f)

### Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act

- charge registered under, 223(11.1)
- priority of garnishment order over, 224(1.2)

### Bare trust, 104(1), see also Agent

- requirement to disclose details to CRA, 150(1.3)

### Barrister and solicitor, see Lawyer

### Bars relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ii), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

### Base erosion and profit shifting, anti-avoidance rules

- action items (2015), 95 (proposed amendments)
- country-by-country (CbC) reporting, 233.8
- cross-border rules, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A:2(e)
- FAPI, 95(2)(a.1)–(b)
- hybrid mismatch arrangements, see Hybrid mismatch arrangement
- interest expense deduction
  - limited to 30% of EBITDA, 18.2, 18.21
  - thin capitalization, 18(4)–(8)
- limitation on benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A
- mandatory disclosure rules, 237.3–237.5
- purpose test, MLI Art. 7(1)
- thin capitalization, 18(4)–(8)
- transfer pricing, 247

### Base level deduction

- real property corporations, 18(2.2)–(2.5)

### Base percentage

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)



**Base taxation year (for OAS clawback)**

- defined, 180.2(1)

**Base year**

- defined
- • for corporate inclusion of partnership income, 34.3(1)
- • for transitional rules for insurers (2023), 138(12), 142.51(1)

**Baseball players, see Athlete****Baseline remuneration**

- defined, for COVID-19 wage subsidy, 125.7(1)

**Basic activity of daily living**

- defined, 118.4(1)(c), (d)
- markedly restricted, disability credit, 118.3(1)

**Basic education, see Adult basic education****Basic herd**

- meaning of, 29(3)
- reduction in, 29(2)
- • election re, 29(1)

**Basic oxygen furnace gas**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Bathtub**

- mechanical aid for getting into and out of, medical expense, Reg. 5700(g)

**Beament case overruled, 250(1)(b)****Bearer bond etc.**

- coupon encashment requiring ownership certificate, 234
- withholding tax on payments to non-resident, 215(2)

**Becoming a financial institution, 142.6(1)(a), (b)****Becoming non-resident, see Ceasing to be resident in Canada****Becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)**

- corporation
- • deemed dividends, 128.1(1)(c.1), (c.2)
- • effect on non-resident shareholder's cost, 52(8)
- • foreign affiliate of Canadian resident, 128.1(1)(d)
- • paid-up capital, effect on, 128.1(2), (3)
- • deemed acquisition of property, 128.1(1)(c)
- • deemed disposition of property, 128.1(1)(b)
- • foreign affiliate, Reg. 5907(13)–(15)
- immigration trust, five-year non-taxability, *see* Immigration trust
- partner
- • cost base of properties owned by partnership, 96(8)
- taxation year-end and new taxation year, 128.1(1)(a)

**Bed**

- hospital, medical expense, Reg. 5700(h)
- reservation fee, for foster person, exempt, 81(1)(h)
- rocking, medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)

**Bed & breakfast relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(i), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity****Bees**

- keeping, constitutes farming, 248(1)“farming”

**Behind-the-counter drugs, Reg. 5701****Belgium, *see also* Foreign government**

- film or video under treaty co-production, Reg. 1106(3)(f)
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 5

**“Beneficially interested” in a trust**

- meaning of, 248(25)

**Beneficiary**

- amounts deemed not paid to, 104(13.1), (13.2)
- amounts deemed payable to, 104(24), (29)
- arm's length from personal trust, deemed not to be, 251(1)
- capital cost allowance, deduction for, 104(16) [repealed]
- death of
- • separate return on, 104(23)(d)
- deemed income of, 104(27), (28)
- deferred profit sharing plan, under, 147(17)

- • when plan was employees' profit sharing plan, 147(11)
- defined, 18(5), 94(1), 108(1), 122(3), 146.6(1), 248(13), 251.1(3), 251.2(1), Reg. 8500(1)
- disposing of property previously held by trust
- • reduction of loss, 107(6)
- emigration of, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(j), (k)
- employees profit sharing plan, under, 144(6)–(8)
- • former, refund to, 144(9)
- foreign tax credit, 104(22)–(22.4)
- immigration of, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(j), (k)
- income of, 108(5)
- income payable to, 104(13)
- non-resident
- • distribution of property to, 107(5)
- • • instalment obligation not increased, 107(5.1)
- • • security to postpone payment of tax, 220(4.6)–(4.63)
- • dividends received on behalf of, 82(1)(e)
- • estate income paid to, withholding tax, 212(1)(c)
- • limitation on deduction in computing income of trust, 104(7)
- • trust income paid to, withholding tax, 212(1)(c)
- non-taxable dividends, designation re, 104(20)
- preferred
- • defined, 108(1)
- • election re accumulating income, 104(14)
- • qualifying environmental trust, credit for, 127.41
- • registered education savings plan, under, 146.1(1)“beneficiary”
- • rights or things transferred to, 70(3)
- • share of pension etc. benefits received by estate, 104(27)–(28)
- • superannuation or pension benefit, share of, 104(27)
- • taxable capital gain, designation by trust, 104(21)–(21.7)
- • taxable dividends received by trust, designation re, 104(19)
- • trust, of
- • defined, 108(1)“beneficiary”
- • depreciable property acquired with government assistance, 13(7.2)
- • inducement payments or reimbursement received by, 12(2.1)
- • to be reported to CRA starting 2022, Reg. 204.2(1)(a)

**Benefit**

- automobile available to shareholder, 15(5), (7)
- automobile operation, re, 6(1)(a)(iii), 6(2.2)
- conferred on person
- • amount included in income, 56(2), 246(1)
- • by charity, *see* Undue benefit
- • conferred on shareholder, 15(1), (7), (9)
- • loan forgiven, 15(1.2)
- death, *see* Death benefit
- deferred profit sharing plan, under, 147(10)–(10.2)
- • defined, 248(1)
- • defined
- • Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- • Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- • policy reserves in insurance business, Reg. 1408(1)
- • registered retirement savings plan, 146(1)“benefit”
- • employee benefit plan, 6(1)(g)
- • employment, related to, 6(1)(a)
- • • automobile, 6(1)(e), (k), 6(2)
- • • exclusions from income, 6(1)(a)(i)–(v)
- • • GST included in benefit, 6(7)
- • • group term life insurance, 6(1)(a)(i), 6(4), Reg. 2700–2704
- • • housing loss, 6(19)–(22)
- • • housing subsidy, 6(23)
- • • loan to employee, 6(9)
- • • loss in value of home on relocation, 6(19)–(22)
- • • scholarship for employee's relatives, 6(1)(a)(vi)
- • • stock options, 7
- • • employment insurance, 6(1)(f)
- • forgiveness of debt
- • owing by employee, 6(15), (15.1)

## Index

- Benefit** (*cont'd*)
- owing by shareholder, 15(1.2), (1.21)
  - government assistance program, prescribed
  - overpayment repaid, deductible, 60(n)(v)
  - taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502
  - group term life insurance premium, portion taxable, 6(4)
  - indirect, 56(2)
  - information returns, Reg. 200
  - loan to employee, officer or personal services corporation, 80.4(1)
    - deemed interest, 80.5
  - loan to personal services business
    - included in income, 12(1)(w)
  - loan to shareholder, 80.4(2)
    - deemed shareholder benefit, 15(9)
  - northern and isolated areas
    - credit, 110.7
    - prescribed northern zone and intermediate zone, Reg. 7303.1
  - prescribed, *see* Prescribed benefit
  - provision, *see* Benefit provision
  - registered disability savings plan
    - tax on, 206.2(2)(a)
  - registered national arts service organization, from, 56(1)(z.1)
  - registered retirement savings plan, under, 146(8)–(8.91)
    - defined, 146(1)“benefit”
  - retirement savings, 146.3(5)
  - shareholders’, taxable, 15(1), (7), (9)
  - stock dividend paid, 15(1.1)
  - superannuation or pension, 56(1)(a)
    - defined, 248(1)
  - trust, estate, contract, etc., from, 12(1)(m), 105(1)
  - unemployment insurance
    - repayment of, 110(1)(i)
- Benefit on death**
- defined, Reg. 310, 1401(3)
- Benefit provision**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Benevolent or fraternal benefit society**, *see also* Non-profit organization
- exemption, 149(1)(k)
  - limitation, 149(3), (4)
- Bequest**, *see also* Death of taxpayer
- debt forgiveness rules do not apply, 80(2)(a)
  - to charity, 149.1(1)“enduring property”(a)
- Bermuda**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- Betting losses**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXII:3
- Beverages**
- expenses for, *see* Entertainment expenses (and meals)
- Bifurcating an appeal**, 171(2)
- Bijuralism**
- legislation to apply to both common law and civil law, *Interpretation Act*, ss. 8.1, 8.2
- Bilateral convention**, *see* Tax treaty
- Bill, post-dated, sale of**, 20(1)(e), 248(1)“borrowed money”
- Billed-basis accounting**
- transition to accrual accounting for professionals 2017–20, 10(14.1), 34
- Biogas**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
  - production equipment, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiii), 43.2(b)
- Bio-oil**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
  - equipment, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xi), 43.2(b)
  - included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”
- Bison**, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- Bitumen development phase**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Bitumen mine development project**
- defined, 66.1(6)
- Bitumen upgrading development project**
- defined, 66.1(6)
- Bituminous sands**
- constitutes tar sands, 248(1)“tar sands”
  - defined, 248(1)
  - deposit, exploration for
    - excluded from CEE, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(g), (g.2)
    - excluded from CRP, 66(15)“Canadian resource property”(b)(ii), (e), (f)
  - determination of viscosity and density, Reg. 1107
  - well for, is not oil or gas well, 248(1)“oil or gas well”
- Bituminous sands, included in definition of “mineral”**, 248(1)
- Bituminous sands equipment**
- defined, Reg. 1206(1)
  - proceeds of disposition, 59(3.3)(c)
- Black liquor**, *see* Spent pulping liquor
- Blackburn Radio case overruled**, 152(4)(b)(iii)(B)
- Blast furnace gas**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Blended payment, interest and principal**, 16(1)
- paid to non-resident, 214(2)
- Blind person**, *see also* Mental or physical impairment
- Braille note-taker
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(O)
    - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(y)
  - computer-operating aids
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(C)
    - medical expense, Reg. 5700(o)
  - deaf-blind intervening services
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(M)
    - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.44)
  - devices to assist, business expense, 20(1)(rr)
  - guide dog, expenses, 118.2(2)(l)
  - parking paid by employer, not taxable benefit, 6(16)
  - print-reading aids
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(D), (Q)
    - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(l), (l.1)
  - reading services
    - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(L)
    - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.43)
  - transportation paid by employer, not taxable benefit, 6(16)
- Bliss symbol board**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(N)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(x)
- Block of shares**
- defined, Reg. 4803(1)
- Block of units**
- defined, Reg. 4803(1)
- Blocked currency**
- FAPI reserve, 91(2)
  - income in, postponement of tax, 161(6)
- Blocking deficits (FAPI)**
- anti-avoidance rules, Reg. 5905(7.1)–(7.7)
- Blood coagulation monitor**
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(s.1)
- Blood relationship**
- defined, 251(6)

**Blood sugar**

- measuring device for diabetics, medical expense, Reg. 5700(s)

**Board and lodging**

- railway employees, 8(1)(e)
- special work site, 6(6)
- transport employees, 8(1)(g)
- value of, includable in income, 6(1)(a)

**Board of trade**

- exemption, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- information return, whether required, 149(12)

**Boat**

- cost over \$250,000, *see* Luxury Items Tax

**Boat harbour relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(III), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Boilermaker**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Bond**, *see also* Debt obligation; Investment contract; Obligation; Specified debt obligation

- accrued interest
    - information return, Reg. 211
    - treatment of, 20(14)
  - bearer, *see* Bearer bond etc.
  - Canadian Government, 212(1)(b)(ii)
  - conversion of, 51.1; ITAR 26(25)
  - convertible, exchanged for share, 51
  - cost base, additions to, 53(1)(g)
  - coupon identification, 240(2)
  - credit-related gains and losses, 142.4(7)B
  - discount
    - deduction for, 20(1)(f)
    - limitation on deductibility of payments on, 18(1)(f)
    - when deemed to be interest, 16(3)
  - expropriation assets for sale of foreign property, 80.1
  - foreign corporation, eligible for RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(p)
  - foreign government, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(o))
  - identical properties
    - disposition of, 47(2)
    - meaning, 248(12)
  - income
    - defined, 248(1)
    - foreign affiliate, issued by, 95(5)
    - interest on, deemed dividend, 15(3)
      - non-resident corporation, 15(4)
  - issued at discount, yield treated as interest, 16(3)
  - predecessor corporation, of, 87(6), (7)
  - premium, reserve, *see* Reserve: unamortized bond premium
  - provincial, taxable at reduced rate, 212(6)–(8)
  - purchase of on open market, by issuer, 39(3)
  - reserve for unamortized premium, *see* Reserve: unamortized bond premium
  - sale of, 20(21)
  - small business, *see* Small business bond
  - small business development, *see* Small business development bond
  - stripped, cost of coupon excluded from income when sold, 12(9.1)
  - transferred, interest on, 20(14)
- Bone marrow transplant**
- expenses of, tax credit for, 118.2(2)(1.1)
- Bonus**, *see also* Signing bonus
- cash, Canada Savings Bond, 12.1
  - information return, Reg. 220
  - employment
    - unpaid, 78(4)
    - withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(a), Reg. 103

**Bonus interest payment**

- credit union, by
  - deduction, 137(2)
  - defined, 137(6)

**Bonus payments**

- employees, 5(1) (taxes as salary)

**Book**

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(a)
- talking textbook, medical expense, *see* Talking textbooks

**Bookkeeping services**

- penalty for misrepresentation, 163.2(9)

**Books and records**, *see also* Documents

- destruction of, penalty, 239(1)
- inspections, 231.1
- outside Canada, 143.2(13), (14), 231.6
- political contributions, 230.1
- required to be kept, 230(1)
  - electronic records, 230(4.1), (4.2)
  - failure to keep, 230(3)
    - offence and penalty, 238(1)
  - lawyers, 230(2.1)
  - registered Canadian amateur athletic association, 230(2)
  - registered charity, 230(2)
  - retention of, 230(4)–(8), Reg. 5800
- transfer pricing, 247
- transfer pricing, for, contemporaneous, 247(4)

**Boot**, *see* Non-share consideration (boot)

**Border residents**, *see* Commuter to United States

**Borrowed money**, 20(2), (3)

- costs, capitalized, 21
- defined, 248(1)
- depreciable property, for, 21(3)
  - election to capitalize, 21(1)
- exploration/development, for, 21(4)
- extended meaning of, 20(2), (3)
- interest paid on, 20(1)(c)
- loss of source of income, 20.1(1)
- purposes used for, deemed, 20(2), 20(3), 20.1
- refinanced, 20.1(6)
- used to acquire partnership interest, 20.1(5)
- used to invest in RRSP, RDSP, RESP, PRPP or TFSA, no deduction for interest, 18(11)

**Borrower**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“exempt interest and financing expenses”

**Borrowing**

- allocations in proportion to
  - deduction, 137(2)
  - defined, 137(6)
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“exempt interest and financing expenses”
- expense of, 20(1)(e)

**Borrowing party**

- defined, for upstream loan transitional rules, 39(2.1)

**Bosnia**

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(a) [repealed]

**Botanical gardens relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Bottle deposits**

- taxable as income, 12(1)(a)(ii)
- deduction when repaid, 20(1)(m.2)

**Bounced cheque**, *see* Cheque: dishonoured

**Bounty payments**, *see* Informant payments

**Bourse de Montréal Inc.**

- prescribed securities exchange investment, Reg. 9002.2(d)

**Bovine animals**

- breeding, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- inventory, valuation of, 28(1.2)

**Brace (limb or spinal), as medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)****Brady bond**

- excluded from mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“mark-to-market property”(e), Reg. 6209(b)(i), 9002(1)(d)
- reserve in respect of, Reg. 8006“specified loan”

**Braille note-taker**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(O)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(y)

**Braille printer**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(C)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(o)

**Brambles-Recall spinoff, Reg. 5600(i)****Branch advance**

- defined, 20.2(1)

**Branch financial statements**

- Canadian income of foreign bank calculated using, 115(1)(a)(ii)
- defined, 20.2(1)

**Branch interest tax, 218.2****Branch tax, 219**

- exemption for first \$500,000 of profits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:6(d)
- investment allowance, Reg. 219(1)(j), 808
- non-resident investment or pension fund, exclusion, 115.2
- tax treaty dividend rate limitation to apply, 219.2

**Brant case overruled, 224(1.4), 227(4.3)****Breakdown of marriage, see Divorce and separation****Breakwater**

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6

**Breast prosthesis**

- medical expense, Reg. 5700(j)

**Breeding animals/herd**

- defined, 80.3(1)

**Breeding bee stock**

- defined, 80.3(1)
- tax deferral in drought or flood regions, 80.3(4.1)

**Breeding bees, see also Breeding bee stock**

- defined, 80.3(1)

**Bribes**

- no deduction for, 67.5

**Bricklayer**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Bridge**

- capital cost, 13(7.5)(b), Reg. 1102(14.3)
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(a)

**Bridging benefits**

- employment insurance income replacement benefits, 56(1)(r)(iv)
- pension income credit, 118(8.1)
- pensions, defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**Britain, see United Kingdom****British Columbia, see also Province**

- Forestry Revitalization Trust, *see* Forestry Revitalization Trust
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(vi), (x), Reg. 6700.1
- logging tax, credit for, 127(1), (2), Reg. 700
- Mackenzie, northern resident deduction, Reg. 7303.1(2)(a)
- northern, *see* Northern Canada
- tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- Vancouver, international banking centre until 2013, 33.1(3)

**British Commonwealth**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)

**Broad participation retirement fund**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Broadcaster**

- prescribed person for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(7)

**Broadcasting**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- royalties paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(d)

**Broadcasting undertaking**

- foreign, defined, 19.1(4)
- limitation re advertising expenses, 19.1(1)

**Broker, see also Registered securities dealer; Securities: dealer, trader or agent**

- dividend received by
  - withholding tax, 153(4), (5)
- insurance, reserve for, 32(1)

**Brother**

- deemed not related on butterfly transaction, 55(5)(e)
- dependent, 118(6)(b)
- includes brother-in-law or in common-law, 252(2)(b)
- sharing of RESP assets, 204.9(5)(c)(ii)

**Buccini case overruled, 7(1.7)****Budget surplus**

- personal income tax cuts, 118(3.1)–(3.3) (Notes)

**Building**

- additions/alterations
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6(i), Sch. II:Cl. 6(k)
  - class of property acquired, Reg. 1102(19)
  - disability-related
    - deductible, 20(1)(qq)
    - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.2)
  - capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(q), Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6(a), Sch. II:Cl. 8
  - manufacturing or processing, used in, Reg. 1100(1)(a.1)
  - non-residential, additional allowance, *see* Eligible non-residential building
- construction, capitalization of soft costs, 18(3.1)–(3.7)
- deduction before available for use, 20(28), (29)
- mine, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(g), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- multiple-unit residential, Reg. 1101(5b)
  - separate classes for capital cost allowance, Reg. 1101(5b)
- non-residential, *see* Eligible non-residential building
- proceeds of disposition allocated between land and, 13(21.1), 70(5)(d)
- rent paid before acquisition, deemed CCA, 13(5.2)
- rental properties, limitation on CCA, Reg. 1100(11)–(14.2)
- scientific research expenditures, limitations, 37(8)(d)(i), (ii), Reg. 2900(11)
- scientific research expenditures on, 37(8)(d)
- separate class
  - multiple-unit residential building (acquired by 1987), Reg. 1101(5b)
  - rental property costing over \$50,000, Reg. 1101(1ac)–(1ae)
  - where non-residential use, Reg. 1101(5b.1), *see* Eligible non-residential building
- separate class, where cost over \$50,000, Reg. 1101(1ac), (1ad), (5b)
- special-purpose, defined, Reg. 2903
- when available for use, 13(28)

**Bump**

- denial rule, 88(1)(c)(vi)
- of asset costs, on windup of corporation, 88(1)(d)
- amendment to bump designation, 88(1.8), (1.9)



**Burden of proof**

- on Minister
- failure to report capital gain resulting in denial of exemption, 110.6(6)
- penalty, 163(3)
- on taxpayer challenging assessment, 152(7)

**Burial services**, *see* Eligible funeral arrangement; Funeral services

**Bursary**, *see* Scholarship

**Bus and truck operators**

- allocation of income among provinces
- corporation, Reg. 409
- individual, Reg. 2604

**Bus driver**

- expenses, 8(1)(g)

**Buses (charter) relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(vii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Business**, *see also* Adventure in the nature of trade; Business or property income

- adjustment time, defined, 14(5) [before 2017]
- carrying on in Canada
  - extended meaning of, 253
  - losses, *see* Non-capital loss; Loss(es)
  - non-residents, 2(3)
- cessation, *see* Ceasing to carry on business
- defined, 248(1)
- disposition of by proprietor, 25
- expansion, 44(1), (5)
- expenses, *see* Expenses
- farming or fishing, 28
- income from, *see also* Business or property income
  - defined, 9(1)
  - earned in a province, Reg. 2603
  - limitations, Reg. 2606
  - home office expenses, conditions for deductibility, 18(12)
  - more than one business, Reg. 2605
- limit, *see* Business limit
- losses, *see* Non-capital loss; Loss(es)
- more than one
  - income earned in a province, Reg. 2605
- profits, 9(1), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VII
- proprietor's income from, 11(1)
- separate, *see* Separate business
- small, *see* Small business corporation
- termination of, *see* Ceasing to carry on business
- transfer of, to corporation or spouse, 24(2)

**Business corporation, foreign**, *see* Foreign business corporation

**Business Development Bank of Canada**

- prescribed not to be a financial institution, Reg. 9000(a)

**Business entity**

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

**Business-income tax (foreign)**

- deduction for, 126(2), (2.1)
- defined, 126(7)
- for trusts, 104(22.4)

**Business investment loss**

- allowable, *see also* Allowable business investment loss
- carryforward, 111(1)(a), 111(8)“non-capital loss”
- deduction for, 3(d)
- bad debt, 50(1)(a)
- change of control of corporation, rules, 111(8)“net capital loss”C(b)
- deduction from, 39(9), (10)
- meaning, 39(1)(c)
- shares of bankrupt corporation, 50(1)(b), 50(1.1)

**Business limit**

- anti-avoidance rule, 125(9)

- assignment of, to another corporation, 125(3.1), (3.2)
- defined, 125(2)–(5.1), 248(1)
- effect on enhanced investment tax credit, 127(10.2), 127.1(2)“qualifying corporation”
- large corporation, 125(5.1)(a)
- limits small business deduction, 125(1)(c)

**Business Number**, *see also* Social insurance number

- defined, 248(1)
- disclosure to public, 241(9.3), (9.4)
- holder of, disclosure of information to other governments, 241(4)(l)
- other governments required to use to permit disclosure of information, 241(9.2)
- penalty for failure to provide, 162(6)
- provision of, to provinces and other government departments, 241(4)(l)
- regulations requiring provision of, 221(1)(d.1)
- requirement to provide, 237(1.1), (2)
- tax shelter information return, 237.1(7)

**Business or property income, 12**

- accrued interest on debt obligation, 12(3), (4), (9)
- amounts received for services to be rendered etc., 12(1)(a), 12(2)
- automobile provided to partner, 12(1)(y)
- bad debts recovered, 12(1)(i), (i.1)
- benefits from estates, trusts, etc., 12(1)(m)
- deductions from
  - not allowed, 18
  - permitted, 20(1)
- dividends, 12(1)(j), (k)
- eligible capital amount to be included, 14(1) [before 2017]
- employee benefit plan
  - amounts received from, 12(1)(n.1)
- employee trust, amounts received, 12(1)(n)
- employees profit sharing plan, amounts received from, 12(1)(n)
- employment tax deduction, 12(1)(q)
- energy conversion grant, 12(1)(u)
- forfeited amounts under salary deferral arrangements, 12(1)(n.2)
- home insulation grant, 12(1)(u)
- inducement payments, 12(1)(x)
  - prescribed amount, Reg. 7300
  - received by beneficiary of trust, or partner, 12(2.1)
- insurance proceeds expended, 12(1)(f)
- interest, 12(1)(c)
- inventory adjustment, 12(1)(r)
- investment tax credit, 12(1)(t)
- life insurance policies, accumulating fund, 12.2
- partnership, 12(1)(l)
- payments based on production or use, 12(1)(g)
- personal services business
  - loan from employer, 12(1)(w)
- reimbursement, 12(1)(x)
- prescribed amount, Reg. 7300
- received by beneficiary of trust, or partner, 12(2.1)
- reserves
  - certain goods and services, for, 12(1)(e)
  - doubtful debts, for, 12(1)(d)
  - guarantees etc., for, 12(1)(d.1)
  - quadrennial survey, for, 12(1)(h)
- retirement compensation arrangement, amounts received under, 12(1)(n.3)
- scientific research deduction, 12(1)(v)
- services rendered, amounts receivable for, 12(1)(b), 12(2)
- western grain stabilization payments, 12(1)(p)

**Business property**, *see* Former business property

**Butterfly denial rules, 55(3.1)****Butterfly transaction, 55(3)(b)**

- back-door rule, 88(1)(c)(vi), 88(1)(c.3), 88(1)(c.8)

## Index

Butterfly transaction (*cont'd*)

- capital gains exemption disallowed, 110.6(7)(a)
- definitions, 55(1)
- excluded from capital gains strip rules, 55(3)(b)
- • exception for purchase butterfly, 55(1)“permitted exchange”, (3.1), (3.2)
- • no acquisition of control on spin-off distribution, 256(7)(a)(i)(E)

## C

**CAI (Climate Action Incentive)**, 122.8

**CAIS**, *see* Canadian Agricultural Income Stabilization program

**CCA**, *see* Capital cost allowance

**CCB**, *see* Canada Child Benefit

**CCDE**, *see* Cumulative Canadian development expense

**CCOGPE**, *see* Cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense

**CCPC**, *see* Canadian-controlled private corporation

**CCPC rate reduction percentage**

- defined, 123.4(1)

**CCRA (Canada Customs & Revenue Agency)**, *see* Canada Revenue Agency

**CCT**, *see* Character conversion transaction

**CTB [Canada Child Tax Benefit]**, *see* Canada Child Benefit

**CCUS**, *see* Carbon capture, utilization and storage

**CCUS process**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- • Dept. of Natural Resources technical guide applies, 13(18.2)

**CCUS project**

- defined, 127.44(1), Reg. 1104(2)

**CCUS tax credit**

- deducted from tax, 127.44(2)
- defined, 127.44(5)
- expenditures unpaid after 180 days, 127.44(11)
- investment tax credit, 127.44(5)
- partnership, allocation to partners, 127.44(10)
- refundable credit, 127.44(3)

**CD**, *see* Audio tapes or CDs; Capital dividend; Commencement day

**CDA**, *see* Capital dividend account

**CDE**, *see* Canadian development expense

**CDS Innovations Inc.**

- website postings required by publicly traded partnerships, Reg. 229.1
- website postings required by publicly traded trusts, Reg. 204.1

**CDSB**, *see* Canada Disability Savings Bond

**CDSG**, *see* Canada Disability Savings Grant

**CEC**, *see* Cumulative eligible capital

**CEDC**, *see* Community Economic Development Corporation (Nova Scotia)

**CEDOE**, *see* Canadian exploration and development overhead expense

**CEE**, *see* Canadian exploration expense

**CERB**, *see* Canada Emergency Response Benefit (CERB)

**CERS**, *see* Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy

**CESG**, *see* Canada Education Savings Grant

**CEWS**, *see* Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS)

**CFA**, *see* Cash flow adjustment; Controlled foreign affiliate

**CFVPC**, *see* Canadian film or video production certificate

**CIF**, *see* Canadian investment fund

**CIDA**, *see* Canadian International Development Agency

**CMETC**, *see* Critical Mineral Exploration Tax Credit

**CNIL**, *see* Cumulative net investment loss

**COGPE**, *see* Canadian oil and gas property expense

**COIN**, *see* Canadian option interest note

**COVID-19**

- air quality improvement credit, 127.43
- automobile operating expenses relief, 6(2.2)
- automobile standby charge relief, 6(2.3)
- Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(2.1)
- Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(2) (*see* Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS))
- child care expense need not be to earn income, 63(3.1)(a)
- deferred salary leave plan relief, Reg. 6801.1
- disability supports deduction need not be to earn income, 64.01(a)
- earned income for child-care and disability support includes COVID-19 support, 63(3.1)(b), 64.01(b)
- emergency Child Tax Benefit for May 2020, 122.61(1.01)
- emergency GST Credit for 2020, 122.5(3.001)
- emergency wage subsidy for employers
  - • 10% (applied to source withholdings), 153(1.02)–(1.04)
  - • 75% (paid by CRA), 125.7 (*see* Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS))
- employee benefits, 6(1)(a) (Announced Administrative Change)
- flow-through share rules extensions, 66(12.6001), (12.731), 211.91(2.1)
- home office expenses, 8(13) (Announced Administrative Change)
- lockdown support, 125.7(2.1)B
- reduced minimum amount
  - • for RRIF, 146.3(1.4), (1.5)
  - • for variable benefits under pension plan, Reg. 8506(7.1)
- registered pension plan relief
  - • borrowing permitted, Reg. 8502(i.1)
  - • eligible period of reduced pay, Reg. 8500(1.3)
  - • retroactive benefits for 2019, Reg. 8308(4.1)
  - • retroactive contributions for 2019, Reg. 8308(5.1)
  - • retroactive contributions for 2020–21, Reg. 8308(5.2), (5.3)

**CPI (Consumer Price Index) adjustment**, *see* Indexing (for inflation)

**CPP**, *see* Canada Pension Plan / Quebec Pension Plan

**CRA**, *see* Canada Revenue Agency

**CRB**, *see* Canada Recovery Benefit (CRB)

**CRCB**, *see* Canada Recovery Caregiving Benefit

**CRCE**, *see* Canadian renewable and conservation expense

**CRHP**, *see* Canada Recovery Hiring Program

**CRIC**

- defined [corporation resident in Canada], 15(2.11), 212.3(1), 219.1(2)(c)

**CRTC**, *see* Canadian Radio-television and Telecommunications Commission

**CSIS**, *see* Canadian Security Intelligence Service

**CSM**, *see* Contract service margin

**CSOH**, *see* Pre-1972 capital surplus on hand

**CSST payment**, *see* Workers' compensation payment

**CTSP**, *see* Computer tax shelter property

**CUEC**, *see* Cumulative unused excess capacity

**CWLB**, *see* Canada Worker Lockdown Benefit

**CWB**, *see* Canada Workers Benefit; Canadian Wheat Board

**Cabinetmaker**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Cable**

- fibre optic, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42
- included in definition of “telecommunication”, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- systems interface equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(v)

**Caisse populaire**, *see* Credit union

**Calcium chloride**

- extraction of, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(ii)

- Calcium chloride (*cont'd*)
- included in definition of “mineral”, 248(1)
- Calculating currency**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- Calculation period**
- defined, 20.2(1)
- Calendar year**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 37(1)(a)
  - taxation year described by reference to, 249(1.1)
- Camp, expenses of**
- deductible as child care expenses, 63(3)“child care expense”
  - not deductible, 18(1)(i)
- Campsites relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(x)–(xii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Canada**
- defined, 255, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* 5, *Interpretation Act* 35(1), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(a)
  - application to continental shelf, *Interpretation Act* s. 8(2.2)
  - application to exclusive economic zone, 37(1.3), *Interpretation Act* s. 8(2.1)
  - government of, *see* Government
  - incorporated in, defined, 248(1)“corporation”, “corporation incorporated in Canada”
  - resident of, *see* Resident of Canada
- Canada Caregiver Credit (infirm adult dependant)**, 118(1)B(d)
- Canada Child Benefit**, 122.6–122.63, *see also* Universal Child Care Benefit (pre-July 2016)
- agreement with province to vary amount, 122.63
  - amount of, 122.61(1)
  - attribution rules inapplicable to amounts paid, 74.1(2)
  - change in spousal status, notice to CRA required, 122.62(5)–(8)
  - confidentiality of information, 241(4)(j.2)
  - definitions, 122.6
  - eligible individual, 122.6, 122.62, Reg. 6300–6302
  - not to be assigned, attached, garnished, etc., 122.61(4)
  - overpayment of, 160.1(1)
  - no interest on, 160.1(1)(b), 160.1(3)
  - part-year residents, 122.61(3)
  - reversionary trust rules inapplicable to amounts put in trust, 75(3)(d)
  - young child supplement, 122.61(1.2)
- Canada Child Tax Benefit**, *see* Canada Child Benefit
- Canada Customs and Revenue Agency**, *see* Canada Revenue Agency
- Canada Deposit Insurance Corporation**, *see also* Deposit insurance corporation
- bonds, etc. issued by
  - interest deemed not from Government of Canada, 212(15)
  - subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100
- Canada Disability Savings Act**, *see also* Registered disability savings plan (RDSP)
- amounts paid under, 146.4(4)(n)
  - Canada Disability Savings Bond, 7
  - Canada Disability Savings Grant, 6
  - disclosure of information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.5)
  - repayment of RDSP amount under, deductible, 60(z)
  - text of, 146.4 (Notes)
- Canada Disability Savings Bond**, *see* *Canada Disability Savings Act*
- Canada Disability Savings Grant**, *see* *Canada Disability Savings Act*
- Canada Education Savings Act**
- disclosure of information for purposes of administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.1)
  - grant under, *see* Canada Education Savings Grant
  - revocation of RESP for failure to comply with, 146.1(12.1)
  - text of, 146.1 (Notes)
- Canada Education Savings Grant**
- not a contribution to RESP, 146.1(1)“contribution”
  - repayment of, deduction, 60(x)
- Canada Elections Act**
- candidates and parties under
    - political contribution credit, 127(3)
    - records re monetary contributions, 230.1
- Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy**, 125.7(2.1)
- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(g.6)
  - assessment or determination of, 152(1)(b), 152(3.4)
  - disclosure of claimant names to public, 241(3.5)
  - lockdown support, 125.7(2.1)B
  - penalty for amount overclaimed, 163(2)(i), 163(2.901)
  - sale of business, effect of, 125.7(4.1), (4.2)
  - subsidy can be paid by CRA at any time, 164(1.6), (1.61)
- Canada Emergency Response Benefit (CERB)**, 56(1)(r) [Notes]
- disclosure by CRA for purposes of administration, 241(4)(d)(vii.6)
  - included in income, 56(1)(r)(iv), (iv.1)
  - repayment of, deductible, 60(n), (v.3)
- Canada Emergency Student Benefit (CESB)**, 56(1)(r) [Notes]
- repayment of, deductible, 60(n), (v.3)
  - taxable, 56(1)(r)(iv), (iv.1)
- Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS)**, 125.7, Reg. 8901.1, 8901.2
- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(g.6)
  - assessment or determination of, 152(1)(b), 152(3.4)
  - cannot claim both CRHP and CEWS, 125.7(9.2)
  - disclosure of employer names to public, 241(3.5)
  - dividends paid, disqualifies company, 125.7(2.01)
  - penalty for amount overclaimed, 163(2)(i), 163(2.901)
  - repayment where public corp executive compensation too high, 125.7(14), (14.1)
  - sale of business, effect of, 125.7(4.1), (4.2)
  - subsidy can be paid by CRA at any time, 164(1.6), (1.61)
- Canada Employment and Immigration Commission**
- costs of appealing decision of, deductible, 60(o)
- Canada Employment Credit**, 118(10)
- Canada Employment Insurance Commission**
- employment insurance benefits, *see* Employment insurance
  - financial assistance from, taxable, 56(1)(r)
- Canada Gazette**
- regulations to be published in, 221(2)
- Canada Grain Act**, 76(5)
- cash purchase ticket under, 76(4)
- Canada Housing Benefit**, *see* *Rental Housing Benefit Act*
- Canada Mortgage and Housing Corporation**
- subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100
- Canada–Newfoundland Atlantic Accord Act**
- communication of information for purposes of, 241(4)(d)(vi)
- Canada–Nova Scotia Offshore Petroleum Resources Accord**
- communication of information for purposes of, 241(4)(d)(vi)
- Canada Oil Substitution Program**, *see* Energy: conversion grant
- Canada Pension Plan / Quebec Pension Plan**
- amount payable by taxpayer under, collection of, 223(1)(c)
  - assignment of pension under, 56(2)
  - excluded from attribution rules, 74.1(1)
  - benefits taxable
    - election to pay tax attributable to earlier years, 56(8), 120.3
    - information return required, Reg. 200(1)
    - non-resident, 212(1)(h)(ii) [repealed], 217
    - resident of Canada, 56(1)(a)(i)(B)
    - withholding at source, 153(1)(b)
  - constitutes earned income for RRSP, 146(1)“earned income”(b.1)

## Index

- Canada Pension Plan / Quebec Pension Plan (*cont'd*)
  - contributions
    - by employee, as employer, deduction for, 8(1)(l.1)
    - collection of debt by US Internal Revenue Service, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI-A:9
    - credit for, 118.7
    - enhanced, deduction for, 60(e.1)
      - payroll withholding reduced, Reg. 100(3)
    - self-employed earnings
      - credit for half, 118.7
      - deduction for half, 60(e)
    - costs of appealing decision under
      - deductible, 60(o)
      - recovery of, income, 56(1)(l)(iii)
    - death benefit, taxable, 56(1)(a)(i)(F), 56(1)(a.1)
    - disability pension
      - election to pay tax attributable to earlier years, 56(8), 120.3
      - included in earned income
        - for RRSP purposes, 146(1)“earned income”(b.1)
        - for child care expenses, 63(3)“earned income”(d)
    - disclosure of confidential information for purposes of, 241(3)(b), 241(4)(a), 241(4)(e)(iii)
    - emigration of taxpayer, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(g)(i)
    - employer’s source deductions, failure to remit, 227(9.1)
    - excluded from pension credit, 118(8)(b)
    - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(h)
      - U.S. residents, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
    - repayment of overpayment under, deduction for, 60(n)
    - retirement pension under
      - assignment of, not subject to attribution, 74.1(1)
    - transfer of rights to pension under, 56(4)
  - Canada Pension Plan Investment Board**
    - prescribed to own shares of pension investment corporations, Reg. 4802(1)(c.1)
  - Canada Recovery Benefit (CRB)**, 56(1)(r) [Notes]
    - disclosure of taxpayer information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.7)–(vii.9)
    - included in income, 56(1)(r)(iv), (iv.1)
      - withholding of tax at source, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h), 103(4.1), 103(6)(h)
    - repayment required
      - calculation and assessment of, *Canada Recovery Benefits Act* s. 8(2)–(4)
      - deductible, 60(v.2)
  - Canada Recovery Caregiving Benefit**, 56(1)(r) [Notes]
    - disclosure of taxpayer information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.7)–(vii.9)
    - included in income, 56(1)(r)(iv.1)(D)
      - withholding of tax at source, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h), 103(4.1), 103(6)(h)
    - repayment of, deductible, 60(n), (v.3)
  - Canada Recovery Dividend (surtax on banks and life insurers for 2022)**, 191.5(2)
    - administrative provisions, 191.6
    - allocation of \$1 billion deduction, 191.5(5)–(7)
    - amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(xx)
    - interest on unpaid portion, 161(1)
    - multiple taxation years in 2020, 2021 or 2022, 191.5(3), (4)
    - return required, 191.5(8)
    - tax payable over 5 years, 191.5(9)
  - Canada Recovery Hiring Program**, 125.7(2.2)
    - cannot claim both CRHP and CEWS, 125.7(9.2)
  - Canada Recovery Sickness Benefit**, 56(1)(r) [Notes]
    - disclosure of taxpayer information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.7)–(vii.9)
    - included in income, 56(1)(r)(iv), (iv.1)
      - withholding of tax at source, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h), 103(4.1), 103(6)(h)
      - repayment of, deductible, 60(n), (v.3)
  - Canada Revenue Agency**
    - account numbers, *see* Business Number
    - audit, *see* Audit
    - collection action, *see* Collection of tax
    - created, *Canada Revenue Agency Act* 4(1)
    - delegation of powers to officials of, 220(2.01)
    - employees of, 220(2), (2.01)
    - fairness package, *see* Taxpayer relief
    - informant program, *see* Informant payments
    - official of, interference with, 231.5(2)
    - operations of, 220(1)
    - procedures not followed, assessment still valid, 166
    - refund payable by, *see* Refund
    - staff, discipline of, communication of information for, 241(4)(h), 241(4.1)
    - tax withheld, held in trust for, 227(4)–(4.2)
    - taxpayer relief, *see* Taxpayer relief
    - transfers between tax accounts, 221.2
    - waiver of interest and penalty, 220(3.1)
  - Canada Safeway case overruled**, 12(1)(x)(iv)
  - Canada Savings Bond**
    - cash bonus on, 12.1
    - information return, Reg. 220
  - Canada Shipping Act**, *see also* Vessel
    - quadrennial survey under, reserve for, 20(1)(o), Reg. 3600
    - vessel, defined under, 13(21)
  - Canada Student Financial Assistance Act**
    - interest paid under, credit for, 118.62
    - loan forgiven to doctor or nurse practising in remote region, no tax, Reg. 7300(c)
  - Canada Student Loans Act**
    - interest paid under, credit for, 118.62
    - loan forgiven to doctor or nurse practising in remote region, no tax, Reg. 7300(c)
  - Canada Training Credit**, 122.91
    - assessment of, 152(1)(b)
    - reduces tuition credit, 118.5(1.2)
  - Canada–U.K. Tax Convention**, *see* Table of Contents
  - Canada–U.S. auto pact**
    - payments received, income, 56(1)(a)(v)
  - Canada–U.S. Tax Convention**
    - prescribed provision for elections, Reg. 7400(1)
    - text, *see* Table of Contents
  - Canada Worker Lockdown Benefit**
    - disclosure of taxpayer information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii.7)–(vii.9)
    - included in income, 56(1)(r)(iv.1)(D.1)
      - withholding of tax at source, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h), 103(4.1), 103(6)(h)
    - repayment of, deductible, 60(n)
  - Canada Workers Benefit (former Working Income Tax Benefit)**, 122.7
    - advance payment, 122.7(7)
    - credit on tax return, 122.7(2), (3)
  - Canadian**
    - defined, for Canadian film credit certificate, Reg. 1106(1)“Canadian”
  - Canadian affiliate**
    - of foreign bank, defined, 142.7(1)
  - Canadian Agricultural Income Stabilization program**
    - replaces NISA, 248(1)“net income stabilization account” (Notes)
  - Canadian Airlines International Limited**
    - rescue package, *see* Fuel tax rebate



## Index

- Canadian amateur athletic association**, *see also* Registered Canadian amateur athletic association
  - business activities of, 149.1(6.01)
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - political activities of, 149.1(6.201)
  - refusal to register
    - appeal from, 172(3)(a), 180
  - registered, *see* Registered Canadian amateur athletic association
  - registration
    - refusal by Minister
      - deemed, 172(4)(a)
  - resources of, devoted to amateur athletics, 149.1(6.1)
- Canadian art**, *see also* Cultural property
  - whether CCA allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)
- Canadian assets (of financial institution)**
  - defined, 181(2), 190(1.1), Reg. 8600, 8603
- Canadian banking business**
  - defined, 248(1)
- Canadian Broadcasting Corporation**
  - subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100
- Canadian benefits**
  - defined, 217(1)
- Canadian business property**
  - defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Canadian citizen**
  - CRA cannot collect U.S. tax from, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI-A:8(a)
  - meaning of, 19(5.1)
  - ownership of Canadian newspaper for advertising expenses, 19(5)“Canadian newspaper”(a)
- Canadian Coast Guard Auxiliary**
  - volunteers, tax credit, 118.07
- Canadian Commercial Corporation**
  - contract payment from, investment tax credit, Reg. 4606
- Canadian-controlled private corporation**
  - corporation becoming
    - deemed year-end, 249(3.1)
    - general rate income pool addition, 89(4)
  - corporation ceasing to be
    - deemed year-end, 249(3.1)
    - low rate income pool addition, 89(8)
  - defined, 125(7), 248(1)
  - dividend refund, 129(1), (3)(a)
  - due date for balance of tax, 248(1)“balance-due day”(d)(i)
  - employee stock options in, 7(1.1)
  - existing since before 1972, ITAR 50
  - gain on shares of, capital gains exemption, 110.6(2.1)
  - instalments quarterly, 157(1.1)–(1.5)
  - investment tax credit
    - additional credit, 127(10.1)
    - refund of credit, 127.1
  - loss on share or debt of, 39(1)(c)
  - reassessment deadline 3 years, 152(3.1)
  - small, *see* Small-CCPC
  - small business deduction, 125(1)
- Canadian corporation**
  - corporation ceasing to be, tax on, 219.1
  - defined, 89(1)“Canadian corporation”
  - taxable, defined, 89(1)“taxable Canadian corporation”
  - winding-up of, 88(1)
    - rules, 88(2)
- Canadian Cultural Property Export Review Board**, *see also* Cultural property
  - communication of information to, 241(4)(d)(xii)
  - determination of cultural property, 39(1)(a)(i.1), 110.1(1)(c), 118.1(1)“total cultural gifts”
    - determination of value of cultural property, 118.1(10), (11)
    - appeal of determination, *Cultural Property Export and Import Act* 33.1
    - determination applies for 2 years, 118.1(10.1)
- Canadian currency year**
  - defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)
- Canadian development expense**, *see also* Resource expenses
  - borrowed money
    - capitalization of interest, 21(2), (4)
    - reassessment, 21(5)
  - conversion to Canadian exploration expense on renunciation before 2019, 66(12.601), (12.602)
  - cumulative
    - amount to be included in income, 66.2(1)
    - deduction for, 66.2(2)
      - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
    - deemed, 66.2(8)
    - defined, 66.2(5)
    - partner’s share, 66.2(6), (7)
    - successored, deduction for, 66.7(4)
  - defined, 66.2(5)
  - designation re
    - where not made, 66.5(1)
  - flow-through of, to shareholder, 66(12.62)
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(e), (e.1)
  - partnership, of
    - election to exclude, 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”(f)
    - prescribed, Reg. 1218
    - reclassified as Canadian exploration expense, 66.7(9)
      - expenses for preceding years, 66.1(9)
      - “restricted expense” defined, 66.1(6)
      - successor corporation, 66.7(9)
  - renunciation of, 66(12.601) [before 2019], (12.62), (12.73)
    - adjustment, statement to be filed re, 66(12.73)
    - conversion to Canadian exploration expense before 2019, 66(12.601), (12.602)
      - effect of, 66(12.63)
      - excessive, penalty for, 163(2.2)
      - form to be filed by corporation, 66(12.7)
      - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
      - partnership, return to be filed, 66(12.69)
      - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
      - restriction on, 66(12.67), (12.71)
    - successor corporation, rules, 66.7(4)
      - application, 66.6(1)
- Canadian Emergency Business Account**
  - forgivable loan, taxable, 12(1)(x)(iv)
- Canadian equity property**
  - defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Canadian exploration and development expenses**, *see also* Exploration and development expenses
  - borrowed money
    - interest capitalized, 21(2), (4)
    - reassessment, 21(5)
  - computation of, 66(12)
  - deduction for, 66(1)–(3)
  - defined, 66(15)
  - limitations of, 66(12.1)
  - principal-business corporation, 66(1)
  - successor corporation, rules, 66.7(1)
    - application, 66.6(1)
    - taxpayers other than principal-business corporations, 66(3)
    - unitized oil or gas field, 66(12.2), (12.3)
- Canadian exploration and development overhead expense**, Reg. 1206(1)

## Index

- Canadian exploration expense**, *see also* Exploration and development expenses; Resource expenses
  - borrowed money
  - • capitalization of interest, 21(2), (4)
  - • • reassessment, 21(5)
  - certificate re oil/gas well ceasing to be valid, 66.1(10)
  - cumulative
    - • amount included in, income, 66.1(1)
    - • deduction for, 66.1(3)
    - • deduction from income, 66.1(2), (3)
    - • defined, 66.1(6)
    - • other than principal-business corporation
      - • • deduction from income, 66.1(3)
    - • partner's share, 66.1(7)
    - • principal-business corporation
      - • • deduction from income, 66.1(2)
    - • trust of, reduced by investment tax credit, 127(12.3)
  - defined, 66.1(6)
  - flow-through of, to shareholder, 66(12.6)
    - • expenses in first 60 days of year, 66(12.66)
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(e), (e.1)
  - prescribed, Reg. 1217
  - reclassification of Canadian development expense as, 66.7(9)
    - • "restricted expense" defined, 66.1(6)
    - • "specified purpose" defined, 66.1(6)
  - renunciation of, 66(12.6)
    - • adjustment, statement to be filed, 66(12.73)
    - • effect of, 66(12.61)
    - • excessive, penalty for, 163(2.2)
    - • form to be filed by corporation, 66(12.7)
      - • • late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
    - • non-arm's length partnership, 66(17)
    - • partnership, return to be filed, 66(12.69)
      - • • late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
    - • restriction on, 66(12.67), (12.71)
  - successor corporation, rules, 66.7(3)
  - application, 66.6(1)
- Canadian field processing**
  - defined, 248(1)
  - excluded from manufacturing and processing
    - • for Class 29 CCA, Reg. 1104(9)(k)
  - ineligible for M&P credit, 125.1(3)"manufacturing or processing"(k)
  - property for use in, investment tax credit, 127(9)"qualified property"(c)(ix)
  - property used for, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 29(a)(ii), Sch. II:Cl. 41(c), (d)
- Canadian film or video production**
  - capital cost allowance offsetting income from, Reg. 1100(1)(m)
  - defined, 125.4(1), Reg. 1106(4)
  - separate CCA class, Reg. 1101(5k.1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(x)
- Canadian film or video production certificate**
  - defined, 125.4(1)
  - disclosure of information to public, 241(3.3)
  - revocation of, 125.4(6)
  - tax credit where issued, 125.4(3)
- Canadian film or video tax credit**, 125.4, *see also* Canadian film or video production; Film or video production services credit
  - amalgamation of corporations, 87(2)(j.94)
  - prescribed person, Reg. 1106(7)
  - refund of credit before assessment, 164(1)(a)(ii)
  - tax shelter investment excluded, 125.4(4)
- Canadian financial institution**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Canadian Forces and veterans**
  - allowances not income, 6(1)(b)(ii), (iii)
  - clothing allowance exempt, 81(1)(d.1)
  - death benefit exempt, 81(1)(d.1)
  - detention benefit exempt, 81(1)(d.1)
  - disability award exempt, 81(1)(d.1)
  - earnings loss benefit taxable, 6(1)(f.1)
  - high-risk missions, income exemption, 110(1)(f)(v)
  - no source withholding, Reg. 102(6)
  - income support benefit exempt, 81(1)(d.1)
  - members deemed resident in Canada, 250(1)(b), 250(2)
  - pension income credit, 118(3)(B)(b)(ii)
  - pension income splitting, 60.03(1)"eligible pension income"(c)
  - permanent impairment allowance taxable, 6(1)(f.1)
  - service-related injuries, payments exempt, 81(1)(d.2)
  - supplementary retirement benefit taxable, 6(1)(f.1)
  - travelling and separation allowances, not income, 6(1)(b)(ii)
- Canadian government film agency**
  - defined, Reg. 1106(1)
  - disclosure of tax information to, 241(4)(d)(xv)
  - prescribed person for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(10)(d)
- Canadian group member**
  - defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)
- Canadian Heritage, Department of**, *see also* Minister of Canadian Heritage
  - allocation of points to determine if film or video production is Canadian, Reg. 1106(5)
  - disclosure of information re cultural property to, 241(4)(d)(xii)
- Canadian Home Insulation Program**, *see* Home insulation grant
- Canadian indebtedness**
  - defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)
- Canadian International Development Agency**
  - prescribed international development assistance program
    - • defined, Reg. 3400
    - • person working on deemed resident in Canada, 250(1)(d)
- Canadian investment fund**
  - defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Canadian investment income**
  - defined, 129(4) [repealed]
- Canadian investment property**
  - defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Canadian investor**
  - defined, 115.2(1)
- Canadian labour expenditure**
  - defined, for film/video production services credit, 125.5(1)
  - qualified, *see* Qualified Canadian labour expenditure
- Canadian life investment income, defined**, 211.1(3)
- Canadian manufacturing and processing profits**
  - calculation of, Reg. Part LII
  - defined, 125.1(3)
- Canadian National Railway**, *see also* Railway
- Canadian newspaper**
  - defined, 19(5)
- Canadian oil and gas exploration expense**, Reg. 1206(1)
- Canadian oil and gas property expense**, *see also* Exploration and development expenses; Resource expenses
  - borrowed money
    - • interest capitalized, 21(2), (4)
    - • • reassessment, 21(5)
  - cumulative
    - • deduction for, 66.4(2)
    - • defined, 66.4(5)
    - • recovery of costs, 66.4(1)
      - • • short taxation year, 66(13.1)
    - • successored, deduction for, 66.7(5)
  - defined, 66.4(5)
  - disposition, defined, 66.4(5)"disposition" and "proceeds of disposition"

## Index

- Canadian oil and gas property expense (*cont'd*)
    - flow-through of, to shareholder, 66(12.64)
    - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(e), (e.1)
    - partnership, of
      - election to exclude, 66.4(5)“Canadian oil and gas property expense”(b)
      - partner’s share, 66.4(6), (7)
    - proceeds of disposition, defined, 66.4(5)“disposition” and “proceeds of disposition”
    - renunciation of, 66(12.64)
      - adjustment, statement to be filed re, 66(12.73)
      - effect of, 66(12.65)
      - excessive, penalty for, 163(2.2)
      - form to be filed by corporation, 66(12.7)
      - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
      - partnership, return to be filed, 66(12.69)
        - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
      - restriction on, 66(12.67), (12.71)
    - successor corporation, rules, 66.7(5)
      - application, 66.6(2)
    - unitized oil or gas field, 66(12.5)
  - Canadian option interest note**
    - prepaid interest not deductible, 18(9.2)–(9.8)
  - Canadian ordinary income**
    - defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1), 18.4(8)
  - Canadian outstanding premiums**
    - defined, Reg. 2400(1)
  - Canadian Pacific Ltd. case overruled**, 20.3
  - Canadian partnership, see also Canadian resident partnership**
    - defined, 102(1), 248(1)
    - eligible, defined, 80(1)
  - Canadian premiums**
    - defined, Reg. 8600
  - Canadian property, see also Foreign property**
    - mutual fund investment, *see* Canadian property mutual fund investment
    - taxable, *see* Taxable Canadian property
  - Canadian property mutual fund investment**
    - defined, 218.3(1)
  - Canadian property mutual fund loss**
    - defined, 218.3(1)
  - Canadian Radio-television and Telecommunications Commission**
    - disclosure of information to, 241(4)(d)(xvi)
  - Canadian real, immovable or resource property**
    - defined, 248(1)
  - Canadian renewable and conservation expense**
    - capital cost allowance disallowed, Reg. 1102(1)(a.1)
    - defined, 66.1(6), Reg. 1219
    - included in CEE, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(g.1)
  - Canadian reserve liabilities**
    - of financial institution, defined, 181(2), 190(1)
    - of insurer, Reg. 2400(1)
      - Large Corporations Tax, Reg. 8600
  - Canadian resident partnership, see also Canadian partnership**
    - defined, 248(1)
    - taxation year of, 249(1)(a)
  - Canadian resource expenses**
    - reduction of, on change of control, 66.7(12)
  - Canadian resource profits**
    - defined, Reg. 5202
  - Canadian resource property**
    - acquisition from exempt person, 66.6
    - amalgamation — partnership property, 66.7(10)(j), 66.7(10.1)
      - amount designated re
        - “outlay” or “expense”, 66(15)“outlay” or “expense”
      - constitutes taxable Canadian property for certain purposes, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(n)(i)
      - defined, 66(15)
      - disposition of
        - by non-resident
          - certificate, 116(5.2)
          - purchaser liable for tax, 116(5.2)
          - rules, 116(5.1)
          - treaty-protected property, 116(5.01), (5.02)
        - effect on successor rules, 66.7(14)
        - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(ii)
        - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
      - “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(c)
      - in corporation, share is taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(e)(i)(B), (ii)(B)
      - in partnership, constitutes taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(g)(ii)
      - non-resident’s income earned on, 115(4)
      - non-successor acquisitions, 66.7(16)
      - original owner, defined, 66(15)
      - predecessor owner, defined, 66(15)
      - production from, defined, 66(15)
      - refund or rebate of Crown royalties, 12(1)(x.2)
      - reserve amount, defined, 66(15)
      - rules for trusts, 104(5.2)
      - successor rules, 66.7(14)
- Canadian security**
  - defined, 39(6)
  - disposition of, 39(5)
    - election re, 39(4)
  - owned by partnership, 39(4.1)
- Canadian Security Intelligence Service**
  - provision of charity information to, for security purposes, 241(9), (9.1)
- Canadian service provider**
  - defined, re non-resident investment or pension fund, 115.2(1)
- Canadian tax**
  - defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(a)
- Canadian tax results**
  - defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)
- Canadian Venture Exchange**
  - prescribed securities exchange investment, Reg. 9002.2(e)
  - prescribed stock exchange, 262
- Canadian Vessel Construction Assistance Act**
  - conversion cost deemed separate class, 13(17)
  - deduction under, deemed depreciation, 13(13)
  - disposition of deposit under, 13(19), (20)
- Canadian waters**
  - defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Canadian Wheat Board**
  - defined, 135.2(1)
    - Farmers’ Trust, 135.2(1)“eligible trust”
    - unit of, ineligible for TFSA, 135.2(4)(g)
  - paid-up capital on issuing shares to trust, 135.2(3)(c)
  - tax consequences of privatization, 135.2
- Canadian Wheat Board Act**, 76(5)
- Canadian Wheat Board continuance**
  - defined, 135.2(1)
- Canals**
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(b)
- Cancellation of interest, penalty or tax, see** Waiver
- Cancellation of lease, see** Lease cancellation payment
- Canoes**
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7

## Index

### ***Canterra Energy Ltd.* case overruled, 257**

#### **Capacity test**

- for shareholder loans, 15(2.4)(e)

#### **Cape Breton**

- defined, 127(9)
- Development Corporation, subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100

#### **Capital**

- contribution of, addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(c)
- cost, *see* Capital cost; Capital cost allowance
- cost of, defined, Reg. 5202, 5203, 5204
- deemed contribution of, 53(1.1)
- defined
  - for financial institutions tax, 190.13
  - for large corporations tax, 181.2(3), 181.3(3)
- element, *see* Capital element
- expenditure, not deductible, 18(1)(b)
  - depreciation, *see* Capital cost allowance
- disability-related building modifications, deductible, 20(1)(qq)
  - disability-related devices or equipment, 20(1)(rr)
- goodwill, deduction for, 20(1)(b)
- landscaping, deduction for, 20(1)(aa)
- pre-production mining expenditure, whether excluded, 66.1(6.2)
  - scientific research and experimental development, deductible, 37
  - site investigation fees, deductible, 20(1)(dd)
- financial institutions', tax on, 190–190.211
- gains, *see* Capital gain
- income and, combined, 16(1), (4), (5)
- losses, *see* Capital loss
- outlay or loss, not deductible, 18(1)(b)
- property, *see* Capital property
- reorganization of, exchange of shares, 86(1); ITAR 26(27)
- stock, *see* Capital stock
- tax, *see* Capital tax
- thin, 18(4)–(8)

#### **Capital cost**

- allowance, *see* Capital cost allowance
- deemed, 13(7)–(7.4)
  - depreciable property acquired with government assistance, 13(7.1), (7.2)
  - on death, 70(13)
  - reduction due to debt forgiveness, 13(7.1)(g), 80(5)
- leased property acquired, 13(5.1)
- manufacturing and processing property
  - deemed, 13(10)
- tax shelter investment, 143.2(6)
- undepreciated, *see* Undepreciated capital cost

#### **Capital cost allowance, *see also* Depreciable property**

- accelerated investment incentive property (2018–2027), *see* Accelerated investment incentive property
- access road (forest), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(p)
- acquisition year rules, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
- non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
- additional allowances
  - Canadian vessel, Reg. 1100(1)(v)
  - certified productions, Reg. 1100(1)(l)
  - Class 13, Reg. 1100(1)(b)
  - Class 14, Reg. 1100(1)(c)
  - Class 19, Reg. 1100(1)(n), (o)
  - Class 20, Reg. 1100(1)(p)
  - Class 21, Reg. 1100(1)(q)
  - Class 28, Reg. 1100(1)(w)
  - Class 35, Reg. 1100(1)(za.1)
  - Class 38, Reg. 1100(1)(zd)
  - Class 39, Reg. 1100(1)(ze)
  - Class 40, Reg. 1100(1)(zf)

- Class 41, Reg. 1100(1)(y)
- Class 43 (after 2025), Reg. 1100(2)A(d)
- Class 43.1, Reg. 1100(2)A(b)
- Class 43.2, Reg. 1100(2)A(c)
- Class 53, Reg. 1100(2)A(d)
- Class 54, Reg. 1100(2)A(e)
- Class 55, Reg. 1100(2)A(f)
- Class 56, Reg. 1100(2)A(e)
- electric cars, Reg. 1100(2)A(e), (f)
- fishing vessels, Reg. 1100(1)(i)
- grain storage facilities, Reg. 1100(1)(sb)
- railway cars, Reg. 1100(1)(z), (z.1a)
- railway track, Reg. 1100(1)(za), (za.1), (zb)
- railway trestles, Reg. 1100(1)(za.2)
- zero-emission vehicles, Reg. 1100(2)A(e), (f)
- additions and alterations, *see also* building (*below*)
- advertising sign, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 11
- aircraft, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 9, Sch. II:Cl. 16
- employee's, 8(1)(j), 13(11), Reg. 1100(6)
- airplane hangar, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
- airplane runway, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g), Sch. II:Cl. 17(c)
- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(1)(ii)
- amount deductible, 20(1)(a), Reg. Parts Part XI, XVII
- amusement parks, property used in connection with, Reg. 1103(2b), 1104(12), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 37
- defined, Reg. 1104(12)
- apparel for rental, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(k)
- automobile, Reg. 1102(1)(h)
  - definitions, Reg. 1102(11)
  - employee's, 8(1)(j)(ii), 13(11), Reg. 1100(6)
  - exclusion, Reg. 1102(1)(h)
  - general, Reg. 1102(11)–(13), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a)
  - short-term rental or leasing, for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16
- automotive equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a)
- available-for-use rule, 13(26)–(32), 20(28), (29), Reg. 1100(2)
- beneficiary of trust, deduction for, 104(16), (17.1), (17.2) [repealed]
- biogas production equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiii), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- bio-oil equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xi), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- book (library), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(a)
- breakwater, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6
- bridge, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(a)
- building, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(q), Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6(a), Sch. II:Cl. 8
  - addition/alteration, Reg. 1102(19), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3(g), Sch. II:Cl. 3(k), Sch. II:Cl. 6(i), Sch. II:Cl. 6(k)
- additional allowance for use in manufacturing or processing, Reg. 1100(1)(a.1)
- additional allowance for non-residential use, Reg. 1100(1)(a.2)
- separate class where cost over \$50,000, Reg. 1101(1ac), (1ad), (5b)
- cable system interface equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(v)
- Canadian film or video production, Reg. 1100(1)(m), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(x)
  - separate class, Reg. 1101(5k.1)
- canal, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(b)
- canoe, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
- carbon dioxide pipeline, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 49(b)
- catalyst, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 26
- catch-all class, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
- certified Class 34 properties, Reg. 1104(11)
- certified films and video tapes, Reg. 1100(21)–(23)
- certified production, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(w), Sch. II:Cl. 12(n)
  - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5k), (5l)
- chinaware, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(b)
- Class 38 property
  - separate class, election, Reg. 1101(5l)



## Index

- Capital cost allowance (*cont'd*)
- classes of depreciable property, Reg. Sch. II
  - • inclusions in, Reg. 1103
  - • prescribed, Reg. 1105
  - • separate, Reg. 1101
  - • transfers between, Reg. 1103
  - coin-operated game, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(f)
  - combustion turbine, Reg. 1101(5t), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 17(a.1), Sch. II:Cl. 48
  - compression equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(j), (k)
  - computer, *see* Computer: capital cost allowance
  - computer software, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(o)
  - • limitation where tax shelter investment, Reg. 1100(20.1)
  - concession, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
  - contractor's movable equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(h), Sch. II:Cl. 22, Sch. II:Cl. 38
  - culvert, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(c)
  - cutlery, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(b)
  - cutting rights, Reg. 1100(1)(e)
  - cutting/shaping part in machine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(j)
  - dam, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(d)
  - • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
  - data cable, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(b)
  - data communication equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
  - data network infrastructure equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 46
  - deductions allowed, Reg. 1100
  - deemed depreciable property, separate classes, Reg. 1101(5g), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 36
  - definitions, Reg. 1104
  - dental instruments (small), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(e)
  - die, etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
  - distribution equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47
  - district energy equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(a)(iii.1), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xv)
  - dock, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
  - • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
  - drilling vessels, Reg. 1100(1)(va)
  - drive-in theatre property, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(q)
  - earth-moving equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 22, Sch. II:Cl. 38
  - • separate class, election, Reg. 1101(5l)
  - electric cars, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xl), (xli), Reg. 1100(2)A(e), (f)
  - electric vehicle charging station, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvii)
  - electrical energy storage property, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xviii)
  - electrical generating equipment, Reg. 1100(1)(t), (ta), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 17(a.1), Sch. II:Cl. 29, Sch. II:Cl. 41, Sch. II:Cl. 43.1, Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
  - • electric energy producer/distributor, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 2(c), Sch. II:Cl. 8(f), Sch. II:Cl. 9(a)
  - • used for mining, Reg. 1102(8)–(9.2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(r)
  - electronic data-processing equipment, *see* Computer: capital cost allowance
  - eligible capital property after 2016, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14.1
  - eligible liquefaction facility
  - • building, Reg. 1100(1)(a.3), Sch. II:Cl. 1(q)
  - • equipment, Reg. 1100(1)(yb), Sch. II:Cl. 47
  - employee's automobile or aircraft, 8(1)(j)(ii), 13(11), Reg. 1100(6)
  - fast writeoff, *see also* additional allowances (above)
  - • year of acquisition, Reg. 1100(2)
  - fence, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
  - • in amusement park, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 37
  - fibre-optic cable, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(a)
  - 50% rule, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
  - • non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
  - film production, *see* Canadian film or video production
  - films and video tapes, Reg. 1100(21)–(23), 1104(2), (10)
  - first-year rule, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
  - fishing vessels, Reg. 1100(1)(i)
  - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(2)
  - fixed location fuel cell systems or equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(a)(ii.1), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xii), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
  - franchise, Reg. 1100(1)(c), 1100(9), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
  - fuel upgrading equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
  - gas manufacturing/distributing equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(n), Sch. II:Cl. 2(d)
  - general-purpose electronic data processing equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f), Sch. II:Cl. 45, Sch. II:Cl. 50
  - generating equipment, Reg. 1100(1)(t), (ta), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 2(c), Sch. II:Cl. 8(f), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 9(a), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
  - geothermal energy project, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(vii)
  - goodwill after 2016, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14.1
  - grain storage facilities, Reg. 1100(1)(sb)
  - greenhouse, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
  - ground source heat pump system, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
  - half-year rule, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
  - harness, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(c)
  - heat production/distribution equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(p), Sch. II:Cl. 2(f)
  - heat recovery equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1
  - heavy water, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 26
  - immediate expensing (2021–2024), Reg. 1100(0.1)–(0.3), 1104(3.1)–(3.6)
  - industrial mineral mines, Reg. 1100(1)(g), Reg. Sch. V
  - jetty, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(e), Sch. II:Cl. 3
  - jig, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
  - kiln, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
  - kitchen utensils, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(c)
  - land excluded, Reg. 1102(2)
  - last, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
  - lease option agreements, separate classes, Reg. 1101(5)
  - leased properties
  - • buildings on, Reg. 1102(5)
  - • improvements to, Reg. 1102(4)
  - leasehold interest, Reg. 1100(1)(b), 1102(4)–(6), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 13, Reg. Sch. III
  - • acquired before 1949, Reg. 1102(6)
  - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5h)
  - leasing properties, Reg. 1100(15)–(20)
  - • non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
  - • separate classes, 1101(5c)
  - licence, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
  - linen, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(g)
  - liquefied natural gas facility, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47(b)
  - LNG facility, *see* eligible liquefaction facility (above)
  - locomotive, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6, 7(i)
  - logging equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(o)
  - machinery/equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 29, Sch. II:Cl. 43
  - manufacturing/processing business, Reg. 1102(15), (16)
  - • excluded activities, Reg. 1104(9)
  - • property used in, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 29, Sch. II:Cl. 43, Sch. II:Cl. 53
  - marine railway, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
  - medical instruments, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(e)
  - mine buildings, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(g), Sch. II:Cl. 41
  - mine equipment etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(k), Sch. II:Cl. 10(l), Sch. II:Cl. 10(m), Sch. II:Cl. 41
  - mine property, Reg. 1100(1)(w), (x), 1100A, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 28, Sch. II:Cl. 41
  - mine shaft etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(f)
  - mining, definitions, Reg. 1104(5)–(8)
  - misclassified property, 13(6)
  - mold, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
  - mole, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(f), Sch. II:Cl. 3
  - motion picture film, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(s)

## Index

- Capital cost allowance (*cont'd*)
  - multiple-unit residential buildings, Reg. Sch. II
  - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5b)
  - natural gas distribution pipeline, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 51
  - network equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 46
  - non-residents, Reg. 1102(3)
  - offshore drilling vessels
    - • additional allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(va)
    - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(2b)
  - oil or gas well equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j), Sch. II:Cl. 41
  - oil refinery property, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(u), Sch. II:Cl. 41
  - oil storage tank, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6, Sch. II:Cl. 29
  - outdoor advertising structures, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(l), Sch. II:Cl. 11
    - • separate class, election, Reg. 1101(5l)
  - overburden removal cost, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(q)
  - parking area, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)
    - • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
  - partnership property, excluded, Reg. 1102(1a)
  - patent, Reg. 1100(1)(c), 1100(9), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14, Sch. II:Cl. 44
  - pattern, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
  - photovoltaic equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(vi), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiii), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
  - pinball machine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(f)
  - pipeline, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(l), Sch. II:Cl. 2(b), Sch. II:Cl. 49
    - • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
    - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5i), (5j)
  - pollution control equipment, Reg. 1100(1)(t)
  - prescribed classes of depreciable property, Reg. 1105
  - property acquired by transfer, amalgamation or winding-up, Reg. 1102(14), (14.1)
    - • non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
    - • property acquired in the year, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
    - • non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
  - property not included in classes, Reg. 1102
  - pumping equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(j), Sch. II:Cl. 7(k)
  - radar equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 9
  - radio communication equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 9
  - rail suspension device, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(h)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 35(b)
  - railway cars, Reg. 1100(1)(z), (z.1a), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(h)(ii), Cl. 35
    - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5d)–(5d.2)
  - railway locomotive, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(j), Sch. II:Cl. 7(i), Sch. II:Cl. 10(y)
  - railway property, Reg. 1100(1)(zc)
  - railway sidings, Reg. 1100(8)
  - railway system, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 4
  - railway tank car, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
  - railway track, Reg. 1100(1)(za.1), (zb), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(h)
    - • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(m), Sch. II:Cl. 41
    - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5e), (5e.1)
  - railway traffic control equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(i)
  - rapid transit car, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
  - rates for various classes of property, Reg. 1100(1)
  - recapture, 13(1); ITAR 20(2)
    - • passenger vehicle, 13(2)
    - • R&D expenditures previously deducted, 37(6)
    - • rollover where property replaced, 13(4), (4.1)
    - • vessels, 13(13), (15), (16)
  - reclassification of property, 13(5)
  - recreational property, Reg. 1102(17)
  - regulations, Reg. Part XI
  - rental properties, Reg. 1100(11)–(14.2)
    - • non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
    - • separate class for each, Reg. 1101(1ac)–(1ae)
  - revocation of certificates (Class 34 properties), Reg. 1104(11)
    - • river improvements, Reg. 1102(7)
    - • roadway, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g), Sch. II:Cl. 17
      - • • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
    - • roller skating rink floor, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(i)
    - • rowboat, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
    - • rules re property, Reg. 1102
    - • runway, *see* airplane runway (*above*)
    - • scale, metric, for retail use, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(p)
    - • scow, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
    - • separate classes, *see* Separate classes for capital cost allowance
    - • shares, no CCA allowed, 18(1)(y)
    - • sidewalk, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)
    - • sleigh, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(d)
    - • software, *see* computer software (*above*)
    - • solar heating equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
      - • stable equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(c)
    - • storage area, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)
      - • • for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
    - • subway, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(j)
    - • systems software, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
    - • tableware, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(b)
    - • tangible capital property not elsewhere specified, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(i)
    - • tank (oil or water), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
    - • taxation year less than 12 months, Reg. 1100(3)
    - • taxicab, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16
    - • telecommunication spacecraft, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f.2), Sch. II:Cl. 30(a)
      - • • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5a)
    - • telephone cable, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(b)
    - • telephone/telegraph equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 17
    - • telephone/telegraph system, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 17
    - • television commercial, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(m)
    - • terminal loss, 20(16)
      - • • limitation re franchise or licence exchanged, 20(16.1)(b)
      - • • limitation re passenger vehicles, 20(16.1)(a)
    - • tidal energy, electricity generation equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiv), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
    - • timber cutting/clearing equipment etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(n), Sch. II:Cl. 15
    - • timber limits and cutting rights, Reg. 1100(1)(e)
      - • • separate classes, Reg. 1101(3)
    - • timber resource property, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 33
    - • tools
      - • • portable, for rental, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(b), Sch. II:Cl. 29
      - • • small, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(h)
    - • “total depreciation” defined, 13(21)
    - • townsite costs for mine, Reg. 1102(18) [repealed], Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
    - • trailer, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(e)
    - • tramways, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 4
    - • transferred property, 13(5)
    - • transmission equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47
    - • trestles, Reg. 1100(1)(za.2), (zb), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
      - • • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5e.2), (5f)
    - • tunnel, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(j)
    - • undepreciated capital cost, defined, 13(21)
    - • underground storage cost, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f.1), Sch. II:Cl. 41
    - • uniforms, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(k)
    - • vat, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
    - • vehicle charging station, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvii)
    - • vessels, Reg. 1101(2)–(2b), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
      - • • certified, Reg. 1100(1)(v), 1101(2a)
      - • • separate classes, Reg. 1101(2)–(2b)
    - • video game, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(f)

## Index

- Capital cost allowance (*cont'd*)
- videotape, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(s), Sch. II:Cl. 12(l), Sch. II:Cl. 12(m)
  - videotape cassette for rental, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(r)
  - wagon, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(d)
  - waste-fuelled thermal energy system, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
  - water distributing equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(o), Sch. II:Cl. 10(e)
  - water storage tank, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6, Sch. II:Cl. 29
  - wave energy, electricity generation equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiv), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
  - wharf, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6
    - for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
  - windmill, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
  - woods assets, Reg. Sch. IV
  - zero-emission vehicles, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xl), (xli), Reg. 1100(2)A(e), (f)
- Capital deduction**
- for financial institutions tax
    - deducted in computing amount subject to tax, 190.1(1)
    - defined, 190.15
  - for large corporations tax, defined, 181.5
- Capital dividend**, 83(2)
- account, *see* Capital dividend account
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(x)(ii)
  - election to treat dividend as, 83(2), (2.2)–(2.4)
    - form and manner of making, Reg. 2101
    - where not available, 83(2.1)
  - paid to non-resident, 212(2)(b)
  - through trust, 212(1)(c)(ii)
  - private corporation, Reg. 2101
- Capital dividend account**
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(z.1)
  - corporation ceasing to be exempt, 89(1.2)
  - defined, 89(1)
  - “designated property” defined, 89(1)
  - dividend payable before May 7, 1974, ITAR 32.1(4)
  - gift by corporation, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(i)(A)
  - life insurance proceeds
    - after May 23, 1985, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)
    - before May 24, 1985, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(e)
    - exclusion from anti-avoidance rule, 83(2.3)
  - payment out of, *see* Capital dividend
  - prescribed labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, of, deemed nil, 131(11)(e)
  - where control acquired, 89(1.1)
- Capital element**
- annuity, of, deductible, 60(a)
  - blended payment, 16(1), (4), (5); 20(1)(k) [repealed]
- Capital gain**, *see also* Capital gains and losses
- allocation of
    - credit union, by, 137(5.1), (5.2)
  - convertible property, 51
  - deduction, *see* Capital gains deduction
  - deemed
    - capital gains stripping, 55(2)–(5)
    - debt forgiveness, 80(12)
    - negative adjusted cost base, 40(3)
      - of passive partnership interest, 40(3.1)
  - defined, 39(1)(a), 40(1)(a)
  - dividend instead of, on disposition of share of foreign affiliate, 93(1)
  - donation of publicly traded shares, 38(a.1)
    - partnership interests exchangeable for, 38(a.3)
  - exchanges of property, 44
  - failure to report, 110.6(6)
  - foreign affiliate, of
    - election re, Reg. 5902
    - income, 3
    - income-splitting tax, 120.4(4), (5)
    - life insurer’s pre-1969 property, 138(11.2)
    - listed personal property
      - taxable net gain, 41
      - non-resident, 115(1)(b)
    - prorating for gains before May 1995, 40(9)
    - not included in income from property, 9(3)
    - principal residence
      - exemption, 40(2)(b)
      - farmer’s, 40(2)(c)
    - recovery of bad debt, 39(11)
    - reserve, *see* Reserve: capital gain
    - rollover, *see* Rollover
    - shares or exchangeable partnership interests, donation of, 38(a.1), (a.3)
    - specified, deductions for, 126(5.1)
    - split income, 120.4(4), (5)
    - stripping, 55(2)–(5)
    - taxable
      - beneficiary’s, designated by trust, 104(21.2)
      - defined, 38(a), 248(1)
      - definitions, 54
      - excluded from income of certain exempt organizations, 149(2)
        - foreign affiliate, of, 95(2)(f)
        - insurer’s, 138(2)(b), 142
        - net, of trust, 104(21.3)
        - partnership, of, 96(1.7)
        - trust’s, designation to beneficiary, 104(21)
    - taxed
      - defined, 130(3)
      - treaty rules, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII
- Capital gains and losses**, *see also* Capital gain; Capital loss
- adjusted cost base of property owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(3), (4)
  - application of subdivision c, ITAR 26(1)
  - becoming resident, on, 128.1(1)(b)
  - ceasing to be resident, on, 128.1(4)(b)
  - deemed, from property transferred to spouse, 74.2(2)
  - deemed acquisition or disposal of property, 45
  - disposition after June 18/71 where not at arm’s length, ITAR 26(5)
  - disposition before 1972, ITAR 26(5)
  - disposition subject to warranty, 42
  - disposition to corporation controlling or controlled by taxpayer, 40(2)(a)(ii)
  - dividend in kind, cost of, 52(2)
  - election re cost of property owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(7)
  - employees profit sharing plan, allocated under, 144(4)–(4.2)
  - exempt person, of, 40(2)(a)(i)
  - fair market value of securities, ITAR 26(11)
  - foreign affiliate, of, 95(2)(f)
  - foreign exchange, 39(1.1), (2)
  - identical properties, 47
  - “listed-personal-property loss” defined, 41(3)
  - lottery prize, 40(2)(f)
  - meaning of, 39(1)
  - negative adjusted cost base deemed gain, 40(3), (3.1)
  - non-resident taxpayer, 40(2)(a)(i)
  - options, *see* Option
  - partial dispositions, 43
  - personal-use property, 46
    - corporation, 46(4)
  - prizes, 52(4)
  - property whose value included in income, cost of, 52(1)
  - purchase of bond etc. by issuer, 39(3)
  - reacquired property, ITAR 26(6)

## Index

### Capital gains and losses (*cont'd*)

- rollover, *see* Rollover
- stock dividends, 52(3)
- Valuation Day, ITAR 24, 25

### Capital gains deduction, 110.6

- allowable business investment loss, interaction, with, 39(9), 110.6(1)“annual gains limit”B(b), 110.6(1)“cumulative gains limit”(b)
- anti-avoidance rules, 110.6(7)–(11)
- beneficiary of trust, 104(21.2)
- definitions, 110.6(1)
- determination of income while not resident, 110.6(13)
- double-dipping restriction, *see* Cumulative net investment loss
- election to trigger gain before corporation goes public, 48.1
- election to trigger gain on Feb. 22/94, 110.6(19)–(30); ITAR 26(29)
  - depreciable capital property
    - cost, 13(7)(e.1)
    - no recapture, 13(21)“undepreciated capital cost”F
  - excessive, 14(9) [before 2017], 110.6(19)(a)(ii)(C)(II), 110.6(22)(a)B, 110.6(28)
  - non-qualifying real property, 110.6(21)
  - option, 40(3.2)
  - partnership interest, 110.6(23)
  - penalty for late election, 110.6(29)
  - principal residence, 40(2)(b)A, D, 40(7.1)
  - shares from employee stock option, 110.6(19)(a)(i)(A)B
- failure to report gains, 110.6(6)
- indexing to inflation, 117.1(1)
- individual deemed resident in Canada, 110.6(5)
- interest expense, effect of, *see* Cumulative net investment loss
- maximum, 110.6(4)
- non-qualifying real property, defined, 110.6(1)
- other property, 110.6(3)
- partnership look-through rule, 110.6(14)(d.1)
- prescribed shares, Reg. 6205
- qualified farm or fishing property, 110.6(2)
- qualified small business corporation shares, 110.6(2.1)
- specified capital gains, 126(5.1)
- spousal trust, of, 110.6(12)
- where amount deemed proceeds of disposition rather than dividend, 183.1(7)
- where not permitted, 110.6(7), (8), (11)

### Capital gains dividend

- investment corporation, Reg. 2104
- mortgage investment corporation, 130.1(4), Reg. 2104.1
- mutual fund corporation, 131(1)–(1.4), Reg. 2104
- on taxable Canadian property, deemed dividend to non-resident, 131(5.1), (5.2)

### Capital gains dividend account

- mutual fund corporation, 131(6)“capital gains dividend account”

### Capital gains exemption, *see* Capital gains deduction

### Capital gains pool [repealed]

- of registered charity
- defined, 149.1(1)

### Capital gains redemptions

- mutual fund corporation, 131(6)“capital gains redemptions”
- mutual fund trust, of, 132(1)
- defined, 132(4)

### Capital gains refund

- investment corporation, 130(2)
- mutual fund corporation, to, 131(2), (3)
  - interest on, 131(3.1)
- on taxable Canadian property, deemed dividend to non-resident, 131(5.1), (5.2)
- mutual fund trust, to, 132(1), (2)
  - interest on, 132(2.1)

- on taxable Canadian property, deemed dividend to non-resident, 132(5.1), (5.2)

### Capital gains stripping

- anti-avoidance rules, 55(2), (3.1)
- exemption for butterfly transaction, 55(3)(b)
- exclusion for cross-border purchase butterfly, 55(3.1)

### Capital interest (in a trust), *see* Trust (or estate): capital interest in

### Capital loss, *see also* Capital gains and losses; Net capital loss

- allowable
  - defined, 38(b)
  - foreign affiliate, of, 95(2)(f)
  - partnership, of, 96(1.7)
- bad debt, 50(1)
- personal-use property, 50(2)
- deduction for, 3
- defined, 39(1)(b)
- disposition of bond, etc., by corporation, 40(2)(d)
- disposition of debt, limitations on, 40(2)(e.1), (e.2), 40(2)(g)(ii)
- disposition of property to affiliated person, 40(3.3), (3.4)
- disposition of property to person controlling or controlled by corporate taxpayer, 40(3.3), (3.4)
- foreign affiliate, of, *see* Foreign accrual capital loss
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, disposition of shares of, 40(2)(i)
- net, *see* Net capital loss
- not included in loss from property, 9(3)
- personal-use property, 40(2)(g)(iii)
- pre-1986 balance, defined, 111(8)
- reassessment, 152(6)(a)
- restricted, 40(2), *see also* Stop-loss rules
- scientific research tax credit, unused, 39(8)
- shares of bankrupt corporation, 50(1)
- shares of controlled corporation, disposition of, 40(2)(h)
- shares of foreign affiliate, disposition of, 93(2)–(2.3), (4)
- stock savings plan, disposition of shares of, 40(2)(i)
- stop-loss rules, *see* Stop-loss rules
- superficial, 40(2)(g)(i), 54“superficial loss”
- unused share-purchase tax credit, 39(7)
- venture capital corporation, disposition of shares of, 40(2)(i)
- warranty, outlay or expense under, 42

### Capital property, *see also* Disposition; Property

- adjusted cost base of, *see* Adjusted cost base
- amalgamation, on, 53(6), 87(2)(e)
- certain shares deemed to be, 54.2
- deceased taxpayer’s, 70(5)
- fair market value, 70(5.3)
- defined, 54, 248(1); ITAR 26(12)“capital property”
- depreciable, *see* Depreciable property
- donation of, election for reduced proceeds of disposition
  - corporation, 110.1(2.1), (3)
  - individual, 118.1(5.4), (6)
- eligible, *see* Eligible capital property
- “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(a)
- non-depreciable
  - change of control of corporation, 111(4)(c)–(e)
  - share
    - loss on, 112(3)
  - transfer of, to corporation, ITAR 26(5.2)

### Capital setoff adjustment, *see* Transfer pricing capital setoff adjustment

### Capital stock

- “class” interpretation, 248(6)
- tax-deferred preferred series, Reg. 2107

### Capital surplus, *see* Pre-1972 capital surplus on hand

### Capital tax

- defined, re insurance reserves, Reg. 1408(1)



- Capital tax (*cont'd*)
- financial institutions tax, Part VI (190–190.24)
  - Large Corporations Tax, Part I.3 (181–181.8)
  - provincial, deductibility of, 18
  - treaty restrictions, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIII
- Capitalization, thin**, 18(4)–(8)
- Capitalization of interest**
- election, 21
- Captioning services**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(A)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.4)
- Captured carbon**
- defined, 127.44(1), Reg. 1104(2)
- Car**, *see* Automobile; Passenger vehicle
- Carbon capture, utilization and storage**
- capital cost allowance for expenditures, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 59, 60
  - investment tax credit, 127.44, *see also* CCUS tax credit
- Carbon credits**, *see* Emissions allowance
- Carbon dioxide transmission pipeline**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 49(b)
- Carbon tax refunds**
- to farmers, 127.42
  - to individuals generally (Climate Action Incentive), 122.8
  - to small businesses, *see* Proposed Amendment under 127.42
- Career retraining**, *see* Job retraining
- Caregiver**
- tax credit, 118(1)B(d)
- Caribbean Development Bank**
- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(iv))
- Carpenter**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Carrier**
- defined, 146.3(1)“carrier”
  - • for RRIF, Reg. 215(1)
- Carryback**, *see also* Carryforward
- charitable donations, from year of death, 118.1(4)
  - disbursement excess of charity, 149.1(20)
  - effect on interest payable, 161(7), 164(5), (5.1)
  - foreign accrual capital loss, Reg. 5903.1(1)(b)
  - interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“cumulative unused excess capacity”(b), 18.2(4)
  - investment tax credit, unused, 127(5)(a), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
  - losses, 111(1)
    - • after amalgamation, 87(2.11)
    - • after emigration, against gains deemed on emigration, 128.1(8)
    - • amendment to earlier return, 152(6)(c)
    - • employee life and health trust, 111(7.3)
    - • foreign accrual property, 152(6.1), Reg. 5903(1)(b)
    - • from estate, to taxpayer’s year of death, 164(6)
    - • mutual fund investment of non-resident, 218.3(6)
    - • RRIF, in, after death, 146.3(6.3), (6.4)
    - • RRSP, in, after death, 146(8.92), (8.93)
    - • RRIF losses after death, 146.3(6.3), (6.4)
    - • RRSP losses after death, 146(8.92), (8.93)
- Carryforward**
- business losses, 111(1)(a)
  - Canadian life investment losses (Part XII.3 tax), 211.1(2)
  - capital losses (net capital losses)
    - • against capital gains, 111(1)(b), 111(1.1)
    - • against other income in year of death, 111(2)
    - • defined, 111(8)“net capital loss”
    - • pre-1986, against other income, 111(1.1)
  - charitable donations
    - • corporation, 110(1)
    - • credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
    - • deduction to corporation, 110.1(1)(a)
    - • first-time donor credit, 118.1(3.1)
    - • individual, 118.1(1)
  - deposit insurance corporation, losses of, 137.1(11)(a)
  - disbursement excess of charity, 149.1(20)
  - ecological donations, 110.1(1)(d)(iii), 118.1(1)“total ecological gifts”(c)
  - education credit, 118.61
  - emigration deemed gains, 128.1(8)
  - employee life and health trust losses, 111(7.3)
  - expense, against reimbursement or assistance, 12(2.2)
  - FAPI, foreign taxes against, 91(4)
  - farm land disposed of by partnership, loss on, 101
  - farm losses, 111(1)(d)
    - • restricted, 111(1)(c)
  - foreign accrual capital loss, 5903.1(1)(a)
  - foreign accrual property loss, Reg. 5903(1)(a)
  - foreign affiliate’s forgiven debt, 95(1)“foreign accrual property income”A.2, G
  - foreign bank’s Canadian affiliate’s losses, 142.7(12)
  - foreign tax credits, unused, 126(2)(a), 126(2.3), 126(7)“unused foreign tax credit”
    - • gifts to charity
      - • credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
      - • deduction to corporation, 110.1(1)(a)
    - • home office expenses, undeducted, 8(13)(c), 18(12)(c)
    - • interest deduction restrictions, 111(1)(a.1), 111(8)“restricted interest and financing expense”
    - • interest paid on purchase of shares, 20(1)(q)(ii)
    - • interest paid on student loan, 118.62:B
    - • investment tax credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)–(h)
    - • legal fees to obtain retiring allowance or pension benefit, 60(o.1)(i)
    - • limited partnership losses, 111(1)(e)
    - • listed personal property losses, 41(2)(b)
    - • loss restrictions on change in control, *see* Control of corporation: change of
    - • minimum tax, 120.2(1)
    - • moving expenses, 62(1)(b), (c)
    - • mutual fund losses of non-resident, 218.3(3)
    - • net capital losses, *see* Capital loss
    - • non-capital losses, 111(1)(a), 111(8)“non-capital loss”
    - • non-deductible home office expenses, 8(13)(c), 18(12)(c)
    - • patronage dividends, 135(2.1)
    - • pre-1986 capital losses, 111(1.1)
    - • RRSP contributions not yet deducted, 146(5)(a)
    - • RRSP deduction room, 146(1)“RRSP deduction limit”, “unused RRSP deduction room”
    - • reduction of balances on debt forgiveness, 80(3), (4)
    - • refundable dividend tax on hand, 129(4)“eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”(b), 129(4)“non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”(c)
    - • repayment of support payments, 60(c.2)
    - • research and development expenses, 37(1)
      - • • partnership, disallowed, 96(1)(e.1)
    - • restricted farm losses, 111(1)(c)
    - • scientific research expenses, 37(1)
    - • student loan interest credit, 118.62:B
    - • surtax credit, unused
      - • • against Part VI tax, 190.1(3)(b)
    - • tuition credit, 118.61
- Carrying charges**
- interest accrued on bond, 20(14)
  - interest paid, *see* Interest (monetary): deductible
  - safety deposit box rental, 9(1)

**Carrying on business in Canada**

- extended meaning of, 253
- non-Canadian corporations
  - additional tax, 219
- non-resident, 115(1)(a)
- liability for tax on, 2(3)(b)
- part-year resident, 114

**Carrying value (of property)**

- defined
  - for notifiable-transaction rules, 237.4(15)
  - for reportable-transaction rules, 237.3(8.2)
  - for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
  - for taxation of insurers, Reg. 2400(2)
  - for uncertain-tax-treatment rules, 237.5(9)

**Carryover of losses, see Carryback; Carryforward****Carve-out arrangements**

- resource properties acquired from tax-exempt person, 66.6

**Carved-out income**

- deduction under Part I, 66(14.6)
- defined, 209(1)
- partnership deemed person, 209(6)
- tax on, 209(2)
  - payment, 209(4)
  - return, 209(3)

**Carved-out property**

- defined, 209(1)
- definitions, 209(1)
- exclusions from, Reg. 7600
- prescribed property, Reg. 7600

**Cash**

- defined, for international electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1

**Cash flow adjustment**

- insurance corporation, Reg. 2412

**Cash method of computing income**

- becoming non-resident, on, 28(4), (4.1)
- COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy qualification, 125.7(4)(e)
- changing from, 28(3)
- defined, 28(1), 248(1)
- farming or fishing business, 28(1)–(3)
- non-resident ceasing to carry on business in Canada, 28(4), (4.1)

**Cash-out of employee stock option, 7(1)(b.1), (d.1)****Cash purchase ticket**

- grain, for
- when amount included in income, 76(4)

**Cash register, electronic, see Electronic cash register****Cash surrender value**

- of insurance policy, defined, 148(9), Reg. 310, 1408(1)

**Cash value**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Cash value insurance contract**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Casino**

- defined, for international electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1

**Casinos relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xviii), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity****Catalyst**

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 26

**Catch**

- defined, Reg. 105.1(1)

**Catheters and related products**

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(i.1)

**Cattle**

- basic herd maintained since 1971, deduction, 29
- breeding, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- dairy farming, 248(1)“farming”
- exhibiting and raising, 248(1)“farming”
- inventory, valuation of, 28(1.2)

**Ceasing to act as agent of beneficiary**

- constitutes disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(b)(v)

**Ceasing to be a financial institution, 142.6(1)(a), (c)****Ceasing to be qualifying environmental trust, 107.3(3)****Ceasing to be resident in Canada, see also Former resident**

- attribution rule, application to deemed disposition, 74.2(3)
- corporation, *see* Continuance outside Canada
- deemed disposition of property, 128.1(4)(b)
  - election for, 128.1(4)(d)
    - instalment obligation not increased, 128.1(5)
    - returning former resident, 128.1(6), (7)
    - stock option income excluded, 7(1.6)
  - demand for payment of taxes owing, 226(1)
  - departure tax, 128.1(4)
    - additional tax on corporations, 219.1(1), 219.3
    - security for, 220(4.5)–(4.54)
    - employee life and health trust, 128.1(4)(b.1)
    - farmer or fisherman, 28(4), (4.1)
    - fiscal period end, 128.1(4)(a.1)
    - foreign tax credit after emigration, 126(2.21)
    - trust beneficiary, 126(2.22)
    - Home Buyers’ Plan income inclusion, 146.01(5)
    - information return, 128.1(9)
    - Lifelong Learning Plan income inclusion, 146.02(5)
    - loss after emigration, 128.1(8)
    - moving to United Kingdom, Canada–U.K. Tax Convention Art. 13:9
    - moving to the United States, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII:6
      - payment of tax
        - election to defer, 220(4.5)–(4.54), Reg. 1301
      - post-emigration loss, 128.1(8)
      - reporting of assets, 128.1(9)
      - rollovers of shares after emigration ignored, 128.3
      - security for departure tax, 220(4.5)–(4.54)
      - seizure of goods and chattels for non-payment of tax, 226(2)
      - to pursue research under grant, 115(2)(b.1)
      - trust, deemed, 94(5)–(5.2)
      - trust deemed to dispose of property on transferor’s emigration, 104(4)(a.3)

**Ceasing to carry on business, see also Death of taxpayer; Sale: business, of; Winding-up**

- accounts receivable, 28(5)
- business income of individual, effect on, 34.1(8)(a)
- disposition of depreciable property after, 13(8), 20(16.3)
- farming business, 28(4), (5)
- general rules, 22–25
- information returns to be filed, Reg. 205(2)
- non-resident, 10(12), (14)
- subsequent transactions
  - repayment of assistance, deduction relating to pre-2017 eligible capital expenditure, 20(1)(hh.1)
  - sale of inventory, 23(1)

**Ceasing to use inventory in business**

- non-resident, 10(12), (14)

**Ceasing to use property in Canadian business**

- non-resident financial institution, 142.6(1.1)

**Celiac disease patients, medical expense credit for gluten-free food costs, 118.2(2)(r)****Cemetery arrangements, see Eligible funeral arrangement; Funeral services**

**Cemetery care trust**

- defined, 148.1(1), 248(1)
- emigration of individual, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(iii)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(e.1)
- rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)

**Cemetery services**

- defined, 248(1)
- provision of under eligible funeral arrangements, 148.1(2)(b)(i)

**Central bank**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Central paymaster**

- provincial allocation of corporate income, Reg. 402.1

**Certificate**

- accredited film or video production, 125.5(1), (6)
- amount payable, re, 223(2)
- application of, 223(1)
- charge on land, 223(5), (6)
- costs, 223(4)
- registration in Court, 223(3)
  - binding under provincial laws, 223(8)
  - proceedings re, 223(7)
  - sale of property, 223(9)
- sale of property
  - application by Minister for Federal Court order, 223(11)
  - requirements re documentation, 223(10)
- total amount, “prescribed rate” sufficient details, 223(12)
- before distribution of estate etc., 159(2)
- failure to obtain, 159(3)
- Canadian film or video production, 125.4(1)
- change of ownership, Reg. 502
- clearance, 159(2), (3)
- dispositions of property by non-resident, 116(2), (4), (5.2)
- ecologically sensitive land, 110.1(1)(d), 118.1(1)“total ecological gifts”
- employer’s, re employees’ expenses, 8(10)
- fair market value of ecological gift, 118.1(10.5)
- oil/gas well, re, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(iv)
- ceasing to be valid, 66.1(10)
- ownership, 234, Reg. 207
- participation, Canadian Wheat Board, 161(5)

**Certificate of completion**

- defined, for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)

**Certification deadline**

- defined, Reg. 1106(1)“certificate of completion”

**Certification fee paid to bank, 20(1)(i) [repealed]****Certifiable past service event**

- defined, Reg. 8300(1)

**Certified feature film [repealed]**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Certified production (pre-1996)**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(21)–(23), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(w), Sch. II:Cl. 12(n)
  - add-back for minimum tax purposes, 127.52(1)(c)
  - additional, Reg. 1100(1)(l)
  - separate class, Reg. 1101(5k), (5l)
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- information returns, Reg. 225

**Certified property, defined, 127(9)****Chamber of commerce**

- exemption, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- information return, whether required, 149(12)

**Change in use**

- capital property, 45
- depreciable property, 13(7)(a), (b)
- property of insurer, 138(11.3), (11.31)
- research property, changed to commercial use, 127(27), (29)

**Change of address**

- cost of, deduction, 62(3)(h)

**Change of control**

- corporation, *see* Control of corporation: change of
- trust, 251.2, *see* Loss restriction event

**Character conversion transaction, *see* Derivative forward agreement****Charging provisions, *see* Liability for tax****Charging station for electric vehicles**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvii)

**Charitable activities**

- charity must devote all resources to, 149.1(1)“charitable organization”(a)
- defined, 149.1(1)

**Charitable donations/gifts, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable)****Charitable foundation, *see also* Charity; Private foundation; Public foundation; Registered charity**

- charitable purposes of, 149.1(6.1)
- corporation controlled by, 149.1(12)
- defined, 149.1(1), Reg. 3700
- disbursement quota, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- political activities of, 149.1(6.1)
- self-dealing rules, 149.1(1)“divestment obligation percentage”, (4)(c)
- transfer of property
  - tax on, 188(3), (4)
- value of property, determination of, Reg. 3702

**Charitable organization, *see also* Charity; Registered charity**

- business activities of, 149.1(6)
  - penalty for carrying on unrelated business, 188.1(1)(b), 188.1(2)(b)
  - revocation for carrying on unrelated business, 149.1(2)(a)
- charitable activities of, 149.1(6.2)
- defined, 149.1(1)
- designation of registered charity as, 149.1(6.3)
- outside Canada that federal government has donated to
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(v)
    - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
    - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- political activities of, 149.1(6.2)
- registration of, *see* Registered charity
- resources of, devoted to charitable activity, 149.1(6)
  - deemed, 149.1(10)
  - U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI
  - universities outside Canada, Reg. 3503, Reg. Sch. VIII
  - volunteers operating business, 149.1(1)“related business”

**Charities Registration (Security Information) Act**

- revocation of charity’s registration, 168(3)
  - no appeal, 172(3.1)
- taxpayer information provided for enforcement, 241(4)(f.1)
- use of information by RCMP, CSIS or FINTRAC, 241(9), (9.1)
- text of, 168(3) (Notes)

**Charity, *see also* Registered charity**

- administration and management expenses not charitable activities, 149.1(1.1)(d)
- associated
  - designation of, by Minister, 149.1(7)
- charitable purposes, defined, 149.1(1)
- defined, 149.1(1)“charity”
- designated as beneficiary of insurance policy, 118.1(5.2)(a)
- disbursement quota, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- disclosure of information by CRA, 149.1(15), 241(3.2)
- disposal of ecologically sensitive land, tax on, 207.31
- donations to, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable)
- exemption, 149(1)(f)
- foreign, *see* Foreign charity
- gifts received, 149.1(12)(b)

## Index

### Charity (*cont'd*)

- grants to outside organizations that are not charities, 149.1(1)“qualifying disbursement”
- disclosure on public information return, Reg. 3703
- permitted, 149.1(1)“charitable organization”(a.1), 149.1(1)“charitable purposes”, 149.1(2)(b), (c), (3)(b), (b.1), (4)(b), (b.1), (4.1)(d), (21)
- loan to donor, 118.1(16)
- political activities, 149.1(1.1)
- specified gifts, 149.1(1.1)
- terrorism support, *see Charities Registration (Security Information) Act*

### Charity trusts, employees’

- receipts, Reg. 3502

### Chartered accountant, *see* Accountant

### Chattels

- seizure of, for unpaid tax, 225

### Cheque

- dishonoured
- penalty for, 220(3.8); *Financial Administration Act* s. 155.1(2)(a)
- restarts 10-year collection limitation, 222(6)(c)

### Chief source of income

- determination by Minister, 31

### Child, *see also* Age; Dependant; Intergenerational transfers; Income-splitting tax; Minor

- adopted, 252(1)
- defined, *see* extended meaning of (*below*)
- dependent, 118(6)(a)
  - credit for, 118(1)B(d), (e)
- disability benefit, 122.61(1)M
- disposition of property to, 40(1.1)
- extended meaning of, 70(10), 75.1(2), 110.6(1), 252(1); ITAR 20(1.11), 26(20)
- family farm or fishing corporation transferred to, 70(9.3), (9.31)
- farm or fishing property transferred to, 44(1.1), 70(9), (9.01); ITAR 26(18), (19)
  - from spouse’s trust, 70(9.1), (9.11)
- financially dependent
- meaning of, 146(1.1)
- rollover of benefits paid to on taxpayer’s death
  - from RPP, 60(1)(v)(B.01)
  - from RRSP, 146(1)“refund of premiums”(b)
- income-splitting tax, 120.4
- infirm, credit, 118(1)B(d), (e)
- kiddie tax, 120.4, *see also* Income-splitting tax
- killed or missing due to crime, *see* Parent (human): compensation for child
- maintenance payments for, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- property transferred to
  - gain or loss deemed to be transferor’s, 75.1
- support of, deemed, 56(6), (7)

### Child Benefit, *see* Canada Child Benefit

### Child care expenses, 63

- cross-border commuter, 63(4)
- deduction for, 63(1), 63(2.2), 64.1
- defined, 63(3)
- “earned income” defined, 63(3)“earned income”
- eligible child, 63(3)“eligible child”
- residents absent from Canada
  - deduction, 64.1
- school or university, attendance at, 63(2.2)
- supporting person, 63(3)“supporting person”
- taxpayer’s income vs. supporting person’s income, 63(2), (2.1)

### Child care space amount

- defined, 127(9)

### Child care space creation

- investment tax credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.5)
- recapture if not kept for 5 years, 127(27.1)–(27.12)

### Child Disability Benefit, 122.61(1)M

### Child fitness tax credit, *see* Children’s Fitness Credit (pre-2017)

### Child support, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)

### Child support amount

- defined, 56.1(4), 60.1(4)
- whether deductible, 60(b), 60.1
- whether taxable, 56(1)(b), 56.1

### Child Tax Benefit, *see* Canada Child Benefit

### Child tax credit (pre-2015), 118(1)B(b.1)

### Children’s Arts Tax Credit (pre-2017), 118.031, Reg. 9401

### Children’s Fitness Credit (pre-2017), 122.8

### China, *see also* Foreign government

- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 14

### Chinaware

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(b)

### Chiropractor, *see* Professional practice

### Chitalia case overruled, 146.01(2)(b) exception

### Chose in action, as property, 248(1)

### Christmas party exemption

- to meal and entertainment restriction, 67.1(2)(f)

### Chrysler Canada Incorporated

- payments to, exception to employee life and health trust rules, Reg. 9500

### Church, *see also* Charity

- clergy employed by, deduction re residence, 8(1)(c)

### Citizen, *see* Canadian citizen

### Civil Air Search and Rescue Association

- volunteers, tax credit, 118.07

### Civil law

- equally authoritative to common law, *Interpretation Act* 8.1, 8.2

### Civil marriage, *see* Same-sex marriage

### Civilian War Pensions and Allowances Act

- pension under, exempt, 81(1)(d)

### Claim liability

- defined, insurance policy reserves, defined, Reg. 1408(1)

### Claim preparer (SR&ED claim)

- defined, 162(5.3)
- penalty for not disclosing, 162(5.1)
- requirement to disclose fees of, 37(11)(b)

### Claim preparer information (SR&ED claim)

- defined, 162(5.3)
- penalty for not disclosing, 162(5.1)
- requirement to disclose, 37(11)(b)

### Claim year

- defined, 152(6.1)(b)

### Claims, unpaid, *see* Insurance corporation: reserve: unpaid claims; Insurance corporation: unpaid claims reserve adjustment

### Class of animal

- defined, Reg. 1802(5)

### Class of beneficiaries

- defined, for employee life and health trusts, 144.1(1)

### Class of shares

- includes series, 248(6)

### Classes of property, *see* Capital cost allowance

### Classification society

- defined, Reg. 3600(2)

### Clawback

- capital cost allowance, *see* Recapture
- deduction from income for, 60(w)



- Clawback (*cont'd*)
- disposition of labour-sponsored funds share, 211.8(1)
  - old age security, 180.2
  - unemployment benefits, deduction, 60(v.1)
- Clean energy investments**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1
- Clear days**
- calculation of, *Interpretation Act* 27(1)
- Clearance certificate**, 159(2)
- failure to obtain, 159(3)
- Clearing or levelling farm land**
- cost deductible, 30
- Clergy**
- allowance received by, deduction, 6(1)(b)(vi)
  - residence, expense deductible, 8(1)(c)
  - • employer's certificate required, 8(10)
  - travelling allowance not taxable, 6(1)(b)(vi)
- Clerical or secretarial services**
- no liability for penalty for misrepresentation, 163.2(9)
  - no liability for penalty for section 160 avoidance planning, 160.01(3)
  - no requirement to report reportable transaction, 237.3(4)
- Client**
- defined, for international electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1
  - privilege, *see* Solicitor-client privilege
- Climate Action Incentive**, 122.8
- liability for refund of overpayment, 160.1(1.2)
- Closing business**, *see* Ceasing to carry on business
- Closely held corporation**
- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
- Club**
- country club, no COVID extended tourism relief, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(B)
  - dues, no deduction, 18(1)(i)(ii)
  - exemption for, 149(1)(l), 149(2)
  - • deemed a trust, 149(5)
  - information return required, 149(12)
- Coaching services**, *see* Job coaching services
- Coal**, *see also* Mineral resource
- flow-through shares eliminated after March 2023, 66(12.6)(b.2)
  - included in definition of "mineral", 248(1)
  - mine, allocation of depletion allowance, 65(3)
- Coal mine operator**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2), 1206(1)
  - services rendered by, Reg. 1104(6.1), 1204(3)(c)
- Cobalt**, *see* Critical mineral
- Cod fishermen**, *see* Fishing: compensation programs
- Cogeneration**
- energy systems, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(c)(i)
- Cohabiting spouse or common-law partner**
- death of, notice to CRA required, 122.62(5)(a)
  - defined, 122.5(1), 122.6, 122.7(1), 122.8(1)
  - person becoming, notice to CRA required, 122.62(7)(a)
  - separation from, notice to CRA required, 122.62(6)(a)
- Collateralized preferred shares**
- restriction on dividend deductibility, 112(2.4)
- Collection agreement**
- application of payments under, 228
- Collection-commencement day**
- defined, 225.1(1)
- Collection of tax**, 222–229
- acquisition of tax debtor's property, 224.2
  - by Internal Revenue Service, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI-A
  - debt to Her Majesty, as, 222(2)
  - deduction or set-off, by, 224.1
  - garnishment, 224
  - in jeopardy, 164(1.2)–(1.31)
  - • proceedings, 225.2
  - • • judge's powers, 225.2(11), (12)
  - • • judicial review of authorization, 225.2(8)–(11)
  - • • no appeal therefrom, 225.2(13)
  - interference with official, 231.5(2)
  - limitation period, 10 years, 222
  - payment of moneys seized from tax debtor, 224.3
  - requirement to disclose information, 231.2(1)
  - requirement to provide foreign-based document, 231.6(1)
  - restricted while objection or appeal underway, 225.1
  - seizure of chattels, 225
  - taxpayer leaving Canada or defaulting, 226
- College**, *see* Tuition fees; University
- Collins case overruled**, 143.4
- Colostomy pads, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)
- Combustion turbine**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 48
- Comfort letters**, *see* Table of Comfort Letters
- Commencement**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Commencement day**
- child support not deductible or taxable if agreement made or varied after, 56(1)(b)B, 60.1(b)B
  - defined, 56.1(4), 60.1(4)
- Commercial debt obligation**, *see also* Commercial obligation
- deemed issued where amount designated following debt forgiveness, 80.03(7)(b)(i)
  - defined, 80(1), 80.01(1), 80.02(1), 80.03(1)(a), 80.04(1)
  - exchanged for other commercial debt obligation, 80(2)(h)
  - issued by partner, 80(2)(n)
  - issued by partnership, 80(15)
  - joint liability for, allocation, 80(2)(o)
  - settled by deceased's estate, 80(2)(p), (q)
- Commercial obligation**, *see also* Commercial debt obligation
- debt forgiveness
  - • defined, 80(1), 80.01(1), 80.02(1), 80.03(1)(a), 80.04(1)
  - • disposition of in exchange for another issued by same person, 40(2)(e.2)
  - • • addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(f.12)
  - foreign tax credit
  - • defined, 126(7)
- Commercial traveller**, *see* Salesperson
- Commission**
- mutual fund, limited partnership financing, 18.1
  - unearned, reserve for, 32
  - withholding tax, 153(1)(g), Reg. 102(2), (5)
- Commission agent**
- deductions, 8(1)(f)
  - • automobile or aircraft costs, 8(1)(j), 8(9), 13(11)
  - • certificate of employer, 8(10)
- Commissioner of Revenue**
- appointed, *Canada Revenue Agency Act* s. 25
  - authorized to exercise powers of Minister, 220(1)
- Commitment time**
- defined, 20.3(1) "weak currency debt"
- Committee, return by**, *see also* Legal representative
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1) "legal representative"
  - obligations of, 159
  - return required by, 150(3)
- Common carrier**
- railway assets, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(z.1c), 1101(5d.2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 35

**Common law**

- equally authoritative to civil law, *Interpretation Act* 8.1, 8.2

**Common-law partner**, *see also* Spouse

- defined, 248(1)
- transfer of property to, 160(1)

**Common-law spouse**, *see* Common-law partner**Common question**

- appeal of one taxpayer binding on others, 174

**Common Reporting Standard**, 270–281

- definitions, 270(1)
- financial institution due-diligence requirements, 272–277
- financial institutions required to report non-residents' accounts, 271, 278
- excluded accounts, 270(1)“excluded account”, Reg. 9006
- prescribed excluded accounts, Reg. 9006
- prescribed non-reporting financial institutions, Reg. 9005

**Common share**, *see also* Share

- consideration for property transferred to corporation, 85(1)(h)
- defined
- for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- generally, 248(1)

**Commonwealth**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)

**Communal organization**

- definitions, 143(4)
- election to allocate gifts to members, 143(3.1)
- rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
- rules re, 143(1)
- specification of member of family, effect of, 143(5)
- taxable income, election re, 143(2), (3)

**Communication of information (by CRA)**, 241

- Canada Child Benefit, 241(4)(j.2); Reg. 6500
- charities and RCAAAs, regarding, 149.1(15), 241(3.2)
- offence of unauthorized use or disclosure, 239(2.2)–(2.22)
- police officer, to, 241(4)(p)
- prohibition against, 241(1), (2)
- statistical purposes, 241(1)(d)(ix), 241(4)(e)(x), 241(4)(o)

**Community Development bonds, eligible for RRSP investment**, Reg. 4900(1)(i.1)**Community Economic Development Corporation (Nova Scotia)**

- qualified investment for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(i.11)

**Community Heroes benefit**

- tax-free benefit to families, 81(1)(j)

**Commutation of annuity, payment on**

- source withholding, 153(1)(f)

**Commutation of benefits, pension plan**, Reg. 8503(2)(m), (n), 8503(2.1)

- insolvent employer
- rollover to RRSP, 146(5.2), (5.201)
- transfer to another RPP, Reg. 8517(3)–(3.02)

**Commuter to United States**

- charitable gifts, 118.1(9)
- child care expenses, 63(4)
- retirement plan contributions, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:14
- tuition credit, 118.5(1)(c)
- transfer of, to supporting person, 118.9(1)

**Compact discs**, *see* Audio tapes or CDs**Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act**

- provisions override third-party garnishment, 224(1.2)

**Company**, *see also* Corporation

- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(f)

**Compensation**

- capital property, for, 54“proceeds of disposition”

- certain payments exempt, 81(1)(d)
- cod fisherman *see* Fishing: compensation programs
- defined for RPP purposes, 147.1(1), Reg. 8507
- depreciable property, for, 13(21)“proceeds of disposition”
- from Federal Republic of Germany, exempt, 81(1)(g)
- limits pension contribution, 147.1(8), (9)
- payment, *see* Securities lending arrangement: compensation payment
- taxable, 5, 6, 9
- to customer or client, trust income exempt, 149(1)(w)

**Compete, agreement not to**, *see* Restrictive covenant (or non-competition payment)**Competent authority**

- agreement based on tax treaty deemed valid, 115.1
- arbitration of disputes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI:6
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(g); Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 3:1(f)
- exchange of information, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVII
- mutual agreement procedure, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI

**Complaint**, *see* Information or complaint**Complete period of reduced services**

- defined, Reg. 8300(1)

**Completion**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- of a specified oil sands mine development project, defined, 66.1(6)
- of a specified development phase of a taxpayer's oil sands project, defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Completion date (for qualifying home under Home Buyers' Plan)**

- defined, 146.01(1)

**Compliance order**

- after conviction of offence, 238(2)
- compliance with audit or demand, 231.7
- time contesting, not to count for reassessment clock, 231.8

**Compound interest**

- deduction for, 20(1)(d)
- late payments and refunds, 248(11)

**Compression equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(j), Sch. II:Cl. 7(k)

**Computation of income**, 3

- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(c)
- deductions, *see* Deductions in computing income; Deductions in computing income from business or property; Deductions in computing income from office or employment
- insurance corporation, 138(1)–(6), (9)
- limitation re inclusions and deductions, 248(28)
- non-resident insurer, 138(11.91)
- where insurance business transferred, 138(11.92)

**Computation of tax**, Reg. Part I

- corporations, 123–125.1
- deductions, *see* Deductions in computing tax
- individuals, 117–122.91
- rates, 117(2)
- Part I
- non-resident individual, 118.94

**Computer**

- accounting records kept on, retention requirement, 230(4.1)
- exemption, 230(4.2)
- capital cost allowance
- general, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 50
- “general-purpose electronic data processing equipment” defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- manufacturing and processing equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 29
- network equipment, *see* Data network infrastructure equipment

- Computer (*cont'd*)
- separate class for each property, Reg. 1101(5p)
  - excluded from apprentice vehicle mechanics' deduction, 8(6)(b)(iv)
  - excluded from tradesperson's tools deduction, 8(6.1)(d)
  - filing by, *see* Electronic filing
  - software, *see* Software
- Computer-operating aids for blind person**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(C)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(o)
- Computer software**, *see also* Software
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Computer software tax shelter property [repealed]**, *see* Computer tax shelter property
- Computer tax shelter property**
- CCA claims limited to income from property, Reg. 1100(20.1)
  - defined, Reg. 1100(20.2)
  - excluded from leasing property rules, Reg. 1100(17)(b)
  - separate class, Reg. 1101(5r)
- Concerts relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Concession**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(c), 1100(9), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
  - exchange of, election, 13(4.2), (4.3)
- Concrete finisher**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Conditional sale, repossession**, *see* Surrender: of property to creditor
- Condominium**, *see* Home
- Condominium corporation**, 149(1)(l)
- Confederation Life failure**
- group disability insurance top-up payments, 6(17), (18)
  - reimbursement payment to employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- Confidential protection**
- defined, for reportable transaction rules, 237.3(1)
- Confidentiality**, *see* Communication of information; Solicitor-client privilege
- Congregation**, *see* Communal organization
- Connected**
- contributor, *see* Connected contributor
  - defined
  - for Part IV tax, 186(4)
  - extended definition applies to other provisions, 186(7)
  - for shareholder loans, 15(2.1)
  - partnership, *see* Connected partnership
  - person, *see* Connected person
  - shareholder, *see* Connected shareholder
- Connected affiliate**
- defined, for foreign affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(16)(b)(ii)
- Connected contributor**
- defined, 94(1)
- Connected partnership**
- defined
  - for FAPI stub-period rules, 91(1.3)
- Connected person**
- defined
  - for deferred income plan qualified investments, Reg. 4901(2)
  - for FAPI stub-period rules, 91(1.3)
  - for straddle transaction rules, 18(17)“offsetting position”
- Connected person or partnership**
- defined, for upstream loan rules, 90(4)
- Connected shareholder**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2)–(2.2)
- Conservation**, *see* Energy: conservation property
- Conservation of the environment**, *see* Ecological gifts
- Consequence of the death of an individual**
- meaning of, 248(8)
- Consideration**, *see also* Inadequate consideration
- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
  - unreasonable
  - from non-resident, 247
  - rent, royalty, etc.
  - non-resident, paid by, 247
  - non-resident, paid to, 247
  - whether trust interest acquired for consideration, 108(7)
- Consolidated financial statements**
- defined
  - for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)
  - for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)
  - for stock option limits, 110(0.1), 233.8(1)
  - for uncertain-tax-treatment rules, 237.5(1)
- Consolidated group**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)
  - anti-avoidance rule, 18.21(6)
  - of foreign affiliates, surplus calculations, Reg. 5907(1.1)
- Consolidated net surplus rules**
- transitional (for FAPI), 92(1.2)–(1.5)
- Consolidation (of shares)**
- effect on stock option rules, 110(1.5)
- Consolidation accounting method**
- prohibited for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)C(i)
  - prohibited for purposes of Act, 248(24)
- Consoltex Inc. case overruled**, 127(27)
- Constituent entity**
- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)
- Constitutionality of Income Tax Act**, 2(1) (Notes)
- Construction activities**
- defined, Reg. 238(1)
  - information return required, Reg. 238(2)
- Construction contracts**
- information return, Reg. 238
- Construction electrician**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Construction equipment**
- “qualified” defined, 127(9)
- Construction of building**
- home for disabled person, medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.21)
  - soft costs, rules, 18(3.1)–(3.7), 20(29)
- Construction work camp**
- deduction for meals at, 67.1(2)(e.1)
  - exemption for board, lodging and transportation, 6(6)
- Constructive receipts**
- indirect payments, 56(2)
- Consul**, *see* Diplomat
- Consumer goods or services**
- defined, 135(4), Reg. 4901(2)
- Consumer Price Index**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Consumer Price Index adjustment**, *see* Indexing (for inflation)
- Consumer's Gas case overruled**, 12(1)(x)
- Contact information**
- defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
  - disclosure of, 241(4)(l)
- Containers**
- deposit received for, income, 12(1)(a)(ii)
  - repayment of, deductible, 20(1)(m.2)

## Index

- Containers (*cont'd*)
- reserve for, deductible, 20(1)(m)(iv)
- Contemplated shareholder**
- defined, for shareholder-benefit rules, 15(1.4)(a)
- Contemporaneous documentation**
- required for transfer pricing audit purposes, 247(4)
- Contiguous zone**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Continental Bank of Canada case overruled re Crown raising new issue on appeal**, 152(9)
- Continental shelf**
- application of legislation to, *Interpretation Act* 8(2.2)
  - defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Contingency funds**, Reg. 3202
- Contingent amount**
- defined, 143.4(1)
  - excluded from expenditures, 143.4(2)
- Contingent liability**
- limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(e), 143.4(2)
- Continuance outside Canada**, 219.1, 250(5.1)
- treaty rule, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:3
- Continuity**
- previous version of Act, ITAR 75, 77
- “Contra” interest**
- on instalment payments, 161(2.2)
- Contract**
- annuity, *see* Annuity contract
  - employment, consideration for entering into, 6(3)
  - investment, *see* Investment contract
  - life annuity, 148(10)
  - payments under, combined income and capital, 16(1)
  - pension plan, under, 254
  - person employed to negotiate
    - expenses incurred, deduction, 8(1)(f)
    - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - rectification of, 169(1) (Notes)
- Contract payment**
- by federal government or Crown corporation, information return, Reg. 237
  - defined, 127(9), (25)
  - included in income, 9(1), 12(1)(x)
  - paid, not counted as qualifying for ITC, 127(18)
  - prescribed amount, Reg. 4606
- Contract to provide information to CRA**, *see* Informant payments
- Contractors’ movable equipment**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(h), Sch. II:Cl. 22, Sch. II:Cl. 38
- Contractual protection**
- defined, for reportable transaction rules, 237.3(1)
- Contractual service margin**
- defined
    - for determining insurer’s capital, 138(12), 181(2), Reg. 8600
    - for insurers’ IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
    - for insurers’ policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)
    - for Part VI tax on financial institutions, 190(1)
- Contravene**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
- Contributed property**
- Contributed surplus**
- addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(c)
  - calculation of, 84(10), (11)
  - conversion into paid-up capital
    - amalgamations, 87(2)(y)
    - no dividend deemed, 84(1)(c.1)–(c.3)
    - restrictions, 84(10)
- Contribution**
- charitable, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable)
  - defined
    - for non-resident trusts, 94(1), 94(2)(s)–(u)
    - for political contributions, Reg. 2002(1)
  - political, *see* Political contribution
  - to RESP, defined to exclude CESG, 146.1(1)
- Contributor**
- defined
    - for affiliated-person rules, 251.1(3)
    - for non-resident trusts, 94(1)
    - re disposition to trust, 107.4(1)
- Control of corporation**, 112(6)(b), 256(1.2), *see also* Associated corporations
- 75% of value counting as control, 256.1
  - acquired after beginning of year, investment tax credit, 127(9.2)
  - acquired before end of year, investment tax credit, 127(9.1)
  - acquisition of, *see also* change of (below)
    - because of death, effect on windup, 88(1)(d.3)
    - deemed time of, 256(9)
    - exceptions, 256(7)(a)
  - amalgamation deemed not acquisition of, 88(4)
  - certain shares excluded from fair market valuations, 256(1.6)
  - change of, *see also* Loss restriction event
    - adjusted cost base of non-depreciable capital property, 53(2)(b.2)
    - adventure in the nature of trade, inventory writedown, 10(10)
    - application of unused surtax credit, 190.1(6)
    - bad debts non-deductible, 111(5.3)
    - business investment losses, 111(8)“net capital loss”C(b)
    - Canadian resource expenses, reduction of, 66.7(12)
    - Canadian resource property acquired within 12 months, 66(11.4), (11.5)
    - capital dividend account set to zero, 89(1.1)
    - change in trustees of trust controlling corporation, 256(7)(i)
    - charitable donations, 110.1(1.2)
    - debt forgiveness rules, 80(1)“relevant loss balance”(d), (e)
    - deductions for previously disallowed pregnant losses, 13(21.2)(e)(iii)(D), 14(12)(f) [before 2017], 18(15)(b)(iii), 40(3.4)(b)(iii)
    - deemed year-end, 249(4)
    - depreciable property acquired in 12-month period, 13(24), (25)
    - election re cost of capital property, 111(4)(e)
    - exploration and development expenses, 66(11.4), (11.5)
    - foreign affiliates owned by corporation, Reg. 5905(5.2)
    - foreign currency debt, gain or loss, 40(10), (11), 111(12), (13)
    - foreign resource property acquired within 12 months, 66(11.4), (11.5)
    - inventory writedown for adventure in the nature of trade, 10(10)
    - investment tax credit, 127(9.1), (9.2)
    - loss carryover rules, 111(4)–(5.5)
      - anti-avoidance provision, 111(5.5)(b)
    - losses, deductibility, 111(5)–(5.4)
    - meaning of, 256(6)–(9), 256.1
    - NISA Fund No. 2 deemed paid out, 12(10.4)
    - net capital loss non-deductible, 111(4)
    - non-depreciable capital property, rules re, 111(4)(c)–(e)
    - non-successor acquisitions of resource properties, 66.7(15)
    - resource expenses, 66.7(10), (11)
    - scientific research and experimental development expenses, 37(1)(h), 37(6.1)
    - superficial loss rule inapplicable, 54“superficial loss”(f)
    - windup, 88(1)(c.3), (c.6)
    - within 12 months of incorporation, 66(11.5)
  - corporation without share capital, 256(8.1)



- Control of corporation (*cont'd*)
  - deemed not acquired, 256(7)
  - defined
    - directly or indirectly, 256(5.1)
    - for associated corporation rules, 256(6)
    - for Part IV tax, 186(2)
    - for stop-loss rules, 112(6)(b)
  - in fact, 256(5.1)
  - option, by, 251(5)(b)
  - related groups, by, 251(5)(a)
  - specified class of shares, defined, 256(1.1)
- Controlled corporation**, *see also* Corporation
  - meaning, 256(5.1)
- “Controlled, directly or indirectly”**
  - meaning, 256(5.1)
- Controlled foreign affiliate**, *see also* Foreign affiliate
  - defined, 95(1), 248(1), Reg. 5907(1)
  - for loan by corporation to non-resident, 17(15)
  - non-resident trust deemed to be, 94.2(2)
  - eligible, *see* Eligible controlled foreign affiliate
  - income earned by, taxed, 91(1), *see also* Foreign accrual property income
  - payment to, for services, constitutes FAPI, 95(2)(b)
- Controlled foreign company tax regime**
  - defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- Controlling individual**
  - of RRSP, RRIIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP, defined, 207.01(1)
  - tax on, 207.04(1), 207.05(1)
- Controlling persons**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Convention**, *see* Tax treaty
- Convention expenses**
  - deductible, 20(10)
  - where fee includes meals, 67.1(3)
  - disallowed as R&D expense, Reg. 2902(a)(i)(F)
  - held in United States, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXV:8
- Convention organizer relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xx)(A), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Convention refugee**, *see* Refugee
- Conventional lands**
  - defined, 1206(1)
- Conversion**
  - benefit, *see* Conversion benefit
  - bond, deemed cost of, 51.1
  - debt into debt (commercial debt obligation), 80(2)(h)
  - debt into shares, 51, 80(2)(g), (g.1)
  - provincial life insurance corporation to mutual, 139
  - shares into other shares, 86(1)
  - vessel, of
    - defined, 13(21)“appropriate minister”, “conversion” and “conversion cost”
- Conversion benefit**
  - defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
  - flow-through by employer to employee, 139.1(16)
  - taxable, *see* Taxable conversion benefit
- Conversion cost**
  - vessel, of
    - deemed separate class, 13(14), (17)
    - defined, 13(21)“appropriate minister”, “conversion” and “conversion cost”
- Convertible debenture**, *see* Convertible property
- Convertible obligation**, 51.1
- Convertible property**, 51; ITAR 26(24)
  - benefit conferred on non-arm’s length person, 51(2)
  - “gift portion” of, 51(2)
- Cook**
  - apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Cooling-off period**
  - three years, labour-sponsored funds tax credit, 127.4(3)
- Cooperative corporation**, 135, 136
  - farming or fishing, small business deduction on sales to, 125(7)“specified cooperative income”
  - investment tax credit, 127(6)
  - paid-up capital of, 89(1)“paid-up capital”(b)
  - patronage dividends, 135
    - deduction, 20(1)(u)
    - non-resident, to, 212(1)(g)
  - scientific research tax credit, 127.3(5)
  - share of, meaning, 248(1)“share”
- Coopers & Lybrand case overruled**, 227(5)
- Copper**, *see* Critical mineral
- Copy of document**
  - can be used in court proceedings, 231.5(1), 244(9)
- Copyright**
  - owner, *see* Copyright owner
  - royalties paid to non-resident, exempt, 212(1)(d)(vi), 212(9)(b)
    - paid to U.K. resident, Canada–U.K. tax treaty Art. 12:3(a)
    - paid to U.S. resident, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(a)
- Copyright owner**
  - defined, for film credit CCA rules, Reg. 1106(1), (12)
  - effect on availability of film credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(a)(iii)(A)
- Coronavirus**, *see* COVID-19
- Corporate distributions tax**, 183.1
- Corporate emigration**, 219.1
- Corporate information**
  - defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
  - disclosure of, 241(4)(l)
- Corporate officers**
  - accountability of, 242
  - loans to, 80.4(1)
- Corporate partnerships**
  - small business deduction, 125(6)
- Corporate surplus**, *see* Surplus stripping
- Corporate surtax (before 2008)**, 123.2
- Corporate tax reduction**, *see* Corporation: tax rate
- Corporation**
  - acquiring depreciable property
    - change of control in 12-month period, 13(24), (25)
  - acquisition of control, *see* Control of corporation: change of
  - acquisition of own shares, deemed dividend, 84(3)
  - additional tax on excessive election, 184
  - airline, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 407
  - allowance, re investment in property in Canada, 219(1)(j), Reg. 808
  - amalgamation of, *see* Amalgamation
  - annuity contract, interest in, 12.2
  - appropriations of property by shareholders, 15(1), 69(4)
    - inadequate considerations, 69(5)
  - appropriations to shareholders
    - on winding-up, deemed dividend, 84(2), (6)
  - assets disposed of to, for shares
    - shares deemed capital property, 54.2
  - associated, *see* Associated corporations
  - bankrupt
    - exempt from Part IV tax, 186.1
    - rules applicable, 128(1)
  - becoming or ceasing to be exempt, 149(10)
  - superficial loss rule inapplicable, 54“superficial loss”(g)

## Index

- Corporation (*cont'd*)
- becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)
  - benefit conferred on shareholder, 15(1), (7)
  - • deemed, 15(9)
  - bus operators, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 409
  - buying back shares for excessive amounts
  - excess deemed dividend substitute, 183.1(3), (4)
  - “Canadian”
  - • defined, 89(1)
  - • “taxable” defined, 89(1)“taxable Canadian corporation”
  - • winding-up of, rules, 88(2)
  - Canadian-controlled private, defined, 125(7)
  - cancellation of shares, 84(3), (6)
  - ceasing to be resident in Canada, 128.1(4)
  - change of control, *see* Control of corporation: change of
  - charitable donations deduction, 110.1
  - connected, 186(4)
  - consolidation accounting method, prohibited, 248(24)
  - continuance outside Canada, 219.1, 250(5.1)
  - control of, *see* Control of corporation
  - controlled, 186(2)
  - • capital loss on property transferred to, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - • charitable foundation, by, 149.1(12)
  - • disposition of shares of
  - • • amalgamation, 87(2)(kk)
  - • exchanges of property, 44(7)
  - • share for share exchange, 85.1(2)(b)
  - • shares of, disposition of, 40(2)(h)
  - cooperative, *see* Cooperative corporation
  - Crown, *see* Crown corporation
  - deduction from tax, *see* Deductions in computing tax
  - deemed member of partnership, 125(6.1)
  - deemed not resident, 250(5)
  - deemed resident in Canada, 250(4)
  - defined, 248(1), *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
  - director of, *see* Director (of corporation)
  - distributions, tax payable on, 183.1(2)
  - • exceptions, 183.1(6)
  - divided business, Reg. 412
  - dividend received by, 112
  - • dividend rental arrangements, no deduction allowed, 112(2.3)
  - • short-term preferred share, on, 112(2.3)
  - • where no deduction permitted, 112(2.1)–(2.9)
  - emigration of, 219.1
  - execution of documents, 236
  - exempt, *see* Exempt corporation; Exemptions
  - family farm or fishing, *see* Family farm or fishing corporation/partnership
  - farm loss
  - • carryforward rules where control changed, 111(5)–(5.3)
  - • fiscal period of, 249.1(1)(a), 249.1(1)(b)(iii)
  - • foreign business corporation, *see* Foreign business corporation
  - gifts made by
  - • capital property, election for lower proceeds, 110.1(2.1), (3)
  - • charitable, 110.1(1)(a)
  - • deduction for, 110.1(1)
  - • institution, to, 110.1(1)(c)
  - • partnership, by, 110.1(4)
  - • proof of, 110.1(2)
  - grain elevator operators
  - • taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 408
  - housing
  - • exemption, 149(1)(i), (n)
  - immigration of, 128.1
  - income of, defined, 125(7)“income of the corporation for the year from an active business”
  - incorporated in Canada, defined, 248(1)“corporation”, “corporation incorporated in Canada”
  - indirect payment to person paid through intermediary as proceeds of disposition of property, 183.1(5)
  - information return
  - • by private corporation, under Part IV, 187(1)
  - • instalment payment of tax, 157(1), Reg. 5301
  - • • “first instalment base” defined, 161(9)(b)
  - • insufficient, 161(2)
  - • • limitation, 161(4.1)
  - • “second instalment base” defined, 161(9)(b)
  - insurance, *see* Insurance corporation
  - interest
  - • accrued, 12(3)
  - • deduction by certain corporations, 18(4)–(8)
  - investment, *see* Investment corporation
  - issue of stock rights, 15(1)(c)
  - joint exploration, *see* Joint exploration corporation
  - large, tax on, *see* Large corporations tax (Part I.3)
  - life insurance, *see* Life insurance corporation; Life insurer
  - life insurance policy, interest in, 12.2
  - loan by
  - • non-resident, from, 90(6)–(15)
  - • non-resident, to, 17
  - • persons connected with shareholder, to, 15(2)
  - • shareholder, to, 15(2)
  - • • between non-residents, 15(2.2)
  - • • from foreign affiliates, 90(6)–(15)
  - • wholly-owned subsidiary, to, 218
  - loan to, attribution rules, 74.4
  - manufacturing and processing, 125.1
  - member of non-resident-controlled partnership
  - • specified partnership income deemed nil, 125(6.2)
  - mortgage investment, 130.1
  - municipal, exempt, 149(1)(d.5)
  - mutual
  - • provincial life insurance corporation converted into, 139
  - mutual fund, *see* Mutual fund corporation
  - mutual insurance, exemption, 149(1)(m)
  - net capital loss non-deductible if change in control of, 111(4)
  - 90% or more owned subsidiary
  - • winding-up of, 88(1)
  - non-arm’s length non-resident, transactions with
  - • extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
  - • return required, 233.1
  - • offences and penalties, 162(10)
  - non-capital loss
  - • carryforward rules where control changed, 111(5)–(5.4)
  - non-profit
  - • exemption, 149(2)
  - • for scientific research and development
  - • • annual information return, 149(7)
  - • • exemption, 149(1)(j)
  - non-resident, Reg. Part VIII
  - • branch tax, 219
  - • carrying on business in Canada, additional tax, 219
  - • • limitations on, 219.2
  - • taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 413
  - officer of, prosecution for offence of corporation, 242
  - paid-up capital, *see* Paid-up capital
  - partner
  - • inclusion of income from partnership, 96(1)
  - • inclusion of stub-period income from partnership, 34.2(2)
  - patronage dividend
  - • deduction, 135
  - • paying dividends on taxable preferred shares
  - • tax payable, 191.1(1)
  - payment of tax, 157
  - • instalments, 157(1)
  - • where instalments not required, 157(2.1)

## Index

- Corporation (*cont'd*)
- payments to shareholders or prospective shareholders, 15(1), (7)
  - pension, exempt, 149(1)(o.1), (o.2)
  - personal-use property of, 46(4)
  - pipeline operators, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 411
  - powers vested in, *Interpretation Act* s. 21(1)
  - predecessor, *see* Predecessor corporation
  - preferred-rate amount
    - credit union, 137(4.3)
  - private, *see* Private corporation
  - professional, *see* Professional corporation
  - property appropriated to shareholder or prospective shareholder, 15(1), (7)
  - provincial, exempt, 149(1)(d)–(d.4)
  - provincial life insurance, converted into mutual, 139
  - qualified small business, share of
    - capital gains deduction, 110.6(2.1)
    - defined, 110.6(1)
    - related person, 110.6(14)
    - rules re, 110.6(14)
  - railway, *see also* Railway
  - rates of tax, *see* Rates of tax
  - real property rental etc.
    - base level deduction, 18(2)(f), 18(2.2)
  - receiving dividends on taxable preferred shares
    - tax payable, 187.2
  - redemption of shares, 40(3.6), 84(3), (6)
  - reduction of paid-up capital, deemed dividend, 84(4), (4.1)
  - registered investment, 204.4–204.7
  - related to another, 251(3)
    - deemed, on amalgamation, 251(3.1), (3.2)
    - transfer of liability for Part VI.1 tax, 191.3
    - where deemed not, 112(2.9)
  - reorganization of business, *see* Reorganization
  - residence of, 250(5)
    - corporate emigration, 219.1
    - extended meaning, 250(4)
  - returns
    - to be filed, 150(1)(a), (e)
    - where none filed, 150(1)(e)
  - rules applicable to, 123–125.1
  - scientific research and development (non-profit)
    - annual information return, 149(7)
    - exemption, 149(1)(j)
    - rules as to income, 149(9)
  - share-for-share exchange
    - computation of paid-up capital, 85.1(2.1)
  - ship operators, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 410
  - small business deduction, 125
  - small business investment, Reg. 5101(1)
    - exempt, 149(1)(o.3)
  - spouse or minor, for
    - property transferred or loaned to
      - amalgamation, corporation continued on, 87(2)(j.7)
    - status of certain corporations, ITAR 50, Reg. Part XLVIII
    - “stop-loss” rule, 112(3)–(7)
  - subject, 186
    - deemed private corporation, 186(5)
  - subsidiary, *see* Subsidiary
  - successor, *see* Successor corporation
  - surtax (before 2008), 123.2
  - tax abatement, 124
  - tax on excessive capital dividend or capital gains dividend election, 184, 185
  - tax on excessive eligible dividend designation, 185.1, 185.2
  - tax rate, 123
  - abatements, 124
    - manufacturing or processing, 125.1
    - reductions (general), 123.4
    - small business deduction, 125
    - surtax (before 2008), 123.2
  - taxable Canadian, defined, 89(1)“taxable Canadian corporation”
  - taxable income earned in a province, Reg. Part IV
    - divided businesses, Reg. 412
    - taxation year of, 249(1)(a), 249(3)
    - thinly capitalized
      - interest not deductible, 18(4)–(6)
    - transactions with non-resident, non-arm’s length persons
      - extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
    - information return, 233.1
      - offences and penalties re, 162(10)
  - transfer of property to
    - attribution rules, 74.4
    - partnership, from, 85(2)
    - shareholder, from, 85(1)
      - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - truck operators, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 409
  - trust and loan, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 405
    - when “controlled”, 112(6)(b)
  - wholly-owned subsidiary
    - defined, 248(1)
    - without share capital, whether control acquired, 256(8.1)
  - winding-up of
    - distribution deemed dividend, 84(2), (6)
- Corporation payment**
- for acting services
  - deferred payment by corporation to actor, 115(2.2)
  - defined, 212(5.2)
- Corporeal property**
- defined,
  - *Quebec Civil Code*, art. 906 (energy)
- Corrections officer**
- pension accrual to retire early, *see* Public safety occupation
- Corruption of public officials**
- no deduction for, 67.5
- Cosmetic surgery**
- disallowed as medical expense, 118.2(2.1)
- Cost**, *see also* Adjusted cost base; Capital cost; Rollover
- acquisition, of
    - capitalized interest, 21
    - land, 18(2), (3.1)
      - included in inventory, 10(1.1)
    - non-arm’s length transaction, 69(1)(a), (c)
    - property owned Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(3), (4)
    - taxpayer becoming resident of Canada, ITAR 26(10)
  - amount, *see* Cost amount
  - borrowed money, of, capitalized interest, 21
  - depreciable property, 13(7.1)
  - emissions allowance, of, 27.1(2)
  - farm or fishing property transferred to child
    - *inter vivos*, 73(3.1)(e)
    - on death, 70(9.01)(b)(ii)
  - gift, of, 69(1)(c)
  - property after immigrating to Canada, 128.1(1)(c)
  - property received from partnership, 98(3), (5)
  - property seized for non-payment of debt, 79.1(6)
  - property whose value included in income, 52
  - share of corporation that becomes resident in Canada, 52(8)
  - tax shelter investment, 143.2(6)
- Cost amount**, *see also* Adjusted cost base
- defined
    - for capital interest in a trust, 108(1)
    - generally, 248(1)

## Index

- Cost amount (*cont'd*)
  - stock dividend, 52(3)
- Cost base of property**, *see also* Adjusted cost base
  - additions to, 53(1)
  - adjustments to, 53
  - deductions from, 53(2)
  - “relevant” to foreign affiliate, 95(4)
- Cost of capital**
  - defined, 125.2(1), Reg. 5202, 5203(1), 5204
- Cost of labour**
  - defined, 125.2(1), Reg. 5202, 5203(1), 5204
- Cost of manufacturing and processing capital**
  - defined, Reg. 5202, 5204
- Cost of manufacturing and processing labour**
  - defined, Reg. 5202, 5204
- Cost of the particular property**
  - meaning of, for ITC recapture rules, 127(32)
- Costs**, *see* Court: costs; Legal costs
- Costumes**
  - capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(k)
- Counselling services**
  - investment, *see* Investment counselling fees
  - value of, not included in employee’s income, 6(1)(a)(iv)
- Counterparty**
  - affiliated, 112(2.32)(a)
  - affiliated specified, 112(2.32)(b)(ii)(A)(II)
  - meaning of, for synthetic equity arrangements, 112(2.34), 248(1)“synthetic equity arrangement”(a)(i)
  - specified, 112(2.32)(b)(ii)(A)(I)
- Countervailing duties**, *see* Anti-dumping duties or countervailing duties
- Countries**, *see* Prescribed countries
- Country club**, *see* Club
- Country-by-country report**
  - defined, 233.8(3)
- Country-by-country reporting**, 233.8
  - filing obligation, 233.8(3)
  - penalty for non-compliance, 162(7)(a)
- Country-specific foreign expenses**
  - defined, for resource expenses of limited partner, 66.8(1)(a)(i)(D)
- Coupons**
  - cashed for non-resident, tax and statement required, 215(2), 234
  - identification of, 240(2)
  - ownership certificate required, 234
  - stripped bond, *see* Stripped bond
- Court**, *see also* Judge
  - appeal to, *see* Appeal; Tax Court of Canada
  - compliance orders
    - after conviction of an offence, 238(2)
    - re audit or demand for information, 231.7
  - costs
    - awarded against taxpayer, treated as debt owing, 222.1
- Covenant**
  - amount receivable for, on sale of property, 42
  - ecologically sensitive land, value when donated, 110.1(5), 118.1(12)
  - valuation applies for capital gains purposes, 43(2)
- Coverage**
  - under life insurance policy, defined, Reg. 310, 1401(3)
- Covid-19**, *see* COVID-19 (at beginning of ‘C’ entries)
- Craig case overruled**, 31(1)
- “Created by the taxpayer’s will”**
  - meaning of, 248(9.1)
- Credit**, *see* Tax credits
- Credit rating agency**
  - prescribed, Reg. 4900(2)
- Credit-related gains and losses, effect on securities held**, 142.4(7)B
- Credit union**, *see also* Financial institution
  - “allocation in proportion to borrowing” defined, 137(6)
  - allocation of taxable dividends and capital gains, 137(5.1), (5.2)
  - amalgamation of, in Quebec, 87(2.3)
  - “bonus interest payment” defined, 137(6)
  - deemed not to be private corporation, 137(7)
  - defined, 137(6), 248(1)
  - deposit insurance corporation deemed not to be, 137.1(7)
  - disposition of Canadian security, 39(5)(b)
  - federal, *see* Federal credit union
  - general provisions, 137
  - member, defined, 137(6)
  - member’s income, 137(5)
  - paid-up capital of, 89(1)“paid-up capital”(b)
  - Requirement for Information, electronic delivery of, 231.2(1.1)
  - reserves
    - maximum cumulative, defined, 137(6)
    - share of, meaning, 248(1)“share”
  - small business deduction, 137(3), (4)
  - transitional, ITAR 58
- Credit union central**
  - defined, for international electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1
- Creditable United States tax**
  - defined, 122.7(1)
- Creditor**, *see also* Loan
  - acceleration clause exercised by, 20(1)(n)
  - defined, 79(1), 79.1(1), 80.01(3)
  - property acquired on foreclosure by, 79
  - seizure of property by, 79.1
  - surrender of property to, 79
- Creditor affiliate**
  - defined
    - for foreign currency rules, 39(2.1)
    - application to FAPI, 95(2)(g.04)
    - for upstream loan rules, 90(6)
- Creditor partnership**
  - defined, for upstream loan rules, 90(6)
  - application to FAPI, 95(2)(g.04)
- Credits**, *see* Tax credits
- Cremation services**, *see* Eligible funeral arrangement; Funeral services
- Crew**
  - defined, Reg. 105.1(1)
- Crib death monitor, medical expense**, Reg. 5700(r)
- Criminal Injuries Compensation Board**
  - payments exempt, 81(1)(q), Reg. 6501
- Criminal offences**, *see* Offences
- Criminal proceedings**
  - secrecy provision not applicable, 241(3)
- Critical mineral**
  - defined, 127(9)
  - tax credit, *see* Critical Mineral Exploration Tax Credit
- Critical Mineral Exploration Tax Credit**
  - expenditures that qualify, 127(9)“flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure”
  - investment tax credit of 30%, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.21)
    - carryforward or carryback, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
    - reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.21)



- Croatia**, *see also* Foreign government
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 18
- Crop insurance program**, *see Farm Income Protection Act; Drought or flood region*
- Cross-border amalgamation**, 128.2
- Cross-border class**
- defined, for foreign affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(4)
  - • anti-avoidance rule, 212.3(6)
- Cross-border purchase butterfly**, 55(1), (3.1), (3.2)
- Cross-border worker**, *see* Commuter to United States
- Crown**, *see also* Government
- corporation, *see* Crown corporation
  - death of, *Interpretation Act* s. 46
  - gifts to
    - • by corporation, 110.1(1)(a), 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
    - • by individual, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
  - not bound by legislation, *Interpretation Act* s. 17
  - • bound by deemed trust for tax withheld, 227(4.3)
  - • bound by garnishment orders, 224(1.4)
  - • bound by regulations requiring information returns, 221(3)
  - • bound by withholding tax requirements, 227(11)
  - royalty, *see* Crown royalty
- Crown charge rebate**
- included in income, 12(1)(x.2)
- Crown corporation**
- bonds of, no non-resident tax on interest paid, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)(IV)
  - corporation controlled by, not private corporation, 89(1)“private corporation”
  - debt held by federal government, excluded from capital tax, 181(1)“long-term debt”
  - debt of, as qualified investment for RRSPs etc., Reg. 4900(1)(q)
  - deemed not private corporation for Part IV tax, 227(16)
  - exemption for, 149(1)(d)–(d.4)
    - • election to remain taxable, 149(1.11)
    - • excluded where prescribed, 27(2)
  - federal, prescribed, Reg. 7100
  - prescribed, deemed not private corporation, 27(2)
  - reporting of contract payments, Reg. 237
  - subject to Part I tax, 27(2), 124(3)
  - subject to Part I.3 tax, 181.71
  - subject to Part IV.1 tax, 187.61
  - subject to Part VI tax, 190.211
  - subject to Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(3)
  - transfer of unused resource expenses, 66.6
- Crown foundation**
- donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
    - • by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
    - • by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- Crown royalty**
- refund or rebate of, income inclusion, 12(1)(x.2)
- Cruise terminal relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xvi), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Crutches**
- as medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)
- Culpable conduct**
- defined, for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)
- Cultural events relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Cultural program for children**, *see* Children’s Arts Tax Credit (pre-2017)
- Cultural property**, *see also* Art; Canadian Cultural Property Export Review Board
- Canadian art, CCA claims allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)
  - disposition of, 39(1)(a)(i.1)
    - • by institution or public authority, tax on, 207.3
    - • excluded from capital gains rules, 39(1)(a)(i.1)
    - • fair market value, determination of, 118.1(10), (11)
    - • gift of
      - • • by corporation, 110.1(1)(c)
      - • • by individual, 118.1(1), (7.1)
- Culvert**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(c)
- Cumulative Canadian development expense**, *see also* Canadian development expense
- deduction for, 66.2(2)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(8)(c)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
- Cumulative Canadian exploration expense**, *see also* Canadian exploration expense
- deduction for, 66.1(2), (3)
  - defined, 66.1(6)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(8)(b)
  - trust, of
    - • reduced by investment tax credit, 127(12.3)
- Cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense**, *see also* Canadian oil and gas property expense
- deduction for, 66.4(2)
  - defined, 66.4(5)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(8)(d)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
- Cumulative eligible capital (pre-2017)**, 14 [repealed]; *see now* Goodwill
- Cumulative excess amount**
- ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity)
    - • defined, 205(1)
    - • tax on, 205(2)
  - RRSP contributions, 62
    - • defined, 204.2(1.1)
    - • tax on, 204.1(2.1)
- Cumulative foreign resource expense**
- defined, 66.21(1)
- “Cumulative gains limit” defined**, 110.6(1)
- computation, on amalgamation, 87(2)(pp)
- Cumulative net investment loss**
- defined, 110.6(1)
  - reduced by taxable capital gains where exemption not available, 110.6(1)“investment income”(f)
  - reduces capital gains exemption available, 110.6(1)“cumulative gains limit”, 110.6(2)(b), 110.6(2.1)(b)
- Cumulative offset account**
- computation, on amalgamation, 87(2)(pp)
- Cumulative reserve**
- maximum, of credit union, 137(6)
- Cumulative unused excess capacity**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), 248(1)
    - • after change in control (loss restriction event), 111(5.01)
    - • transfer of to related corporation, 18.2(4)
- Curator**, *see also* Legal representative
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
  - obligations of, 159
  - return required by, 150(3)
- Currency**, *see also* Foreign exchange
- blocked
    - • income in, postponement of tax, 161(6)
  - calculation of foreign affiliate’s gain or loss in, 95(2)(f)
  - fluctuation, *see* Foreign exchange: fluctuations in
- Current amount (on disposition of specified debt obligation)**, *see also* Residual portion (on disposition of specified debt obligation)
- application of, 142.4(4)
  - defined, 142.4(7)

## Index

### Current nature

- expenses required to be for SR&ED deduction, 37(1)(a)
- meaning of, 37(8)(d), 37(14)
- amounts that are not current expenses of recipient, 37(14), (15)

### Current reference period

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

### Custodial account

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Custodial institution

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Custodian

- of employee benefit plan
  - defined, 248(1)“employee benefit plan”
- of eligible funeral arrangement
  - defined, 148.1(1)
  - repayment of funds by, taxable, 148.1(3), 212(1)(v)
- of property where solicitor-client privilege claimed
  - defined, 232(1)
- of retirement compensation arrangement
  - defined, 248(1)“retirement compensation arrangement”

### Custom Processing

- treated as gross revenue from a mine, Reg. 1104(5.1)

### Customs Act

- communication of information for enforcement of, 241(4)(d)(ii)

### Customs and Revenue Agency, *see* Canada Revenue Agency

### Cutlery

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. 1100(1)(e), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(b)

### Cutting rights

- capital cost allowance, separate classes, Reg. 1101(3)

### Czech Republic, *see also* Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, 262
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 16

## D

### DC, *see* Distributing corporation

### DFA, *see* Derivative forward agreement

### DIC, *see* Deposit insurance corporation

### DIEP, *see* Designated immediate expensing property

### DLAD, *see* Designated liquidation and dissolution

### DPSP, *see* Deferred profit sharing plan

### DQ, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)

### DRA, *see* Dividend rental arrangement

### DRA share

- defined, 248(1)

### DRD, *see* Dividend received deduction

### DRIP, *see* Dividend reinvestment plan

### DSLSP (Deferred salary leave plan), *see* Sabbatical arrangement

### DTC, *see* Disability tax credit; Dividend tax credit

### DVD, *see* Digital video disk (DVD)

### Daily compounding of interest, 248(11)

### Dairy, farming, 248(1)“farming”

### Dam

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(d)
- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

### Damages

- taxation of, 9(1); IT-365R2
- wrongful dismissal, for, *see* Retiring allowance

### Damis Properties case overruled, 160(5)(a)

### Dancer

- deduction from employment income, 8(1)(q)

### Data cable

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(b)

### Data communication equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3

### Data network infrastructure equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 46
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

### Data processing equipment, *see* Computer

### Dates, *see* Deadlines; Filing deadlines; Reassessment

### Daughter-in-law, as child of taxpayer, 252(1)(c)

### Day camp, *see* Child care expenses

### Day care, *see* Child care expenses

### Day of mailing

- constitutes date assessment or determination made, 244(15)
- presumed to be same as date appearing on notice, 244(14)

### Days

- calculation of, *Interpretation Act* s. 27

### De facto control test

- “controlled, directly or indirectly in any manner whatever”, 256(5.1)

### Deadline

- defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)

### Deadlines

- extension of, by CRA, 220(3.2)
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation investments, 127.4(5.1)
- RRSP contributions, 146(22)
- payment of tax, *see* Payment of tax
- prosecution, *see* Limitation periods
- reassessments, *see* Reassessment
- returns, *see* Filing deadlines
- tax remittances, *see* Remittance of taxes withheld
- transfer pricing, *see* Documentation — due date

### Deaf person, *see also* Hearing impairment

- deaf-blind intervening services
  - disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(M)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.44)
- devices to assist, business expense, 20(1)(rr)
- disability credit, 118.3
- guide dog, expenses, 118.2(2)(l)
- lip reading or sign language training, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- medical expenses, 118.2(2), Reg. 5700
- real-time captioning services, *see* Captioning services
- rehabilitative therapy, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- sign language interpretation services, *see* Sign language

### Dealer compensation payment

- defined, for securities lending arrangement, 260(1)

### Dealer (or trader)

- automobile, standby charge for sales employees, 6(2.1)
- in resource rights, 66(5)
- in securities, *see* Securities: dealer, trader or agent

### Death, *see also* Death of taxpayer

- danger of, communication of taxpayer information relating to, 241(3.1)
- funeral arrangements, *see* Eligible funeral arrangement; Funeral services
- Queen, of, *Interpretation Act* s. 46

### Death benefit

- Canada Pension Plan, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan: death benefit
- defined, 248(1)
- emigration of survivor, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(h)
- flowed through trust or estate, 104(28)
- from ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity), taxable, 146.5(3)
- income, 56(1)(a)(iii)
- lump sum

## Index

- Death benefit (*cont'd*)
- transfer from RPP, 147.3(7)
- withholding of tax, 153(1)(d)

### Death duties

- interest on, deductible, 60(d)

### Death of taxpayer

- amounts receivable, 70(2)
- business income, effect on, 34.1(8)(a)
- business year-end income inclusion, 34.1(9)
- business year-end not calendar year, 34.1(8), (9)
- capital losses deductible against all income, 111(2)
- charitable donations carryback
  - carryback, 118.1(4)
  - claim against 100% of net income, 118.1(1)“total gifts”(a)(ii)
  - donation of non-qualifying security, 118.1(15)
  - donations made by will or by estate, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”(c), 118.1(5.1)
    - gift of art, 118.1(7)(c)
- Class 14.1 property (goodwill), 70(5.1)
- computation of income on, 70(1)
- consequences of, meaning, 248(8)
- debt forgiveness rules do not apply to extinguishment of debt by bequest, 80(2)(a)
- debt obligation settled by estate, 80(2)(p), (q)
- deemed proceeds of disposition of property, 70(5)–(10)
- disposition of property on, 70(5)–(10)
  - definitions, 70(10)“child”
  - legal representative, by, 164(6)
  - ordering, 70(14)
- disposition of right to share in partnership income, 96(1.5)
- elections, Reg. Part X
- eligible capital property (now Class 14.1 property), 70(5.1)
- entitlement to benefits on
  - deemed, spouse, 146(8.91)
  - other than spouse, by, 146(8.8), (8.9)
- farming business, no inventory adjustment, 28(1) closing words
- first home savings account, 146.6(1)“annual FHSA limit”(c)(ii), 146.6(13)–(15)
- forward averaging, 110.4(4) [repealed]
- funeral services provided from eligible funeral arrangement, no tax, 148.1(2)(b)(i)
- gifts, time of, 118.1(4)
- goodwill, 70(5.1)
- Home Buyers’ Plan income inclusion or rollover, 146.01(6), (7)
- instalments not required after, 156.1(3)
- investment tax credit, income inclusion re, 70(1)(b)
- land inventories, 70(5.2)
- last annuitant under registered retirement income fund, 146.3(6)–(6.2)
- life estate in real property, termination of, 43.1(2)
- Lifelong Learning Plan income inclusion or rollover, 146.02(6), (7)
- minimum tax not applicable, 127.55
- net capital loss, 111(2)
- notification to CRA by spouse required for Canada Child Benefit purposes, 122.62(5)(a)
- occurrences as a consequence of, 248(8)
- partner return, 150(4)
- partnership
  - value of rights or things, 53(1)(e)(v)
- partnership interest, transfer of, 100(3)
- payment by employer, *see* Death benefit
- payment of tax
  - election to pay in instalments, 159(5)
  - property passing to spouse or trust, 70(6)
  - proprietor, return needed, 150(4)
  - RPP contributions deductible, 147.2(6)
  - RRIF
    - income inclusion to deceased, 146.3(6), (6.2)
    - losses after death, carryback to deceased’s last year, 146.3(6.3), (6.4)
    - tax-paid amounts, *see* Tax-paid amount
  - RRSP
    - distribution to child or grandchild, 60(1)(v)(B.01), (B.1), 146(1)“refund of premiums”(b)
    - income inclusion to deceased, 146(8.8), (8.9)
    - losses after death, carryback to deceased’s last year, 146(8.92), (8.93)
    - tax-paid amounts, *see* Tax-paid amount
    - reserves not deductible, 72(1)
    - resource properties, 70(5.2)
    - return required, 150(1)(b), (e)
    - where none filed, 150(1)(e)
  - rights or things, 70(2)
  - transferred to beneficiaries, 70(3)
  - separate return, 70(2)
    - minimum tax carryover not applicable to, 120.2(4)
  - single payment from deferred profit sharing plan, 147(10.1), (10.2)
  - spouse or spouse trust, property transferred to, 70(6)
  - stock options, effect on, 7(1)(e)
  - TFSA, 146.2(9), 207.01(1)“exempt contribution”, 207.01(3)
  - tax on, 70(1), (5)
  - termination of life estate, 43.1(2)
  - transfer of partnership interest, 98.2

### Debenture, *see* Bond; Convertible property

### Debt, *see also* Commercial obligation; Debt obligation; Indebtedness

- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(h)
- assets acquired from foreign affiliate for settlement of, 80.1(5)
- assumption of, debt forgiveness rules do not apply, 80(1)“forgiven amount”B(1)
- bad, *see* Bad debt
- corporation, of,
  - qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1), Reg. 4900(1)(i)
- deficiency, 84.2(2), (3)
- defined, re seizure of property by creditor, 79(1), 79.1(1)
- disposition of, *see* Debt obligation: disposition of
- doubtful, reserve for, 12(1)(d), 20(1)(l)
- foreign currency, denominated in, 79(7), 80(2)(k), 80.01(11)
- forgiveness, *see* Debt forgiveness
- long-term
  - defined, 190(1)
- non-qualifying
  - owing to registered charity, 189
  - trust for benefit of spouse, 70(8)(b)
- owed by corporation, adjusted cost base, 53(2)(p)
- owing by non-resident to corporation resident in Canada, 17
- parking, *see* Debt parking
- rescheduling or restructuring, expenses deductible, 20(1)(e)(ii.2), 20(1)(e.1)(iii)
- security received in satisfaction of, 76
- seizure of property for payment of
  - effect on creditor, 79.1
  - effect on debtor, 79
- settlement of, *see* Debt forgiveness
- share issued in settlement of, 80(2)(g), (g.1)
- statute-barred, deemed settled, 80.01(9)
- subsequent payments, 80.01(10)
- testamentary
  - trust for benefit of spouse, 70(8)(c)
- unpaid tax, etc., as, 222(2)

### Debt forgiveness, 80–80.04, *see also* Settlement of debt

- amalgamation, on, 80.01(3)

## Index

- Debt forgiveness (*cont'd*)
- application of remaining balance
  - • adjusted cost base of capital property, 53(2)(g.1), 80(9)–(11)
  - • allowable business investment loss carryforwards, 80(4)(a)
  - • capital cost of depreciable property, 13(7.1)(g), 80(5)
  - • capital gain to absorb current capital losses, 80(12)
  - • capital property, 53(2)(g.1), 80(9)–(11)
  - • cumulative Canadian development expense, 66.2(5)“cumulative Canadian development expense”M.1, 80(8)(c)
  - • cumulative Canadian exploration expense, 66.1(6)“cumulative Canadian exploration expense”J.1, 80(8)(b)
  - • cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense, 66.4(5)“cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense”I.1, 80(8)(d)
  - • farm losses, 80(3)(b)
  - • foreign exploration and development expenses, 66(4)(a)(iii), 80(8)(e)
  - • income inclusion, 80(13), (14)
  - • net capital losses, 80(4)(b)
  - • non-capital losses, 80(3)(a), 80(4)(a)
  - • ordering of rules, 80(2)(c), 248(27)
  - • related corporations’ shares and debt, 53(2)(g.1), 80(11)
  - • resource expenditures, 80(8)
  - • restricted farm losses, 31(1.1)(b), 80(3)(c)
  - • successor pools, 66.7(2)(a)(ii), 66.7(3)(a)(ii), 66.7(4)(a)(iv), 66.7(5)(a)(iii), 80(8)(a)
  - • undepreciated capital cost pool, 80(5)(b), 80(6)
  - bequest or inheritance, rules do not apply, 80(2)(a)
  - corporation to shareholder, taxable benefit, 15(1.2)
  - death, rules do not apply, 80(2)(a)
  - debt issued in settlement of debt, 80(2)(h)
  - debt of deceased settled by estate, 80(2)(p), (q)
  - employer to employee, taxable benefit, 6(15)
  - foreign affiliate’s gain or loss on, 95(2)(i)
  - foreign currency debt, 80(2)(k), 80.01(11)
  - forgiven amount, *see* Forgiven amount (re settlement of debt)
  - guarantee, payment under, 80(2)(l)
  - history preservation rules, 47(1), 49(3.01), 51(1), 53(4)–(6), 86(4), 87(5.1), (6.1)
  - • reduction of adjusted cost base, 53(2)(g.1)
  - • income inclusion, 12(1)(z.3), 80(13), (14)
  - • corporation in financial difficulty, 61.3
  - interest deemed to be separate obligation, 80(2)(b)
  - partnership, by, 80(15)
  - R&D expenditures, effect on, 37(1)(f.1)
  - reserve, 61.2–61.4
  - residual balance
  - • defined, 80(14)
  - • income inclusion, 80(13)
  - settlement, meaning of, *see* Settlement of debt
  - share issued in settlement of debt, 80(2)(g), (g.1)
  - simultaneous settlement of obligations, 80(2)(i)
  - subsequent disposition, capital gain, 80.03(2)
  - surrender of property
  - • by debtor to creditor, 79(3), 79.1
  - • subsequent to debt forgiveness, 80.03(2)
  - transfer of forgiven amount to related person, 80.04
  - winding-up, 80.01(4)
- Debt obligation**, *see also* Commercial obligation; Investment contract; Specified debt obligation
- accrued interest on, 12(3)–(10)
  - adjusted cost base, 53(2)(1)
  - amalgamation, acquired in, 87(2)(e.2)
  - assumption of, expenses deductible, 20(1)(e)(ii.2), 20(1)(e.1)(iii)
  - deduction for over-accrual, 20(21)
  - defined, *see also* Commercial debt obligation; Indexed debt obligation; Specified debt obligation
  - • re prepayments, 18(9.1), (9.2)
  - • re qualified investments, 204
  - discounted, *see* Bond: discount
  - disposition of
  - • in exchange for other debt obligation, 40(2)(e.2)
  - • • addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(f.12)
  - • to related person, 40(2)(e.1)
  - • • addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(f.1), (f.11)
  - • whether capital loss allowed, 40(2)(g)(ii)
  - escalating interest, accrual, Reg. 7000(2)(c.1)
  - extended meaning of, 248(26)
  - • for penalties, bonuses and rate reduction payments, 18(9.1)
  - • for prepaid interest rules, 18(9.2)
  - • for purposes of scientific research tax credit, 127.3(2)“scientific research and experimental development tax credit”(d)
  - • generally, not defined
  - first registered holder of
  - • election re scientific research tax credit, 127.3(9)
  - increasing interest rate, accrual, Reg. 7000(2)(c.1)
  - interest on, 20(14.1)
  - issued by partnership, 80(13)E(a), 80(14)(b), 80(15), (18)
  - • deemed, 80(2)(n)
  - owing by related person, no loss permitted on disposition, 40(2)(e.1)
  - partial obligation treated the same as entire obligation, 248(27)
  - prescribed
  - • accrued interest on, Reg. 7000
  - • deemed accrual of interest, 12(9)
  - • • exception, 12(9.1)
  - • re donations to charities, 38(a.1)(i), Reg. 6210
  - qualifying, *see* Qualifying debt obligation
  - settlement of, *see* Debt forgiveness
  - specified, *see* Specified debt obligation
  - used or held in insurance or moneylending business
  - • “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(g)
- Debt parking**, 80.01(6)–(8)
- deemed settlement of debt, 80.01(8)
  - subsequent payment of debt, 80.01(10)
  - to avoid foreign exchange gain, 39(2.01)–(2.03)
  - • application when functional currency election made, 261(10.1)
  - • application when functional currency election revoked, 261(14.1)
- Debt substitute share**
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A:5(a)
- Debtor**
- defined, 80(1), 80.01(1), 80.04(1)
  - gain on settlement of debts, 80(1), Reg. Part LIV
- Deceased person**, *see* Death of taxpayer
- Decline in value of property**
- inventory writedown, 10(1), (1.01)
  - rules preventing transfer of losses, 13(21.2), 40(3.3), (3.4)
- Dedicated geological storage**
- defined, 127.44(1)
  - • prescribed provinces and jurisdictions, Reg. 8200.3
- Decoder**
- television, visually displaying vocal portion of signal
  - • medical expense, Reg. 5700(q)
- Deductible**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- Deduction**
- or set-off, recovery of taxes by, 224.1
- Deduction component**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(7)(a), 18.4(11)(b), 18.4(13)(b), 18.4(15)(b)



**Deduction/non-inclusion mismatch**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(6), 18.4(7)(c)
- effect of, 18.4(7)

**Deductions in computing income**, *see also* Deductions in computing income from business or property; Deductions in computing income from office or employment; Deductions in computing taxable income

- alimony payments, 60(b)
- amounts transferred as retiring allowance, 60(j.1)
- Canadian exploration expenses, 66.1(2), (3)
- capital element of annuity, 60(a)
- “carved-out income”, 66(14.6)
- child care expenses, 63
- cost of borrowed money, 21
- costs re construction of building or ownership of land, 18(3.1)–(3.7)
- cumulative Canadian development expenses, 66.2(2)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
- cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense, 66.4(2)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
- cumulative offset account, 66.5
- deemed residents, 64.1
- deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(3)
  - limitation, 137.1(4)
- disability supports deduction, 64
- dividend from foreign affiliate, 20(13), 113(1)
- employee benefit plan, 32.1
- employer’s contributions
  - deferred profit sharing plan, 147(8), (9)
  - employees profit sharing plan, 144(5)
  - registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan, 145
- FHSA, contributions to, 60(i), 146.6(5)
- foreign exploration and development expenses, 66(4)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
- foreign taxes, re, 91(4)
- insurance corporation
  - amounts paid or credited to policyholders, 140(1)
- interest on death duties, 60(d)
- legal expenses of collecting or establishing right to pension benefit etc., 60(o.1)
- maintenance payments, 60(b), (c), 60.1
- mental/physical impairment
  - attendant care expenses, 64(a)A(ii)(J)
- mortgage on depreciable property, loss from sale of, 20(5), (5.1)
- moving expenses, 62
- Part I.2 tax payable, 60(w)
- patronage dividend, 135(1)
  - carryover of, 135(2.1)
- provincial pension plan contributions, 146(21.1)
- RRSP, premiums under, 60(i), 146.6(5)
- refund of income payments, 60(q)
- refund of RRSP premium transferred to annuity, 60(l)
- refund of undeducted past service additional voluntary contributions, 60.2(1)
- repayment of overpayment of certain benefits, 60(n)
- repayment of policy loan, 60(s)
- residents absent from Canada, 64.1
- resource and processing allowances, Reg. Part XII
- resource expenses
  - successor corporation, 66.7
- retirement compensation arrangement
  - benefit from, 60(t)
  - contributions to, 20(1)(r)
  - disposition of interest in, 60(u)
- scientific research and experimental development, 37
- succession duties applicable to certain property, 60(m.1)
- superannuation benefits transferred to another plan, 60(j)

- support payments, 60(b), (c), 60.1
- trusts of, 104(6)–(8)
- uncollectible proceeds of disposition, 20(4)–(4.2)

**Deductions in computing income from business or property**, *see also* Deductions in computing income

- accrued interest on transferred bond, 20(14)
- amount deemed to be tax payable, 20(1)(ll)
- bad debts, 20(1)(p)
- CPP/QPP contributions, 8(1)(l.1), 60(e)
- cancellation of lease, 20(1)(z), (z.1)
- capital cost allowance, *see* Capital cost allowance
- depletion, *see* Depletion allowances
- discount on certain obligations, 20(1)(f)
- dividend from foreign affiliate, 20(13), 113(1)
- employer’s contributions
  - deferred profit sharing plan, 20(1)(y), 147(8), (9)
  - pension plan, 20(1)(q), 147.2(1)
    - limitation, 20(22)
    - special, 20(1)(r)
  - profit sharing plan, 20(1)(w)
  - supplementary unemployment benefit plan, 20(1)(x)
- expense of issuing shares or borrowing money, 20(1)(e)
- exploration and development grants, 20(1)(kk)
- foreign taxes
  - exceeding 15%, 20(11)
  - guarantee fees etc., 20(1)(e.1)
- injection substances, 20(1)(ll)
- interest
  - accrued on purchased bond, 20(14)
  - compound, 20(1)(d)
  - paid on borrowed money, 20(1)(c)
- inventory adjustment, 20(1)(ii)
- investigation of site, 20(1)(dd)
- investment counsel fee, 20(1)(bb)
- landscaping, 20(1)(aa)
- life insurance corporation, 138(3)
- limitations on, 18(1), (11)
- mineral resources, 65
- mining taxes, 20(1)(v)
- oil or gas wells, 65
- patronage dividend, 20(1)(u)
- permitted, 20(1)
- prepaid expenses
  - limitation re, 18(9)
- repayment of amount previously included, 20(1)(m.2)
- repayment of inducement, 20(1)(hh)
- repayment of shareholder’s loan, 20(1)(j)
- representation expenses, 20(1)(cc)
- reserves, *see* Reserve
- salary deferral arrangements, 20(1)(oo)
- scientific research and experimental development, 37
- share transfer fees, 20(1)(g)
- terminal loss, 20(16)
- utilities service connection, 20(1)(ee)
- western grain stabilization levy, 20(1)(ff)

**Deductions in computing income from office or employment**, *see also* Deductions in computing income; Employee; Expenses

- aircraft costs, Reg. 1100(6)
  - reasonability, 8(9)
- allowed, 8(1)
- artists’ expenses, 8(1)(q)
- automobile expenses, 8(1)(h.1)
- clergyman’s residence, 8(1)(c)
- limitations
  - general, 8(2)
  - meals, 8(4)
- registered pension plan contributions, 8(1)(m), 147.2(4)

## Index

Deductions in computing income from office or employment (*cont'd*)

- retirement compensation arrangement, 8(1)(m.2)
- teachers' exchange fund, 8(1)(d)

**Deductions in computing tax**, *see also* Tax credits

- corporations
  - abatement, 124
  - income earned in province, 124(1)
  - manufacturing and processing profits, 125.1
  - small business deduction, 125
- foreign tax, 126
- gifts, 118.1(3)
- income earned in province that provides schooling allowance, 120(2)
- *Income War Tax Act*, under, ITAR 17(1)
- international organization, levy by, 126(3)
- investment corporation, 130(1)
- investment tax credit, 127(5)–(36)
- logging tax, 127(1)
- manufacturing and processing profits, 125.1
- mortgage investment corporations, 130.1
- personal credits, 118–118.95
- political contributions, 127(3)–(4.2)
- S.C. 1947, c. 63, s. 16, under, ITAR 17(3)
- small business deduction, 125
- taxable dividends, 121

**Deductions in computing taxable income**, *see also* Tax credits;

- Deductions in computing income
- amounts exempt under tax agreements, 110(1)(f)(i)
- annual adjustment, 117.1
- capital gains, 110.6
- corporations
  - gifts, 110.1
  - dividend
    - from foreign affiliate, 113
    - received by corporation, 112
  - employee stock options, 110(1)(d), (d.1)
  - *Income War Tax Act*, under, ITAR 17(2)
  - indexing, 117.1
  - losses of other years, 111
  - medical expenses, *see* Medical expenses
  - member of religious order, 110(2)
  - net capital losses, 111(1)(b), 111(1.1), (2)
  - non-capital losses, 111(1)(a)
  - order of applying provisions, 111.1
  - other, permitted, 110
  - Part VI.1 tax, 110(1)(k)
  - part-year resident, 114
  - separate returns, 114.2
  - social assistance payments, 110(1)(f)(iii)
  - unemployment insurance benefit repayment, 110(1)(i)
  - workers' compensation payments, 110(1)(f)(ii)

**Deemed disposition**, *see* Disposition: deemed

**Deemed dividend**, *see* Dividend: deemed

**Deemed overpayment**, *see* Overpayment of tax: deemed

**Deemed realization of gains**, *see* Disposition: deemed

**Deemed year-end**, *see* Year-end: deemed

**Deer**, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”

**Defaulting taxpayer**, 226

**Defence forces**, *see* Canadian Forces and veterans

**Deferral**, *see also* Rollover

- amount, *see* Deferral amount
- anti-avoidance rules, *see* Anti-avoidance rules: deferral of tax
- departure tax, by posting security, 220(4.5)–(4.54)
- expenses payable but not paid, 78
- partnership income
  - corporate partner, 34.2
  - individual partner, 34.1
- stock option benefit, 7(1.1), (1.8), (8)–(16)
- tax on distribution by trust to non-resident beneficiary, by posting security, 220(4.6)–(4.63)

- individual partner, 34.1
- stock option benefit, 7(1.1), (1.8), (8)–(16)
- tax on distribution by trust to non-resident beneficiary, by posting security, 220(4.6)–(4.63)

**Deferred amount, defined**, 248(1)

**Deferred annuity out of pension plan**, 254

**Deferred income**

- salary deferral arrangements, 6(1)(i), 6(11)–(14)

**Deferred income plans**, 144–147.3, *see also* Deferred profit sharing plan; Registered education savings plan; Registered pension plan; Registered retirement income fund; Registered retirement savings plan; Registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan

- interest on money borrowed to invest in, not deductible, 18(11)
- over-contributions to
  - tax on, 204.1–204.3
- property held by trust governed by
  - tax re, 207.1, 207.2
- qualified investments, Reg. Part XLIX
- small business investments, Reg. Part LI
- tax on non-qualified investments, 207.1

**Deferred payment**

- defined (re top-up disability payments), 8(1)(n.1)(i)

**Deferred profit sharing plan**

- age 71 maturity, 147(2)(k), 147(10.6)
- amount received from, income, 56(1)(i)
- amount taxable, 147(18), 201
- anti-avoidance rule, 147(18), (22)
- annuity purchased by, *see* purchase of annuity by (*below*)
- conditions, 147(2)
- continuation of, in amalgamation, 87(2)(q)
- defined, 147(1), 248(1)
- definitions, 147(1), 204
- disposal of shares
  - deduction re amount, 110(1)(d.3)
- disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
- distribution deemed disposition, 200
- emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(iv)
- employee contributions prohibited, 147(2)(a.1), 147(14)(c.2)
- employer's contribution
  - deductible, 20(1)(y), 147(8), (9)
  - limitations, 18(1)(j), 147(5.1), 147(9)
  - not includable in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(i)
  - terms limiting, 147(2.1)
  - where not deductible, 147(9.1)
- estate receiving benefits from, 104(27.1)
- “excess amount” defined, 204.2(4)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- forfeited amounts, 147(2)(i.1), 147(10.3)
  - defined, 147(1)
  - reallocation of, 147(2.2)
- forfeitures, tax on, 201
- initial non-qualified investment, defined, 204
- insurance corporation demutualization conversion benefit, 139.1(12), (14)
- interest on money borrowed to invest in, whether deductible, 18(11)(c)
- life insurance policies, 198(6)–(8)
- lump-sum payment
  - remuneration, Reg. 100(1)
- maturity by age 71, 147(2)(k), 147(10.6)
- money borrowed for contribution to
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(11)(c)
- non-deductible employer contributions prohibited, 147(2)(a.1), 147(14)(c.2)
- non-qualified investments of, defined, 204
- not employees profit sharing plan, 147(6)
- overcontribution to, 204.1(3)

- Deferred profit sharing plan (*cont'd*)
- participating employer, meaning of, 147(1.1)
  - payment out of profits, meaning of, 147(16)
  - payment under
    - non-resident, to, 212(1)(m)
    - taxable, 147(10)
    - withholding of tax, 153(1)(h)
  - property
    - appropriation of, by employer, 147(13)
    - disposition or acquisition of, for inadequate consideration, 147(18)
  - purchase of annuity by, 147(2)(k)(vi)
  - qualified investment, defined, 204“qualified investment”
  - qualified investments, Reg. Part XLIX
    - defined, 204
  - registration of, 147(2)–(5), Reg. 1501
  - revocation, 147(14), (15)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - revocation of, 147(14), (22)
  - revoked plan
    - defined, 204, Reg. 4901(2)
    - “excess amount” defined, 204.2(4)
    - payments under, subject to withholding of tax, 153(1)(h)
    - rules applicable, 147(15)
  - RRIF may accept transfer from, 146.3(2)(f)(iv.1)
  - shares included in single payment on retirement etc., 147(10.1), (10.2)
    - disposal of, 147(10.4), (10.5)
  - single payment on withdrawal, 147(10.1), (10.2), (10.4)–(12), Reg. 1503
  - surrender of rights
    - on marriage/relationship breakdown, 147(2)(e)(i)
    - to avoid revocation, 147(2)(e)(iii)
  - tax on forfeitures, 201
  - tax on initial non-qualified investments, 199
  - tax on non-qualified investments, 198
    - distribution deemed disposition, 200
      - refund
        - on disposition, 198(4)
        - on recovery of property given as security, 198(5)
    - return required, 202(1)
  - tax on overcontributions to, 204.1
  - tax payable by
    - on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
    - on holding certain property, 207.1(2)
  - tax where inadequate consideration on purchase or sale, 201
  - taxation year of, 144(11)
  - transfer to
    - capital loss deemed nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
    - DPSP, from, 147(19)
  - transfer from
    - ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity), to, 147(19)(d)(v)
    - DPSP, to, 147(19)(d)(iii)
    - excess, 147(22)
    - registered pension plan, to, 147(19)(d)(iii)
    - registered retirement income fund, 147(19)(d)(iv)
    - registered retirement savings plan, to, 147(19)(d)(ii)
    - restrictions re, 147(21)
    - spouse/partner’s RRSP, RRIF or RPP on breakdown of relationship, 147(2)(e)(i), 147(19)(b)(ii)
    - taxation of amount transferred, 147(20)
    - trust, through, to RPP or RRSP, 104(27.1)
  - trust under, exempt, 147(7), 149(1)(s)
- Deferred salary leave plan**, *see* Sabbatical arrangement
- Deficit affiliate**
- defined, Reg. 5905(7.1)(a)
- Defined benefit limit**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Defined benefit provision**
- defined, 147.1(1)
- Defined contribution provision**, *see* Money purchase provision
- Definitions**, *see also* the specific defined terms
- application of, *Interpretation Act* s. 15
  - capital gains exemption rules, 110.6(1)
  - capital property rules, 54
  - charities, 149.1(1)
  - corporations, 89
  - foreign affiliate rules, 95
  - general, 248
  - insurance rules, 138(12), 148(9), Reg. 1408
  - investment tax credit rules, 127(9)
  - registered pension plans, 147.1(1)
  - registered retirement income funds, 146.3(1)
  - registered retirement savings plans, 146(1)
  - regulations, *Interpretation Act* s. 16
  - relationships, 251–252
  - resource taxation, 66(15), 66.1(6), 66.2(5), 66.4(5)
  - small business rules, 125(7)
  - terms used in regulations, *Interpretation Act* s. 16
  - trusts, 108
- Delay**
- undue, in rendering account for services, 12(1)(b)(ii)
- Delegation of powers and duties of Minister**
- administrative, 220(2.01)
  - by regulation, 221(1)(f) (repealed), Reg. Part IX (repealed)
- Deliberate over-contribution (to TFSA)**
- benefit attributable to, constitutes advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”(c)(i)
  - defined, 207.01(1)
- Demand**
- by Minister
    - actuarial report, for registered pension plan, Reg. 8410
    - books and records, to retain, 230(7)
    - documents, for, 231.2(1)(b)
    - information, for, 231.2(1)(a)
      - electronic delivery to bank or credit union, 231.2(1.1)
    - information return, for, 233
    - return, for, 150(2)
  - proof of failure to comply with, 244(7), (8)
  - proof of service, 244(5), (6)
  - third party, *see* Garnishment for taxes unpaid
  - time contesting, not to count for reassessment clock, 231.8
- Demutualization**, 139.1
- defined, 139.1(1)
  - effect of, 139.1(4)
  - holding corporation, *see* Holding corporation (insurance demutualization)
  - paid-up capital following, 139.1(6), (7)
  - rollover of ownership rights into shares, 139.1(4)(a), (d)
  - time of, 139.1(2)(i)
- Denmark**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- Density**
- hydrocarbons, determination of, Reg. 1107
- Dental Benefit Act payment**
- exempt from tax, 81(1)(t)
- Dental bills, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(a)
- Dental instruments (small)**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(e)
- Dental mechanic**
- payments to, as medical expenses, 118.2(2)(p)
- Dental plan**, *see* Private health services plan
- Dentist**, *see also* Professional practice
- defined, 118.4(2)

## Index

- Department of Canadian Heritage**, *see* Canadian Heritage, Department of
- Department of Energy, Mines and Resources**
- certificate re Class 34 property, Reg. 1104(11)
  - certificate re mineral deposit, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(i)
  - certificate re oil or gas well, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(iv), 66.1(10)
  - communication of information to, 241(4)(d)(v)–(vi.1)
  - consultation re mine capacity, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(l), Sch. II:Cl. 28(b)(ii)
  - consultation re pipeline, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(l), Sch. II:Cl. 2(b)
  - determination of prescribed energy conservation property, 13(18.1), 241(4)(d)(vi.1)
- Department of Finance comfort letters**, *see* Table of Comfort Letters
- Department of Fisheries and Oceans Act**, *see* Northern Cod Compensation and Adjustment Program
- Department of Human Resources Development**, *see* Human Resources Development Canada
- Department of Labour Act**
- s. 5, income assistance payments under, *see* Older Worker Adjustment, Program for
- Department of National Revenue**, *see* Canada Revenue Agency
- Department of Natural Resources**
- technical guide to Class 43.1 and 43.2, binding for ITA purposes, 13(18.1)
  - technical guide to carbon capture, binding for ITA purposes, 13(18.2)
- Department of Social Development Act**
- program under, to compensate parents of child victims of crime, taxable, 56(1)(a.3)
- Departure tax**, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada
- Dependant**
- alimony or maintenance paid to, 118(5)
  - child, credit for, 118(1)B(b.1), (d)
  - credit for, 118(1)B(b), (d)
  - apportionment of, 118(4)(e)
  - deemed resident, of
  - also deemed resident, 250(1)(f)
  - defined, 118(6), Reg. 8500(1)
  - infirm, *see* Infirm dependant
  - medical expenses of, 118.2(2)(a)
  - mental or physical impairment, 118.2(2)(b), (c), 118.3(2), 118.4
  - notch provision, 117(7), 118.2(1)D
  - partial
  - mental or physical impairment, 118.3(3)
  - spouse, 118(1)B(a)
  - wholly dependent persons, credit for, 118(1)B(b)
  - limitation, 118(4)
- Dependants’ relief acts, trust created by**, 70(6.1)
- Dependent personal services**, *see* Employment: income from
- Depletion allowances**, *see also* Resource allowance
- gas well, 65, Reg. Part XII
  - lessee and lessor, allocation between, 65(3)
  - mineral resource, 65, Reg. Part XII
  - coal mine, allocation, 65(3)
  - mining exploration, Reg. 1203
  - oil well, 65, Reg. Part XII
  - supplementary, Reg. 1212
  - timber limit, 65
- Depletion base**, *see* Earned depletion base; Mining exploration depletion base; Supplementary depletion base
- Deployed operational mission**
- deduction for Canadian Forces or police income while serving on, 110(1)(f)(v)(A)
- Deposit**
- eligible, *see* Eligible deposit
  - insurance corporation, *see* Deposit insurance corporation
  - on container
  - as income, 12(1)(a)(ii)
  - deduction when repaid, 20(1)(m.2)
  - reserve for, 20(1)(m)(iv)
  - specified, *see* Specified deposit
- Deposit accounting insurance policy**
- defined, 138(12), Reg. 1408(1)
- Deposit balance**
- of insurer, defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Deposit insurance corporation**, *see also* Canada Deposit Insurance Corporation
- amounts included in income, 137.1(1), (10)
  - amounts not included in income, 137.1(2)
  - deductions in computing income, 137.1(3)
  - limitation, 137.1(4)
  - payments to member institutions, 137.1(11)
  - deemed not credit union, 137.1(7)
  - deemed not private corporation, 137.1(6)
  - deeming provision re, 137.1(5.1)
  - defined, 137.1(5)
  - for purposes of dividend gross-up and tax credit, 89(15)
  - investment property, defined, 137.1(5)
  - member institution
  - defined, 137.1(5)
  - payments by, deductible in computing income, 137.1(11)(a)
  - repayment deductible in computing income, 137.1(11)(b)
  - repayment excluded from income of previous year, 137.1(12)
  - security for payment of tax, 220(4.3), (4.4)
  - no high-gross-up dividends, 89(1)“general rate income pool”A:E(b)
  - not subject to mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(c)(iv)
  - principal amount of interest payable, 137.1(10.1)
  - property owned since before 1975, 137.2
  - special tax rate, 137.1(9)
  - transfer of premiums from another deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(2)(b)
  - transfer of premiums to another deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(4)(d)
  - wholly-owned subsidiary deemed deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(5.1)
- Depository**
- RRIF, *see* RRIF: depository
  - RRSP, *see* RRSP: depository
  - TFSA, *see* TFSA: depository
- Depository account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Depository institution**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Depository receipt**, *see* American Depository Receipt
- Depreciable property**, *see also* Capital cost allowance
- acquired
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(d), (d.1)
  - by transfer, amalgamation or winding-up, Reg. 1102(14), (14.1)
  - capital cost, 13(5.2)
  - non-arm’s length, 13(7)(e), Reg. 1102(20)
  - corporations controlled by one trustee, 13(7.3)
  - partner’s cost, ITAR 20(4)“acquisition cost”
  - with government assistance, deemed capital cost, 13(7.1), (7.2)
  - additions and alterations, Reg. 1102(19)
  - amortization, *see* Capital cost allowance
  - available for use, 13(26)–(32), 20(28), (29), Reg. 1100(2)
  - borrowing money for, 21(3)
  - capital, disposed of



## Index

- Depreciable property (*cont'd*)
- capital cost, 13(5.4)
  - lease cancellation payment, 13(5.5)
  - recaptured depreciation, 13(5.3)
  - capital cost, *see* Capital cost
  - capital cost allowance, *see also* Capital cost allowance
  - classes, Reg. Sch. II
  - capitalization of interest, 21(1), (3)
  - reassessment, 21(5)
  - certain transactions after 1971, ITAR 20(1.2)
  - change in proportions of use, 13(7)(d), 13(9)
  - change in use
    - deemed acquisition/disposition, 13(7)(a), (b), 13(9)
  - classes, for capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II
  - inclusions in, Reg. 1103
  - transfers between, Reg. 1103
  - cost of money borrowed to acquire, 21(1)
  - election, 21(1)
  - deductions allowed, Reg. Part XI
  - deemed, Reg. 1101(5g)
    - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 36
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5g)
  - deemed capital cost of, 13(7.4)
  - deemed disposition/reacquisition
    - capital cost, deemed, 13(7)(f)
    - on death, 70(5)
  - defined, 13(21)
    - includes leasehold interest or option for limited purposes (partnership rollout), 98(7)
    - on windup of corporation, 88(1)(c.7)
  - depreciation, *see* Capital cost allowance
  - disposition of
    - after ceasing business, 13(8)
    - bad debt on, 20(4)
    - capital gain on, 39(1)(a)
    - on death
      - order of disposition, 70(14)
      - to child, farming or fishing property, 70(9), (9.01)
      - to spouse, 70(6); ITAR 20(1.1)
    - proceeds of disposition, defined, 13(21)
    - recapture, up to original cost, 13(1)
    - terminal loss, where no property left in class, 20(16)
  - divided use
    - change in ratio of uses, 13(7)(d)
    - deemed cost/proceeds of income-producing part, 13(7)(c)
  - dividend in kind, ITAR 20(1.4)
  - election re
    - deemed, 44(4)
  - exchanges of, 13(4)
  - exclusions from classes, Reg. 1102
  - first-year rule, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
  - half-year rule, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
  - manufacturing and processing business, acquired for
    - deemed capital cost of, 13(10)
  - manufacturing and processing enterprises, Reg. 1102(15), (16)
  - misclassified, 13(6)
  - prescribed class, of
    - transferred to corporation by shareholder, 85(1)(e), (e.1), (e.3), (e.4)
  - proceeds of disposition of, 13(21)
  - receipt of government grant, 13(7.1), (7.2)
  - recreational property, Reg. 1102(17)
  - replacement for, 13(4), (4.1)
  - rollover of
    - to corporation, 85(1)(e), 85(5)
    - to partnership, 97(2)
    - to trust, 107.4(3)(d)
  - sale of, *see* disposition of (*above*)
    - sale of mortgage, etc., 20(5), (5.1)
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101
    - transfer of
      - non-resident insurer, by, 138(11.8)
      - not at arm's length, 13(7)(e), 13(21.2)
      - on mutual fund rollover, 132.2(3)(c)
      - pre-1972, not at arm's length, ITAR 20(1.3)
      - to corporation, rules, 85(1)(e), 85(5)
      - to trust, qualifying disposition, 107.4(3)(d)
      - where UCC exceeds fair market value, 13(21.2)
    - uncollectible proceeds of disposition, 20(4)–(4.2)
    - undepreciated capital cost, 13(21)
- Depreciation**, *see also* Capital cost allowance
- double, in lieu of, Reg. 1100(1)(d)
  - property acquired before 1972, ITAR 18
- Deputy Minister**, *see* Commissioner of Revenue
- Derivative**, *see also* Eligible derivative
- election for mark-to-market treatment, 10.1(1)
  - excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
  - no mark-to-market treatment without election, 10.1(7)
- Derivative assessment**, 160
- Derivative forward agreement**
- defined, 248(1)
  - income inclusion, 12(1)(z.7)
  - addition to ACB, 53(1)(s), (t)
  - loss deduction, 20(1)(xx)
  - reduction in ACB, 53(2)(w), (x)
- Designated acquired corporation**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- Designated amount**
- of excess FHSA contribution, defined, 207.01(1)
  - of stock option, for employer election re cash-out, 110(1.2)
  - of trust, in respect of capital gains, 104(21.2)
- Designated area**
- defined in *Canadian Wheat Board Act*, 76(5)
- Designated asset**
- defined, for oil sands mine development project, 66.1(6)
  - defined, for oil sands project, Reg. 1104(2)
- Designated beneficiary**
- defined, 210(1)
  - excluded from trust designation of Part XII.2 tax paid, 210.2(3)
  - no deduction for income of trust paid to, 104(7)
- Designated benefit**, *see* Registered retirement income fund: designated benefit
- Designated city**
- defined, Reg. 7304(1)
- Designated Class 34 income**, Reg. 1100(24) [repealed]
- Designated corporation**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(2)(s)
- Designated country**, *see also* Designated treaty country
- defined, Reg. 8006
- Designated donor information**
- defined, 241(10)
  - use of by RCMP or CSIS restricted, 241(9.1)
- Designated educational institution**
- defined, 118.6(1)
  - information return for tuition or scholarship, Reg. 203
  - registered educational savings plan, 146.1(1)“post-secondary educational institution”(a), 146.1(1)“trust”(d)
- Designated employee benefit**
- deductible when paid by employee life and health trust, 104(6)(a.4)
  - defined, 144.1(1)
  - excluded from employee benefit plan (EBP) benefits, 6(1)(g)(iv)

## Index

- Designated employee benefit (*cont'd*)
- must be only object of ELHT, 144.1(2)(a)
  - no tax to employee on, 144.1(11)
- Designated entity**
- defined
  - for advanced life deferred annuity information return, Reg. 216(1)
  - for non-resident investment or pension fund, 115.2(3)(b)
- Designated financial institution**
- defined, 153(6), 160.5(1)
  - large remittances to be made at, 153(1)
  - exception, 153(1.4)
- Designated foreign insurance business**
- defined, 138(12)
- Designated gift (for charity disbursement rules)**
- deemed not spent on charitable activities, 149.1(1.1)(a)
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - not included in receiving charity's income, 149.1(12)(b)(i)
  - receiving charity need not disburse, 149.1(4.1)(d), 188.1(12)
- Designated immediate expensing property**
- defined, Reg. 1104(3.1)
- Designated income**, *see* Trust (or estate): designated income, tax on
- Designated insurance property**
- defined, 138(12), 248(1)
- Designated investment services**
- defined, re non-resident investment or pension fund, 115.2(1)
- Designated liquidation and dissolution**
- defined, 95(1)
  - excluded from pregnant-loss rules, 13(21.2)(e)(iii)(E)(I)2, 14(12)(g)(i)(B) [before 2017], 18(15)(b)(iv)(A)(II), 40(3.4)(b)(v)(A)(II), 40(3.5)(c)(iii)
- Designated member**
- defined, for small business deduction, 125(7)
- Designated money purchase provision (of pension plan)**
- condition for corrective contributions, 147.1(20)
  - defined, 147.1(1)
- Designated number**
- defined, 237(1.2)
  - requirement to provide, 237(1.1)
- Designated overburden removal cost**, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(q)
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Designated partnership**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(2)(t)
  - defined, for non-resident surplus stripping, 212.1(3)(e)
- Designated pension plan**, *see* Designated plan
- Designated person**
- benefit conferred on through corporation, 74.4(2)
  - exceptions, 74.4(4), 74.5(5)
  - special rules, 74.5(6)–(8)
  - benefit conferred on through trust, 74.3(1)
  - defined
  - for attribution rules, 74.5(5)
  - for communication of information, 241(10)
  - for FAPI transitional rules, 92(1.5)
- Designated person or partnership**
- defined, for foreign affiliate surplus calculations, Reg. 5907(1)
- Designated plan**, *see also* Individual pension plan
- defined, Reg. 8515(1)–(3)
  - defined, for registered pension plans, Reg. 8500(1)
- Designated pooled pension plan**
- defined, 147.5(1)
- Designated property**
- capital dividend account, re
  - defined, 89(1)
  - gain on excluded from calculation, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(i)(C)(I), 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(ii)(C)(I)
  - foreign accrual property income, re
  - defined, 95(3.1)
- Designated province**
- for carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(1)
- Designated provincial program**
- defined
  - for RDSPs, 146.4(1)
  - for RESPs, 146.1(1)
- Designated provisions**
- defined, for look-through rule for certain trusts, 259(5)
- Designated rate**
- defined, Reg. 5100(1)
- Designated region, prescribed**
- credit for investment in, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(ii)(B), 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(vi), 127(9)“specified percentage”(e)(i)(B)
  - defined, Reg. 4607
- Designated savings arrangement**
- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- Designated securities lending arrangement**
- defined, 212(20)
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212(19)
- Designated shareholder**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2), (2.3)
- Designated stock exchange**
- defined, 248(1)
  - designation of by Minister of Finance, 262
- Designated taxation year**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1.6)
- Designated taxpayer information**
- defined, 241(10)
  - use of by RCMP, CSIS or FINTRAC, 241(9), (9.1)
- Designated treaty country**
- defined, Reg. 5907(11), (11.1), (11.11)
  - dividends from active income in, Reg. 5907(1)“exempt earnings”(d), “exempt loss”(c)
- Designated underground storage cost**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Designated withdrawal**
- defined, for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- Designation**
- to treat capital gain as forgiven amount, 80.03(7)
- Designation year (re capital gains of trust)**
- defined, 104(21.2)
- Detaxers**, 2(1) (Notes), 248(1)“person” (Notes)
- Determination**, *see also* Assessment
- legal fees relating to, 56(1)(l), 60(o), 152(1.2)
  - Minister, by
  - general anti-avoidance rule application, 152(1.11)
  - losses, of, 152(1.1)
  - binding on Minister and taxpayer, 152(1.3)
  - following GAAR assessment, 152(1.11), (1.12)
  - treated like an assessment, 152(1.2)
  - notice of
  - date deemed made, 244(14), (15)
  - general anti-avoidance rule application, 152(1.11), 245(6)
  - losses, 152(1.1), 152(1.2)
  - mailing date, 244(14)
  - proof that not objected to, 244(10)
  - provisions applicable to, 152(1.2)
  - partnership income or loss, 152(1.4)–(1.8)
  - objection to, 165(1.15)
  - question, of, by Tax Court, 174

- Determination (*cont'd*)
- redetermination, 152(1.2)
  - tax consequences under general anti-avoidance rule, 245(5)
  - time, defined, 110.6(1)“qualified small business corporation share”
  - value of property, by Canadian Cultural Property Export Review Board, 118.1(10)
- Deuterium-enriched water**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 26
- Development**, *see* Canadian development expense; Scientific research and experimental development
- Development phase (of oil sands project)**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Developmental program for children**, *see* Children’s Arts Tax Credit (pre-2017)
- Devices**
- for hearing- or sight-impaired, business expense, 20(1)(rr)
  - medical, credit for, 118.2(2), Reg. 5700
- Dex Resources TCC case overruled**, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(i), 66.1(9)(a)
- Diabetes**
- blood-sugar level measuring device, medical expense, Reg. 5700(s)
  - Type 1, qualifies for disability credit, 118.3(1.2)
- Diagnostic procedures**
- medical expenses, 118.2(2)(o)
- Diamond**
- extraction of, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(ii)
  - qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)
- Diapers (for incontinence), medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i.1)
- Die, etc., capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
- Digester gas**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
  - included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”
- Digital news subscription**
- credit for, 118.02(2)
  - defined, 118.02(1)
- Digital platform operators**
- reporting rules, 282–295
- Digital versatile disc**, *see* Digital video disk (DVD)
- Digital video disk (DVD)**
- rental, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(r)
  - • excluded from half-year rule, Reg. 1100(2)C(b)(i)
- Diligence**, *see* Due diligence
- Diplomat**
- Canadian, abroad
  - • deemed resident in Canada, 250(1)(c), 250(2)
  - • reimbursement of allowance, non-taxable, 6(1)(b)(iii)
  - foreign, in Canada
  - • exemption from tax, 81(1)(a), 149(1)(a), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVIII
- Direct equity percentage, defined**, 95(4)
- Direct financing lease**
- prescribed property for specified debt obligation definition, Reg. 9004
  - prescribed security for lending-asset definition, Reg. 6209(b)(iii)
- Directed donations**
- prohibited, 168(1)(f)
- Directed person (debt forgiveness rules)**
- defined, 80(1), 80.04(1)
  - eligible transferee, 80.04(2)
  - obligations issued by, 80(14)
- Director, Director General**
- duties delegated to, 220(2.01), Reg. 900
- Director (of corporation)**
- fees
  - • income, 6(1)(c)
  - • withholding tax, 153(1)(g)
  - liability of
  - • for corporation’s unremitted source withholdings, 227.1
  - • for offence of corporation, 242
- Disability**, *see* Mental or physical impairment
- Disability assistance payment**, *see also* Registered disability savings plan (RDSP)
- not counted for purposes of Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“adjusted income”
  - not counted for purposes of GST/HST Credit, 122.5(1)“adjusted income”
  - not counted for purposes of Old Age Security clawback, 180.2(1)“adjusted income”
  - tax on, 146.4(6)
  - withholding tax
  - • non-resident, 212(1)(r.1)
  - • resident, Reg. 153(1)(i)
- Disability benefit**, *see* Disability insurance; Disability pension
- Disability credit**, 118.3
- Disability Home Purchase Credit, 118.05**, *see* First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit
- Disability insurance**
- benefits under, income, 6(1)(f); ITAR 19
  - employer’s contribution not a taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
  - top-up contributions by employer, *see* Disability policy
- Disability payments**
- military action, for
  - • exempt, 81(1)(e)
- Disability pension**
- CPP, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan: disability pension
  - RCMP, exempt, 81(1)(i)
- Disability policy**
- defined, 6(17)
  - top-up payments on insolvency of insurer, 6(18)
  - • reimbursement to employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- Disability-related building modifications**
- deductible, 20(1)(qq)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.2)
- Disability-related devices and equipment**
- deductible, 20(1)(rr)
- Disability-related employment benefits**
- when not included in income, 6(16)
- Disability supports deduction**, 64
- Disability tax credit**, 118.3
- Disabled**
- defined (for pension plan), Reg. 8500(1)
- Disabled person**, *see* Mental or physical impairment
- Disappearing source rule (interest deductibility)**, 20.1
- Disbursement excess (of charity)**
- carried forward or back to other years, 149.1(20)
  - defined, 149.1(1)
- Disbursement quota (of charity)**
- defined, 149.1(1)
  - • Minister can make certain adjustments, 149.1(1.2)
  - • Minister can reduce DQ at charity’s request, 149.1(5)
  - requirement to expend DQ on charitable activities, 149.1(2)(b), (3)(b), (4)(b)
  - tax on deliberate reduction of, 188(3)–(4)
- Disclaimer, defined**, 248(9)

**Disclosure of information**

- by CRA, *see* Communication of information (by CRA)
- to CRA, *see* Information return

**Discontinuance of business**, *see* Ceasing to carry on business

**Discontinuance of venture capital business**

- meaning of, 204.8(2)
- penalty tax, 204.841

**Discount**, *see also* Bond: discount

- defined, pre-1972 obligation, ITAR 26(12)

**Discounted bonds**, *see* Bond: discount

**Discovery well costs**

- allowed as CEE before 2019, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(i)

**Discretion of Minister**, *see* Minister (of National Revenue)

**Discrimination**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXV

**Dishonoured cheque**, *see* Cheque: dishonoured

**Disposed share**

- defined, for foreign affiliate liquidation and dissolution, 88(3)(d)

**Disposing affiliate**

- defined, 88(3.1), 93(1), 95(1)“designated liquidation and dissolution”

**Disposing corporation**

- defined, 93(1)

**Disposition**

- capital gain, 39(1)(a), 40(1)
- child, to, 40(1.1)
- deceased taxpayer, of, 70(5), 164(6)
- deemed
  - by trust, every 21 years, 104(4)
  - mark-to-market property, by financial institution, 142.5(2)
  - on becoming a financial institution, 142.6(1)(b)
  - on ceasing to be a financial institution, 142.6(1)(c)
  - on ceasing to be resident, 128.1(4)(b)
  - on death, 70(5)–(10)
  - on gift, 69(1)(b)(ii)
  - synthetic disposition arrangement, 80.6(1)
  - where spousal trust distributes property to other person, 107(4)
- deemed contribution of capital, where, 53(1.1)
- deferral of tax on, *see* Rollover
- defined, 248(1)
  - satisfaction of obligation, deemed not to be, 49.1
- depreciable, *see* Depreciable property
- income interest in trust, 106(2)
- involuntary, election re, 13(4)
  - deemed, 44(4)
- land used in farming business of partnership, 101
- life insurance policy, interest in, 248(1)“disposition”(b.1)
- loss on, *see* Loss(es); Stop-loss rules
- non-resident, by, 116(1)–(6)
  - certificate, 116(2)
  - notice, 116(3)
  - treaty-protected property, 116(5.01), (5.02)
  - where tax deferred under tax treaty, 115.1
- of interest in life insurance policy, 148(9), Reg. 217(1)
- partnership, on ceasing to exist, 98
- personal-use
  - capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iii)
- principal residence, *see* Principal residence
- proceeds of, *see* Proceeds of disposition
- purchaser corporation controlling or controlled by taxpayer, 40(2)(a)(ii)
- subsequent to debt forgiveness, 80.03(2)
- to a trust, no change in beneficial ownership, 69(1)(b)(iii)
- together with services, allocation rule, 68
- trust, to

- capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)

**Dispute, taxes in**

- whether taxpayer required to remit, 164(1.1)(d), 225.1

**Dissolution**, *see* Winding-up

**Distress preferred share**, 80.02

- constitutes commercial obligation, 80(1)“commercial obligation”
- constitutes excluded security, 80(1)“excluded security”
- defined, 80(1)
- disposition of following debt forgiveness, no deemed capital gain, 80.03(2)
- settled
  - effect of, where subsidiary wound up into parent, 80.01(5)
  - meaning of, 80.02(2)(c), 80.02(7)(a)
- share ceasing to be, 80.02(7)
- substituted for debt, 80.02(3)
- substituted for other distress preferred share, 80.02(5)
- substitution of commercial debt obligation for, 80.02(4)
- substitution of other share for, 80.02(6)

**Distributing corporation**

- defined, 55(1)“distribution”

**Distribution**

- for butterfly purposes, defined, 55(1)
- from TFSA, defined, 146.2(1)
- of property by non-resident trust, reporting requirement, 233.5
- on winding-up, 84(2), (6)
- tax, *see* Corporate distributions tax

**Distribution equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47
- defined (re energy conservation CCA), Reg. 1104(13)

**Distribution tax**

- on income trusts, *see* SIFT trust: distributions to unitholders
- on partnerships, *see* SIFT partnership: distributions to partners

**Distribution tax on income trusts**, *see* SIFT trust

**Distribution time**

- defined, 128.1(7)(b)

**Distribution year**

- defined
  - for postponement of tax on distribution by trust to non-resident beneficiary, 220(4.6)(a)
  - for foreign tax credit of trust, 126(2.22)

**District**

- defined, Reg. 1802(5)

**District energy equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(a)(iii.1), 43.1(d)(xv)
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**District energy system**, *see also* District energy equipment

- conditions for Class 43.1/43.2 treatment, Reg. 1104(16)
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Divestment obligation percentage**

- avoidance of, 188.1(3.2)–(3.5)
- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1)
- penalty for having, 188.1(3.1)
- private foundation can be revoked for having, 149.1(4)(c)

**Dividend**

- Canada Recovery (surtax on banks and life insurers for 2022), 191.5
- capital, *see* Capital dividend
- capital gains dividend
  - mutual fund corporation, election, 131(1)–(1.4)
- compensation, *see* Securities lending arrangement: dividend compensation payment
- deemed, 84
  - added to cost base of share, 53(1)(b)
  - capital gains subject to income-splitting tax, 120.4(4), (5)
  - dividend stripping, 84.1(1)(b), 212.1(1.1)(a)



## Index

### Dividend (*cont'd*)

- foreign affiliate dumping, 212.3(2)(a)
- guaranteed share, on, 84(4.3)
- income trust distribution, 104(16)
- interest on income bond, 15(3)
  - non-resident corporation, 15(4)
- non-resident surplus strips, 212.1, 212.2
- on corporation becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)(c.1), (c.2)
- on demutualization of insurance corporation, 139.1(2)(j)
- on disposition of share of foreign affiliate, 93(1)
- on distribution by mutual holding corporation, 139.2
- partnership distribution, 96(1.1)(b)
- redemption of share, 84(3)
- reduction of paid-up capital, on, 84(4), (4.1)
- SIFT trust distribution, 104(16)
- surplus stripping, 84.1(1)(b), 212.1(1.1)(a)
- term preferred share, on, 84(4.2), 258(2)
- thin capitalization, 214(16), (17)
- windup of business, 84(2)
- deemed not received, 55(2)–(5)
- deemed paid
  - deemed payable when, 84(7)
  - where not deemed received, 84(8)
- deemed proceeds of disposition of share, or capital gain, 55(2)–(5)
- deemed received where attribution rules apply, 82(2)
  - where not applicable, 84(8)
- defined, 248(1)
  - for stop-loss rules, 112(6)(a)
  - for treaty purposes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:3
- disqualifies paying corp from CEWS, 125.7(2.01)
- election re
  - excessive, 184(3), (3.1)–(5)
- employees profit sharing plan, allocation by, 144(8)
- excluded from tax under Part VI.1, 191(1)
- exempt, on share of foreign affiliate, 93(3)
- foreign affiliate, from, 20(13), 95(1), 113(1), Reg. 5900
- foreign business corporation, from, received by non-resident, 213
- gross-up, 82(1)(b)
- guarantee agreement re
  - no deduction, 112(2.2)–(2.22)
- in kind
  - cost of, 52(2)
  - depreciable property as, ITAR 20(1.4)
- includes stock dividend, 248(1)
- income, 12(1)(j), (k), 82(1), 90
  - whether specified investment business, 125(7)“specified investment business”
- insurance corporation
  - to policyholders, 140(1)
- life insurance policy, 148(2)
- mortgage investment corporation, from
  - deemed bond interest, 130.1(2), (3)
- non-resident corporation, from, 90
- non-taxable
  - portion not included in beneficiary’s income
    - mutual fund trust, 132(3)
  - received by trust
    - designation re, 104(20)
- ownership certificate required, 234
- paid
  - by non-resident corporation
    - out of exempt surplus, 113(1)(a)
    - out of hybrid surplus, 113(1)(a.1)
    - out of pre-acquisition surplus, 113(1)(d)
    - out of taxable surplus, 113(1)(b), (c)
  - in excess of elective amount, tax on, 184
    - to non-resident
      - foreign business corporation, by, 213
      - tax on, 212(2)
      - United States resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X
- patronage, *see* Patronage dividends
- received
  - amount included in income, 82(1), 90
  - by broker/dealer, withholding tax, 153(4), (5)
  - by corporation
    - deduction from income, 112(1), (2)
    - stop-loss rules, 112(2.1)–(2.9)
  - by financial institution, 112(5)–(5.2)
  - by prescribed venture capital corporation, deemed not taxable dividend, 186.2
  - by spouse, transfer of, 82(3)
  - by trust, allocation to beneficiary, 104(19), (20)
  - gross-up, 82(1)(b)
  - Part IV tax on, 186(1)
    - late assessment of, 152(4.31)
  - triggers dividend refund to paying corporation, 129(1)
- refund, *see* Dividend refund
- rental arrangement, *see* Dividend rental arrangement
- short-term preferred share, 112(2.3)
- simultaneous, 89(3)
- stock, *see also* 248(1)“dividend”
  - amount of, 95(7), 248(1)“amount”
  - cost of, 52(3)
  - deemed to be substituted property, 248(5)(b)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - excluded from deemed dividend, 84(1)(a)
  - paid as benefit, 15(1.1)
  - “stop-loss” rule, 112(3), (3.1), (3.2), (4), (4.2), (4.3), (7)
  - stripping, *see* Surplus stripping
  - tax credit, 121
- taxable
  - allocation of, by credit union, 137(5.1), (5.2)
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(x)
  - deduction from tax otherwise payable, 121
  - defined, 89(1)“taxable dividend”, 112(6)(a), 129(7), 248(1)
  - received by private corporation, tax on, 186
  - received by trust, designation re, 104(19)
- taxable corporation, from
  - life insurer, received by, 138(6)
- term preferred shares, on
  - received by specified financial institution, 112(2.1)
- unclaimed at year-end
  - withholding tax, 153(4)
    - effect of remittance, 153(5)

### Dividend allowance

- defined, for Part VI.1 tax, 191.1(2)

**Dividend compensation payment**, *see* Securities lending arrangement: dividend compensation payment

### Dividend-like redemption

#### Dividend payer

- defined, for capital gains stripping rules, 55(3)(a)(iii)(A)

#### Dividend received deduction

- dividend from Canadian corporation, 112(1)
- dividend from foreign corporation, 112(1)

#### Dividend recipient

- defined, for capital gains stripping rules, 55(3)

**Dividend refund**, *see also* Refundable dividend tax on hand

- defined, 129(1)
- interest on, 129(2.1), (2.2)
- mutual fund corporation, to, 131(5)
- private corporation, to, 129
  - application to other liability, 129(2)
- dividends deemed not to be taxable dividends, 129(1.2)

## Index

### Dividend reinvestment plan

- whether taxable as shareholder benefit, 15(1)

### Dividend rental arrangement, *see also* Securities lending arrangement

- defined, 248(1)
- gross-up and credit denied, 82(1)(a)(i), 82(1)(c)
- intercorporate dividend deduction denied, 112(2.3)
- no deduction for dividends received under, 112(2.3)
- share, *see* DRA share

### Dividend stripping, *see* Surplus stripping

### Dividend tax

- refundable, *see* Refundable dividend tax on hand

### Dividend tax credit, 121

### Dividend time

- defined, for foreign affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(4)

### Division of property, *see* Partition of property

### Divisive reorganization, 55(1), 55(3)(b)

### Divorce and separation

- alimony, maintenance or support, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- attribution rules do not apply
  - generally, 74.5(3)
  - RRSP withdrawals, 146(8.3)
- deferred profit sharing plan rights, transfer of, 147(2)(e)(i), 147(19)
- registered education savings plan, rights transferred, 204.91(3)
- reimbursement of legal expenses, not taxable, 56(1)(1.1)
- separation agreement defined, 248(1)
- tracing of property transfer does not apply, 160(4)
- transfer of DPSP funds to spouse's RPP, RRSP or RRIF, 147(2)(e)(i), 147(19)
- transfer of RPP funds to spouse's RPP, RRSP or RRIF, 147.3(5)
- transfer of RRIF funds to spouse's RRSP or RRIF, 146.3(14)
- transfer of RRSP funds to spouse's RRSP or RRIF, 146(16)(b)

### Dock

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

### Documentary evidence

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Documentary production

- whether qualifies for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(9)

### Documentation

- contemporaneous, for transfer pricing audit, 247(4)

### Documentation — due date

- defined (for transfer pricing), 247(1)

### Documents, *see also* Books and records

- demand for, 231.2(1)(b)
- examination of, where privilege claimed, 232(3.1)–(7)
- execution of, by corporations, 236
- foreign-based, 143.2(13), (14), 231.6
- proof of, 244(9), (13)
- requirement to provide, 231.2
  - compliance order, 231.7
  - interference with CRA official, 231.5(2)
- seized
  - copies of, 231.5
  - seizure of, 231.3(5)–(8)
  - where privilege claimed, 232(3), (4)–(7)
- transfer pricing, 247
- waiver of requirement to file, 220(3.1)

### Dog, *see* Guide dog expenses; Animal

### Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations

- functional currency to be used when election made, 261(5)(b)
- \$0 proceeds of disposition of shares or debt when corporation goes bankrupt, 50(1)

- \$0.27/km car operating expenses benefit for 2021, Reg. 7305.1(a)
- \$0.28/km car operating expenses benefit for 2019–2020, Reg. 7305.1(a)
- \$0.29/km car operating expenses benefit for 2022, Reg. 7305.1(a)
- \$0.33/km car operating expenses benefit for 2023, Reg. 7305.1(1)
- \$0.59 and \$0.53/km car allowances for 2019–2021, Reg. 7306
- \$0.61 and \$0.55 per km car allowances for 2022, Reg. 7306
- \$0.68 and \$0.62 per km car allowances for 2023, Reg. 7306
- \$1 deemed PUC increase on stock dividend by Canadian Wheat Board, 135.2(12)
- \$2 below which balance neither demanded nor refunded by CRA, 161.4
- \$2 per day home office expense deduction without receipts, 8(13) [Announced Administrative Change]
- \$3.75 per day residing in prescribed intermediate zone, deduction, 110.7(1)(b)(ii)(A), 110.7(2)
- \$8.25 per day maintaining household in prescribed intermediate zone, 110.7(1)(b)(ii), 110.7(2)
- \$8.25 per day extra, residing in prescribed northern zone, 110.7(1)(b)(ii)(A)
- \$10 daily penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)(a)
- \$10 per day penalty for trustee/receiver failing to file return, 162(3)
- \$15 daily penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)(b)
- \$16.50 per day maintaining household in prescribed northern zone, 110.7(1)(b)(ii)
- \$20 monthly amount for part-time student's textbook credit, 118.6(2.1)B(b)
- \$20 monthly Canada Child Benefit threshold for annual advance payment, 122.61(2)
- \$25 daily penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)(c)
- \$25 penalty for tax preparer not filing T1 return electronically, 162(7.3)(a)
- \$25 per day penalty for failing to comply with obligation, 162(7), (7.1)
- \$25 up to which interest and penalty may be cancelled, 161.3
- \$50 above which donation returned by charity must be reported on information return, 110.1(16), 118.1(27)
- \$50 credit for U.S. social security tax changes under treaty, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
- \$50 daily penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)(d)
- \$50 maximum penalty for trustee/receiver failing to file return, 162(3)
- \$50 minimum interest to be reported by financial institution, Reg. 201(1) (Notes)
- \$50 penalty for actions re ownership certificate, 162(4)
- \$50 per day of conference expenses deemed paid for meals/entertainment, 67.1(3)
- \$50 threshold for advance payment of GST/HST Credit, 122.5(3.1)
- \$65 monthly amount for student's textbook credit, 118.6(2.1)B(a)
- \$75 daily penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)(e)
- \$75 per year maximum digital news subscription credit, 118.02(2)
- \$100 minimum fees for tuition credit, 118.5(1)(c), 118.5(1.1)
- \$100 minimum penalty for failing to comply with obligation, 162(7), (7.1)
- \$100 minimum penalty for false statement or omission, 163(2)
- \$100 minimum penalty for late-filed information returns, 162(7.01)
- \$100 minimum penalty for late renunciation, 66(12.75)
- \$100 minimum penalty for non-resident corporation failing to file return, 162(2.1)(b)(i)

## Index

- Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)
- \$100 monthly penalty for late-filed election re foreign affiliate dumping, 212.3(13)
  - \$100 monthly penalty for late-filed election re loan to non-resident corporate shareholder, 15(2.13)
  - \$100 monthly Universal Child Care Benefit, 56(6)
  - \$100 optional CCA deduction for timber limit or right to cut timber, Reg. Sch. VI:4
  - \$100 penalty for failing to provide SIN or information on a form, 162(5), (6)
  - \$100 penalty for paying or remitting amount over \$10,000 non-electronically, 162(7.4)
  - \$100 penalty for tax preparer not filing T2 return electronically, 162(7.3)(b)
  - \$100 per month penalty for late-filed elections, 85(8), 93(6), 96(6), 220(3.5)
  - \$100 per partner per month penalty for failing to file partnership information return, 162(8)
  - \$100 per week, certain child care expenses for child 7–15 before 2015, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(b)(ii), 63(3)“periodic child care expense amount”
  - \$100 threshold for withholding on patronage dividends, 135(3)
  - \$125 per week, certain child care expenses for child 7–15, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(b)(ii), 63(3)“periodic child care expense amount”
  - \$140 monthly amount for part-time student’s education textbook credit, 118.6(2)B(a), (2.1)B(a)
  - \$150 max credit to teacher for school supplies 2016–2020, 122.9(2)
  - \$170 credit to offset pension income, 118(3)
  - \$200 below which tool, utensil or medical/dental instrument fully deductible before May 2/06, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(c), (e), (h)
  - \$200 cash allowed for fractional interest in share, 107.4(2.1)
  - \$200 foreign currency gain or loss ignored for individual, 39(1.1)
  - \$200 maximum charitable donations for low-rate credit, 118.1(3)
  - \$200 per week, certain child care expenses for child under 7, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(b)(i), 63(3)“periodic child care expense amount”
  - \$200 work of art deemed not depreciable property, Reg. 1102(1)(e)(i)
  - \$215 per square metre hand-woven carpet deemed not depreciable property, Reg. 1102(1)(e)(ii)
  - \$250 max credit to teacher for school supplies from 2021, 122.9(2)
  - \$250 maximum labour-sponsored funds tax credit for 2016, 127.4(5)(a)
  - \$250 maximum non-universal ancillary fee eligible for tuition credit, 118.5(3)(d), 118.5(4)(d)
  - \$250 penalty for not filing information return electronically, 162(7.02)(a)
  - \$250 per year earned-income accumulation for training credit, 122.91(2)(a)(i)B(A)
  - \$250 super credit for first-time donor to charity until 2017, 118.1(3.1)
  - \$250 teachers’ exchange fund contribution deductible, 8(1)(d)
  - \$275 per week, certain child care expenses for disabled child since 2015, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(a), 63(3)“periodic child care expense amount”
  - \$300 contribution to RPP in 1944–45, income from RPP reduced, 57(4)
  - \$300 (indexed) maximum monthly tax-free lodging allowance for amateur junior hockey players, 6(1)(b)(v.1)
  - \$300 minimum CPP/QPP or Child Care benefits, allocated to prior year, 56(8)(b)
  - \$300 per child additional COVID-19 Canada Child Benefit for 2020, 122.61(1.01)
  - \$300 per month interest deduction limit for automobile for 2001–2023, 67.2, Reg. 7307(2)
  - \$306 per additional dependant COVID-19 GST Credit for 2020, 122.5(3.001)A(a)
  - \$375 maximum weekly disability supports deduction for student, 64(b)(ii)(B)
  - \$400 maximum home office expense deduction without receipts for 2020, 8(13) [Announced Administrative Change]
  - \$400 political contribution for 75% credit, 127(3)(a)
  - \$450 volunteer firefighter credit, 118.06(2)
  - \$465 monthly amount for education and textbook credit, 118.6(2)B(a), (2.1)B(a)
  - \$483 base for calculating extra GST Credit for 2022, 122.5(3.002)A
  - \$500 below which tool, utensil or medical/dental instrument fully deductible before May 2/06, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(c), (e), (h)
  - \$500 Canada Housing benefit, *Rental Housing Benefit Act* s. 3
  - \$500 maximum contribution to personal trust by individual before Oct. 11/02, to not trigger non-resident trust rules, 94(2)(u)(ii)(C)(II)
  - \$500 maximum fine for issuing debt with interest coupons lacking “AX” or “F” marking, 240
  - \$500 maximum home office expense deduction without receipts for 2021–22, 8(13) [Announced Administrative Change]
  - \$500 maximum tradesperson’s tools deduction, 8(1)(s)
  - \$500 minimum holding (each) of shares by non-insiders for corporation to be designated public or trust to be mutual fund trust, Reg. 4800(1)(b)(iv), 4800(2)(b)(iv), 4801, 4803(3), (4)
  - \$500 minimum holding of each of 150 beneficiaries for FAPI, 95(1)“exempt trust”(b)
  - \$500 minimum holding of each of 150 shareholders to not be closely held, 94(1)“closely-held corporation”(b); 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(h)(ii)(A), 94(14)(b)(ii)(B)
  - \$500 minimum penalty re tax shelter identification number, 237.1(7.4)
  - \$500 non-taxable reimbursement to employee for computer or furniture for COVID-19 work at home, 6(1)(a) Notes
  - \$500 penalty for charity failing to file information returns, 188.1(6)
  - \$500 penalty for failing to provide Taxpayer Identification Number so CRA can share information with foreign country, 281(3)
  - \$500 penalty for failure to provide Taxpayer Identification Number to financial institution for provision to foreign tax authorities, 281(3)
  - \$500 penalty for not filing information return electronically, 162(7.02)(b)
  - \$500 penalty for seller failing to provide Taxpayer Identification Number to platform operator, 293(3)
  - \$500 per month minimum penalty for late-filed R&D non-profit corporation return, 149(7.1)A(a)
  - \$500 per month penalty for failure to provide foreign-based information, 162(10)
  - \$500 per month penalty for late-filed elections, 83(4), 131(1.3), 184(5)
  - \$500 per week penalty for missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(a)(ii), 237.4(12)(a)(ii)
  - \$500 per year maximum expense for digital news subscription credit, 118.02(2)B(a)
  - \$500 tax-free gift or award to employee (CRA administrative policy), 6(1)(a) (Notes)
  - \$500 threshold below which no penalty for failure to remit withholdings, 227(9.1)
  - \$580 COVID-19 GST Credit for 2020, 122.5(3.001)A(a)
  - \$600 minimum RRSP contribution (pension credit offset), Reg. 8301(6), 8309, 8503(4)(a)(i)(B)
  - \$600 pension adjustment offset, Reg. 8300(1)“PA offset”(b)
  - \$650 dental care benefit, *Dental Benefit Act* s. 9(1)(a)
  - \$650 maximum moving expenses, non-taxable reimbursement to employee, *see* Notes to 6(1)(b)
  - \$650 maximum political contribution credit, 127(3)(c)(i)
  - \$665 monthly threshold for OAS benefits withholding, 180.2(4)(a)(ii)
  - \$750 First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit until 2021, 118.05(3)
  - \$750 maximum deductible health plan premium per child, 20.01(2)(c)C



## Index

- Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)
- \$750 maximum labour-sponsored funds tax credit, 127.4(5)(a), Reg. 100(5)(a)
  - \$750 maximum labour-sponsored funds tax credit before 2015, 127.4(5)(a), Reg. 100(5)(a)
  - \$750 maximum tuition and education credits transferred, 118.81(a)A(ii)
  - \$800 per month leasing cost limit for automobile for 2001–2021, 67.3, Reg. 7307(3)(b)A(v)
  - \$847 maximum weekly wage covered by COVID-19 wage subsidy to July 4/20, 125.7(2)A(a)(i)(B), (ii)(C)
  - \$900 per month leasing cost limit for automobile for 2022, 67.3, Reg. 7307(3)(b)A(v)
  - \$918 base for calculating extra GST Credit for 2022, 122.5(3.002)A
  - \$950 per month leasing cost limit for automobile for 2023, 67.3, Reg. 7307(3)(b)A(v)
  - \$1,000 antique furniture or object deemed not depreciable property, Reg. 1102(1)(e)(iv)
  - \$1,000 artists' employment expenses deductible, 8(1)(q)
  - \$1,000 charitable donation limit for first-time donor super credit, 118.1(3.1)
  - \$1,000 employment income eligible for Canada Employment Credit, 118(10)B(a)
  - \$1,000 instalment interest threshold below which no penalty applies, 163.1(b)
  - \$1,000 maximum allowable for medical expense credit air conditioner for chronic ailment, Reg. 5700(c.3)
  - \$1,000 maximum exemption from income of volunteer emergency or search-and-rescue worker, 81(4)
  - \$1,000 maximum expense for teacher school-supplies credit, 122.9(2)B(a)
  - \$1,000 maximum refundable medical expense credit, 122.51(2)A(a)
  - \$1,000 minimum ACB and proceeds of personal-use property, 46
  - \$1,000 minimum cost for electronic equipment to be optionally in separate class, Reg. 1101(5p)
  - \$1,000 minimum cost for M&P property to be optionally in separate CCA class, Reg. 1101(5s)
  - \$1,000 minimum fine for offence, 238(1)(a)
  - \$1,000 minimum penalty for false statement by third party, 163.2(3), (5)
  - \$1,000 minimum RRSP contribution (pension credit offset), Reg. 8301(6), 8309, 8503(4)(a)(i)(B)
  - \$1,000 monthly threshold for quarterly source deductions remittance for new small employers, Reg. 108(1.4)(b)(i)
  - \$1,000 penalty for failing to provide SR&ED claim preparer information, 162(5.1)
  - \$1,000 penalty for not filing corporate return electronically, 162(7.2)
  - \$1,000 per day advisor/promoter penalty for missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(b)(iii), 237.4(12)(b)(iii)
  - \$1,000 per day penalty, failure by Canadian Wheat Board Farmers' Trust to file information return, 135.2(16)
  - \$1,000 per month penalty for failing to provide foreign-based information, 162(10)
  - \$1,000 per year gain on farm that is principal residence, election to exempt, 40(2)(c)(ii)
  - \$1,000 threshold for apprentice car mechanic tools deduction, 8(1)(r)(ii)B(B)
  - \$1,000 threshold for charity penalties to be reduced by charitable transfer, 189(6.3)
  - \$1,000 threshold for charity revocation tax to be reduced by charitable expenditure or transfer, 189(6.2)
  - \$1,000 threshold for tradesperson's tools deduction, 8(1)(s)
  - \$1,129 maximum weekly wage covered by COVID-19 wage subsidy from July 5/20, 125.7(2)A(b)(ii)G(B)
  - \$1,129 weekly remuneration cap for Canada Recovery Hiring Program, 125.7(1)"total current period remuneration"(a), "total base period remuneration"(a)
  - \$1,200 standard amount for northern residents deduction, 110.7(6)"standard amount"
  - \$1,275 maximum political contribution for credit, 127(3)(c)
  - \$1,375 maximum 10% wage subsidy per employee for COVID-19 in 2020, Reg. 111
  - \$1,500 First-Time Home Buyer's Credit from 2022, 118.05(3)
  - \$1,500 (indexed after 1988) threshold for medical expense credits for high-income taxpayers, 118.2(1)C
  - \$1,500 maximum deductible health plan premium per person, 20.01(2)(c)B
  - \$1,500 penalty for not filing information return electronically, 162(7.02)(c)
  - \$1,500 per year of employment before 1989, additional retiring allowance transferred to RRSP, 60(j.1)(ii)(B)
  - \$1,722.22 defined benefit limit before 1999, Reg. 8500(1)"defined benefit limit"(a)
  - \$1,800 threshold for instalments by Quebec residents, 156.1(1)
  - \$2,000 apprenticeship expenditure limit for investment tax credit, 127(9)"apprenticeship expenditure"(a)
  - \$2,000 deduction from income of dining or recreational club, 149(5)(f)(i)
  - \$2,000 moving expenses for person with mobility impairment, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.5)
  - \$2,000 pension income, credit to offset, 118(3)
  - \$2,000 per week penalty for large corp missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(a)(i), 237.4(12)(a)(i), 237.5(5)
  - \$2,000 per year of employment before 1996, retiring allowance transferred to RRSP, 60(j.1)(ii)(A)
  - \$2,000 pre-1986 capital loss balance deductible against any income, 111(1.1)(b)(i)
  - \$2,000 RRSP overcontribution room, 204.2(1.1)(b)C
  - €2,000, sales threshold for digital platform operator to be required to report, 282(1)"excluded seller"(d)
  - \$2,500 maximum employee life and health benefits to key employees, 144.1(2)(e)(ii)A
  - \$2,500 maximum penalty for failing to comply with obligation, 162(7), (7.1)
  - \$2,500 maximum penalty for non-resident corporation failing to file return, 162(2.1)(b)(ii)
  - \$2,500 maximum RESP assistance to part-time student, 146.1(2)(g.1)(ii)(B)
  - \$2,500 minimum employment/business income for refundable medical expense credit, 122.51(1)"eligible individual"(c)
  - \$2,500 minimum penalty for false statement in return re distribution from foreign trust, 163(2.4)(e)(i)
  - \$2,500 minimum penalty for gross-negligence false statement in trust return, 163(6)
  - \$2,500 penalty for not filing information return electronically, 162(7.02)(d)
  - \$2,500 restricted farm loss fully deductible, 31(1)
  - \$3,000 income offset by volunteer firefighter credit, 118.06(2)
  - \$3,000 income offset by volunteer search-and-rescue credit, 118.07(2)
  - \$3,000 maximum incorporation expenses deductible, 20(1)(b)
  - \$3,000 minimum lump-sum payment for retroactive spreading over prior years, 110.2(2)
  - \$3,000 monthly threshold for quarterly source deductions remittance, Reg. 108(1.12)
  - \$3,000 scholarship exemption before 2006, 56(3)(b)(i)
  - \$3,000 threshold for requiring individual or corporate instalments, 156.1(1), 157(2.1)
  - \$3,500 deduction for refunds of past service AVCs, 60.2(1)(b)
  - \$3,500 maximum employee's RPP contribution for pre-1990 service, 147.2(4)(b), (c)
  - \$3,500 per year of employment, retiring allowance transferred to RRSP, 60(j.1)(ii)
  - \$4,000 child care expenses per child age 7–15 before 2015, 63(3)"annual child care expense amount"(b)(ii)
  - \$4,000 maximum labour mobility deduction, 8(1)(t)
  - \$5,000 and under non-periodic payment, withholding requirement, Reg. 103(1), (4)(a)
  - \$5,000 child care expenses per child age 7–15, 63(3)"annual child care expense amount"(b)(ii)
  - \$5,000 federal purchase incentive for zero-emission vehicles, Reg. 1102(26)



## Index

- Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)
- \$5,000 gift to registered journalism organization, disclosure of donor, 149.1(14.1)
  - \$5,000 income threshold to be deemed not financially dependent on annuitant, 146(1)“refund of premiums”
  - \$5,000 maximum amount for First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit until 2021, 118.05(3)
  - \$5,000 maximum annual TFSA contribution 2009–12, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(a)
  - \$5,000 maximum cost of wheelchair-access van for medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.7)
  - \$5,000 maximum deductible cost of maintaining old residence after moving, 62(3)(g)
  - \$5,000 maximum education and tuition amounts transferred to spouse, parent or grandparent, 118.81(a)A(ii)
  - \$5,000 maximum fine for communicating confidential information or SIN, 239(2.2), (2.21), (2.3)
  - \$5,000 maximum gain or loss from obligation, not to be specified debt obligation, Reg. 9202(4)(c)
  - \$5,000 maximum purchase for labour-sponsored funds tax credit, 127.4(5)(a), 127.4(6)(a)
  - \$5,000 maximum RESP payments until student enrolled for 13 weeks, 146.1(2)(g.1)(ii)(A)(II)
  - \$5,000 maximum training amount limit for Canada Training Credit, 122.91(2)(a)(ii)
  - \$5,000 maximum tuition/education amounts transferred to parent, 118.81(a)A(ii)D
  - \$5,000 minimum FAPI for participating percentage calculation, 95(1)“participating percentage”
  - \$5,000 penalty for using or possessing zipper software or hardware, 163.3(2)(a), (3)(a)
  - \$5,000 threshold for withholding rate on RDSP disability assistance payment, Reg. 103.1(2)C(a), (b)
  - \$5,000 transfer to outside organization above which charity must disclose on public information return, Reg. 3703
  - \$5,400 annual Canada Child Benefit for child age 6–17, 122.61(1)A:E(b)
  - \$5,500 maximum annual TFSA contribution 2013–14 and 2016–18, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(b), (d)
  - \$6,000 maximum annual TFSA contribution 2019–21, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(d)
  - \$6,400 annual Canada Child Benefit for child under 6, 122.61(1)A:E(a)
  - \$8,000 child care expenses per child under 7, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(b)(i)
  - \$8,000 limitation on RPP past service benefits, Reg. 8307(2)(b)
  - \$8,000 maximum carryforward for first home savings account, 146.6(1)“annual FHSA limit”(b) formula, (b)F(ii)(B), 146.6(1)“FHSA carryforward”(a)
  - \$8,000 maximum penalty for late-filed elections, 85(8), 93(6), 96(6), 220(3.5)
  - \$8,000 RRSP overcontribution room, 204.2(1.1)(b)M
  - \$8,750 maximum restricted farm loss deduction before 2013, 31(1)(a)(ii)
  - \$10,000 above which payment to CRA must be electronic, 160.5(2)
  - \$10,000 employment income of Canadian resident from U.S. or U.S. resident from Canada not taxable, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:2(a)
  - \$10,000 external income threshold for deduction of private health plan premiums, 20.01(1)(a)(ii)
  - \$10,000 international electronic funds transfer must be reported to CRA, 237.3 [end]
  - \$10,000 limit for attendant care credit for disabled person, 118.2(2)(b.1)
  - \$10,000 limit to clergy residence deduction, 8(1)(c)(iv)(A)(I)
  - \$10,000 max expenditures per location for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)“total per location expense”(b)
  - \$10,000 maximum amount for First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit from 2022, 118.05(3)
  - \$10,000 maximum annual TFSA contribution for 2015, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(c)
  - \$10,000 maximum expenses for home accessibility tax credit until 2021, 118.041(3)B(a)
  - \$10,000 maximum income of non-resident (NR) employee in Canada not needing information return by NR employer, Reg. 200(1.1)
  - \$10,000 maximum RRSP withdrawal per year for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)“eligible amount”(c), Reg. 104.1(1)(c)
  - \$10,000 minimum advisor/promoter penalty for missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(b)(ii), 237.4(12)(b)(ii)
  - \$10,000 minimum fine on summary conviction for using, possessing, making or selling zipper software or hardware, 239.1(2)
  - \$10,000 over which capital addition to building owned since 1971 by credit union deemed separate building, ITAR 58(1)(c)(i)
  - \$10,000 penalty for making or selling zipper software or hardware, 163.3(4)(a)
  - \$10,000 per new child care space for investment tax credit, 127(9)“child care space amount”(a)
  - \$10,000 per year minimum income to qualify for training credit, 122.91(2)(a)(i)B(A)(III)
  - \$10,000 revenue over which non-profit organization must file information return, 149(12)
  - \$10,000 tax-free payment by employer to spouse on death, 248(1)“death benefit”
  - \$10,000 threshold for recoverable contribution to non-resident trust, 94(7)(a)(II)(A), 94(7)(b)
  - \$10,000 threshold for reporting electronic funds transfers, 244.2(1), 244.4(1)
  - \$10,000 threshold for specified disability savings plan, 146.4(1.2)(b)
  - \$10,000 value of individual asset required to be reported on emigration, 128.1(10)“reportable property”(d)
  - \$11,000 child care expenses for disabled child, 63(3)“annual child care expense amount”(a)
  - \$11,500 denominator for reduced small business deduction for large corp before 2022–23, 125(5.1)(a)
  - \$12,000 maximum federal tax at issue for Tax Court of Canada informal procedure before June 26/13, *Tax Court of Canada Act* s. 18(1)(a)
  - \$12,000 maximum penalty for failure to provide foreign-based information, 162(10)
  - \$14,500 exemption from security required for departure tax, 220(4.51)
  - \$15,000 athlete/entertainer income of Canadian resident from U.S. or U.S. resident from Canada not taxable, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI:1
  - \$15,000 basis for additional CCA for grain-drying machinery, Reg. 1100(1)(sb)(iv)(B)
  - \$15,000 cutoff for lump sum payment, withholding requirements, Reg. 103(4)(b), (c)
  - \$15,000 exempt reimbursement for housing loss on relocation, 6(20)(a)
  - \$15,000 maximum annual disability supports deduction for student, 64(b)(ii)(A)
  - \$15,000 maximum contributions to eligible funeral arrangement for funeral services, 148.1(1)“eligible funeral arrangement”(b)(i)
  - \$15,000 maximum late filing penalty, 66(12.75)
  - \$15,000 threshold for withholding rate on RDSP disability assistance payment, Reg. 103.1(2)C(b), (c)
  - \$15,500 pension adjustment limitation, Reg. 8509(12)(a)(ii)
  - \$17,500 maximum restricted farm loss deduction, 31(1)(a)(ii)
  - \$20,000 automobile cost cap (purchased June 18/87–Aug. 31/89), 13(2), 13(7)(g), (h), 20(4), (16.1), 67.2–67.4, 85(1)(e.4), Reg. 1101(1af), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10.1
  - \$20,000 limit in year of death for attendant care credit for disabled person, 118.2(2)(b.1)
  - \$20,000 maximum contributions to eligible funeral arrangement for cemetery care, 148.1(1)“eligible funeral arrangement”(b)(ii)
  - \$20,000 maximum expenses for home accessibility tax credit from 2022, 118.041(3)B(a)

## Index

- Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)
- \$20,000 maximum RRSP withdrawal for Home Buyers' Plan before 2009, 146.01(1)“regular eligible amount”(h), 146.01(1)“supplemental eligible amount”(g)
  - \$20,000 maximum RRSP withdrawal for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)“eligible amount”(d), Reg. 104.1(I)(d)
  - \$23,529 maximum base for leasing costs of automobile (before indexing), 67.3(d)
  - \$24,000 basic annual ITC limit for individuals, 127(9)“annual investment tax credit limit”
  - \$24,000 maximum loss at issue for Tax Court of Canada informal procedure before June 26/13, *Tax Court of Canada Act* s. 18(1)(b)
  - \$24,000 maximum penalty for failure to provide foreign-based information after demand, 162(10)
  - \$24,000 minimum penalty for false statement in returns re transactions with non-residents and foreign properties, 163(2.4)
  - \$24,000 per partner maximum penalty for failing to file partnership information return, 162(8)
  - \$25,000 below which arm's length investment in small business permitted by RRSP, Reg. 4901(2)“connected shareholder”
  - \$25,000 below which leasing property rules do not apply, Reg. 1100(1.11)(c), 1100(1.13)(c), 1100(1.14), 8200(b)
  - \$25,000 charity false-statement penalty threshold for mandatory suspension of receipting privilege, 188.2(1)(c)
  - \$25,000 home relocation loan, interest deduction equivalent to before 2018, 110(1)(j)
  - \$25,000 maximum 10% wage subsidy for COVID-19 in 2020, Reg. 111
  - \$25,000 maximum federal tax at issue for Tax Court of Canada informal procedure, *Tax Court of Canada Act* s. 18(1)(a)
  - \$25,000 maximum fine for offence, 238(1)(a)
  - \$25,000 maximum investment in small business by specified shareholder's RRSP, Reg. 4901(2)“designated shareholder”(a)
  - \$25,000 maximum RRSP withdrawal for Home Buyers' Plan before March 20/19, 146.01(1)“regular eligible amount”(h), 146.01(1)“supplemental eligible amount”(g)
  - \$25,000 minimum farming expenses to qualify for carbon tax refund, 127.42(1)“eligible farming expenses”A(a)
  - \$25,000 minimum investment assets for charitable foundation disbursement requirement, 149.1(1)“disbursement quota”B(a)(ii)
  - \$25,000 minimum property value for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“excluded lease”(c)(i)
  - \$25,000 monthly employer withholdings, remittance dates, Reg. 108(1.1)(a)
  - \$25,000 penalty cap for missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(a)(ii)(A), 237.4(12)(a)(ii)(A)
  - \$25,000 value for total assets required to be reported on emigration, 128.1(9)
  - \$30,000 automobile cost cap for 2001–2021, 13(2), 13(7)(g), (h), 20(4), (16.1), 67.2–67.4, 85(1)(e.4), Reg. 1101(1af), 7307(1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10.1
  - \$30,000 threshold for phase-out of Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(1)A:Q(a)
  - \$34,000 automobile cost cap for 2022, 13(2), 13(7)(g), (h), 20(4), (16.1), 67.2–67.4, 85(1)(e.4), Reg. 1101(1af), 7307(1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10.1
  - \$35,000 maximum contributions to eligible funeral arrangement, 148.1(1)“eligible funeral arrangement”(b)(iii)
  - \$35,000 maximum RRSP withdrawal for Home Buyers' Plan after March 19/19, 146.01(1)“regular eligible amount”(h), 146.01(1)“supplemental eligible amount”(g)
  - \$35,294 maximum base for leasing costs of automobile 2001–21, 67.3(d)
  - \$36,000 automobile cost cap for 2023, 13(2), 13(7)(g), (h), 20(4), (16.1), 67.2–67.4, 85(1)(e.4), Reg. 1101(1af), 7307(1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10.1
  - \$40,000 basic exemption from minimum tax, 127.53
  - \$40,000 FHSA lifetime contribution limit, 146.6(4)(b), 207.01(1)“excess FHSA amount”(c)A
  - \$40,000 income threshold for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.2:C
  - \$50,000 cost of building, separate CCA class for, Reg. 1101(1ac), (1ad), (5b)
  - \$50,000 financial institution account threshold for reporting for US FATCA, Canada-US ETIEA Annex I:II(A), III(A)
  - \$50,000 max expenditures for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)“total ventilation expense”(b)
  - \$50,000 maximum accumulated income payment from RESP, no withholding, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(n)(iii)
  - \$50,000 maximum assets, trust not required to file return if no income, 150(1.2)(b)
  - \$50,000 maximum loss at issue for Tax Court of Canada informal procedure, *Tax Court of Canada Act* s. 18(1)(b)
  - \$50,000 maximum qualifying expenditures for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(3)B(a)
  - \$50,000 maximum RESP contributions per beneficiary, 204.9(1)“excess amount”(b), 204.9(1)“RESP lifetime limit”(c)
  - \$50,000 minimum fine on indictment for using, possessing, making or selling zipper software or hardware, 239.1(3)
  - \$50,000 monthly employer withholdings, requirement to remit through financial institution or early, 153(1) closing words, 153(1.4), Reg. 110
  - \$50,000 penalty for second infraction using or possessing zipper software or hardware, 163.3(2)(b), (3)(b), (4)(b)
  - \$50,000 top-bracket income exemption for security required for departure tax, 220(4.51)(a)
  - \$50,000 USD thresholds for certain reporting of non-residents' accounts, 270(1)“broad participation retirement fund”(c)(iv)(B), 270(1)“excluded account”(a)(v), (b)(iv), (f)(ii), 270(1)“qualified credit card issuer”(b); Canada-US ETIEA Annex I, II(A)(1), II(A)(4), III(A)(1)
  - \$55,000 per year maximum salary per employee for journalism labour credit, 125.6(1)“qualifying labour expenditure”(a)
  - \$55,000 zero-emission automobile cost cap, 13(7)(i), Reg. 7307(1.1)
  - \$65,000 threshold for slower phase-out of Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(1)A:Q(a)
  - \$75,000 rent expense limit for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)“qualifying rent expense”A
  - \$90,000 denominator for reduced small business deduction for large corp starting 2022–23, 125(5.1)(a)
  - \$100,000 capital gain exempt from security required for departure tax, 220(4.51)(a)
  - \$100,000 capital gains exemption, 110.6(3)
  - \$100,000 foreign assets, reporting requirement, 233.3(1)“reporting entity”
  - \$100,000 maximum cost of addition to pre-1979 building, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(k)
  - \$100,000 minimum cost for accredited film/video production episode under 30 minutes, Reg. 9300(1)(b)(i)
  - \$100,000 minimum investment assets for charitable organization disbursement requirement, 149.1(1)“disbursement quota”B(a)(i)
  - \$100,000 minimum penalty for s. 160 avoidance planning, 160.01(2)(b)
  - \$100,000 monthly employer withholdings, remittance dates, Reg. 108(1.1)(a)
  - \$100,000 of shares is material for private foundation, 149.1(1)“material transaction”(a), 149.2(1)(a)(ii)
  - \$100,000 or more cost of automobile or airplane, *see* Luxury Items Tax
  - \$100,000 penalty cap for large corp missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(a)(i)(A), (b)(iii), 237.4(12)(a)(i)(A), (b)(iii), 237.5(5)
  - \$100,000 penalty for second infraction making or selling zipper software or hardware, 163.3(4)(c)
  - \$100,000 plus gross compensation, maximum civil penalty, 163.2(5)(b)(ii)
  - \$150,000 limit for advanced life deferred annuity for 2020, 205(1)“ALDA dollar limit”
  - \$200,000 active business income limit for small manufacturers' M&P calculation, Reg. 5201(b)
  - \$200,000 assets over which non-profit organization must file information return, 149(12)
  - \$200,000 limit to non-CCPC stock option grants, 110(1.31)A

## Index

- Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)
- \$200,000 maximum taxable income for extra R&D credit, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”C(b)(ii)
  - \$200,000 minimum cost for accredited film/video production episode at least 30 minutes, Reg. 9300(1)(b)(ii)
  - \$250,000 or more cost of boat, *see* Luxury Items Tax
  - \$250,000 USD threshold for reporting pre-existing non-residents’ accounts, 275
  - \$300,000 rent expense limit for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy Sept. 27/20 to Oct. 23/21, 125.7(2.1)A:D(b)E.1(i)
  - \$400,000 taxable income threshold for small CCPC quarterly instalments, 157(1.2)(a)
  - \$500,000 capital gains deduction for farming/fishing property, 110.6(2.2)(a)
  - \$500,000 dividend allowance for Part VI.1 tax (preferred share dividends), 191.1(2)(a), 191.1(4)(a)
  - \$500,000 exemption from earnings subject to branch tax, Canada–U.S. tax treaty Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:6(d)
  - \$500,000 income limit for enhanced R&D investment tax credit, 127(10.2)
  - \$500,000 maximum consideration received by non-resident trust before certain rules apply, 94(2)(s)(vi)(C)
  - \$500,000 maximum cost of addition to pre-1988 building, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3(k)(iv)
  - \$500,000 maximum fine on summary conviction for using, possessing, making or selling zipper software or hardware, 239.1(2)
  - \$500,000 small business deduction threshold, 125(2)–(4), 125(7)“specified partnership income”M(i)
  - \$500,000 threshold amount of annual sales affecting GST input tax credit timing, 248(16)(a)(i)(B)(I), 248(16)(a)(ii)(B)
  - \$500,000 threshold amount of annual sales affecting QST input tax refund, 248(16.1)(a)(i)(B)(I), 248(16)(a)(ii)(B)
  - \$1,000,000 base level deduction for principal-business corporation, 18(2.2)–(2.4)
  - \$1,000,000 Canadian development expenses renounced to flow-through shareholder as Canadian exploration expenses before 2019, 66(12.602)(c)
  - \$1,000,000 capital gains exemption for farming/fishing property, 110.6(2.2)(a)
  - \$1,000,000 financial institution account threshold for reporting for US FATCA, Canada-US ETIEA Annex I:II(B), IV(B)
  - \$1,000,000 maximum fine on indictment for using, possessing, making or selling zipper software or hardware, 239.1(3)
  - \$1,000,000 minimum cost for accredited film/video production, Reg. 9300(1)(a)
  - \$1,000,000 minimum interest and financing expenses for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“excluded entity”(b)
  - \$1,000,000 over which office and computer equipment is not “exempt property”, Reg. 1100(1.13)(a)(i), (i.1)
  - \$1,000,000 previous year’s dividends paid on taxable preferred shares reduces dividend allowance, 191.1(2)(b), 191.1(4)(b)
  - \$1,000,000 rent expense limit for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy Oct. 24/21 to May 7/22, 125.7(2.1)A:D(b)E.1(ii)
  - \$1,000,000 threshold of transactions with related non-residents for reporting requirements, 233.1(4)
  - \$1,000,000 USD maximum annual lifetime contributions to retirement fund (re reporting of non-residents’ accounts), 270(1)“excluded account”(a)(v)
  - \$1,000,000 USD threshold for certain reporting of non-residents’ accounts, 270(1)“high value account”, “lower value account”, 275(4)(b)(iii)(A), 277(6)(c)
  - \$1,050,000 maximum fully refundable R&D investment tax credit since Feb. 26/08, 127(10.2)
  - \$1,500,000 limit for CCA immediate expensing 2021–2024, Reg. 1104(3.2)
  - \$2,000,000 expenditure limit for higher investment tax credit before Feb. 26/08, 127(10.2)–(10.4)
  - \$3,000,000 expenditure limit for higher investment tax credit, 127(10.2)–(10.4)
  - \$5,000,000 expected drilling expenses for well, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(iv)(A)
  - \$5,000,000 gross revenue threshold for calculating transfer pricing penalty, 247(3)(b)(ii)
  - \$5,000,000 maximum cost of segregated fund, exclusion from financial institution rules, Reg. 9000(c)(iii)
  - \$5,000,000 minimum foreign affiliates value or shares cost for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“excluded entity”(c)(ii)
  - \$10,000,000 capital deduction for large corporations for certain purposes, 181.5(1.1), (4.1)
  - \$10,000,000 cost of pipeline, election for separate class, Reg. 1101(5i)
  - \$10,000,000 excess value for CWB trust, 135.2(1)“Canadian Wheat Board continuance”(c), 135.2(1)“eligible unit”(a)
  - \$10,000,000 maximum investment in corporation to be “small business security” for qualified investments, Reg. 5100(2)(e)
  - \$10,000,000 minimum outstanding bonds for corporate bonds to be qualified investments, Reg. 4900(1)(i)(iii)
  - \$10,000,000 taxable capital employed in Canada, 225.1(8)
  - \$10,000,000 taxable capital employed in Canada to be large corporation, 225.1(8)
  - \$10,000,000 taxable capital in Canada threshold for reduced small business deduction, 125(5.1)(a)
  - \$10,000,000 taxable capital phase-out start for enhanced R&D investment tax credit, 127(10.2)
  - \$10,000,000 taxable capital threshold for small CCPC quarterly instalments, 157(1.2)(a)
  - \$15,000,000 maximum investment for one corporation by LSVCC, 204.8(1)“eligible investment”(e)
  - \$15,000,000 maximum taxable capital employed in Canada for corp to qualify for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)“qualifying corporation”(b)
  - \$15,000,000 maximum taxable capital of corp that renounces CDE to flow-through shareholder as CEE before 2019, 66(12.601)(a.1)
  - \$15,000,000 taxable capital threshold for eliminating small business deduction before 2022–23, 125(5.1)(a) [ $\$5,000,000 \times 0.00225 = \$11,250$ ]
  - \$25,000,000 debt issuance to qualify for RRSP etc. investment, 204“qualified investment”(c.1)(ii)
  - \$25,000,000 minimum corporate capital for bonds to be qualified investments, Reg. 4900(1)(i)(iii)
  - \$50,000,000 asset limit for corporation to be “small business security” for qualified investments, Reg. 5100(2)(f)
  - \$50,000,000 asset limit for eligible business entity for LSVCC, 204.8(1)“eligible investment”(f)(i)
  - \$50,000,000 asset limit for qualified small business corporation (share not mark-to-market property), Reg. 9001(1)(c)
  - \$50,000,000 corporate assets threshold for high penalties for missing mandatory disclosure, 237.3(8)(a)(i), 237.4(12)(a)(i)
  - \$50,000,000 maximum carrying value of small business corporation for capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)“eligible small business corporation share”(b)
  - \$50,000,000 minimum taxable capital for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“excluded entity”(a)
  - \$50,000,000 taxable capital phase-out limit for enhanced R&D investment tax credit since Feb. 26/08, 127(10.2)
  - \$50,000,000 taxable capital threshold for eliminating small business deduction starting 2022–23, 125(5.1)(a) [ $\$40,000,000 \times 0.00225 = \$90,000$ ]
  - \$100,000,000 deduction for annual 1.5% surtax on banks and life insurers, 123.6(2)B(a)(ii)
  - \$200,000,000 basic capital deduction for financial institutions capital tax, 190.15
  - \$220,000,000 maximum capital deduction for financial institutions capital tax, 190.15
  - \$500,000,000 minimum revenue for stock option limit rules to apply, 110(0.1)“specified person”(b), (c)
  - €750,000,000 (Euros), threshold for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)“excluded MNE group”
  - \$1,000,000,000 annual value of shares traded for exchange (re reporting of non-residents’ accounts), 270(1)“established securities market”(b)
  - \$1,000,000,000 capital deduction for Part VI tax, 190.15(1)–(3)
  - \$1,000,000,000 deduction for 2022 15% surtax on banks and life insurers, 190.15(1)–(3)



Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations (*cont'd*)

- \$2,000,000,000 equity for offshore regulated banks FAPI exception, 95(2.11)(b)(i)

**Domicile**, *see* Residence

**Donations**, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable); Gratuities

**Donor bank**

- sperm costs, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(v)

**Double counting of deductions or credits**, 248(28)

**Double dipping allowed**

- home accessibility tax credit and medical expense credit, 118.041(4)
- donation credit and tax-free capital gain, 38(a.1), (a.2), 39(1)(a)(i.1)

**Double jeopardy**, 238(3), 239(3)

**Double tax, elimination of**

- generally, 248(28)
- imposed by both Canada and foreign country
  - foreign tax credit, 126
  - treaty relief, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIV; Canada–U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 21

**Doubtful debts**

- reserve for, 12(1)(d), (l)

**Dow Jones Industrial Average units**

- qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)

**Downsizing**, Reg. 8505

- pension benefits, Reg. 8308(9)
- program, defined, Reg. 8505(1)
- suspension or cessation of pension, Reg. 8503(8)

**Dragon Dictate software**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(G)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.42)

**Dramatic work, copyright royalties**

- no withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(vi), 212(9)(b)

**Dressing oneself**

- defined, 118.4(1)(f)
- impairment with respect to
  - certification by occupational therapist or physician
    - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(iv)
  - eligibility for disability credit, 118.4(1)(c)(ii.1)

**Drilling or exploration expense**

- defined, 66(15)

**Drilling rights**, *see* Exploration and drilling rights

**Drinks**, *see* Food

**Drive-in theatre, property acquired for**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(q)

**Driver's licence**

- change of address, deduction for, 62(3)(h)

**Driveway alterations**

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.6)

**Drought or flood region**

- prescribed regions, Reg. 7305.01(1)
- sales of breeding bees in
  - deferral of income from, 80.3(4.1)
- sales of breeding livestock in
  - deferral of income from, 80.3(4)
    - exceptions, 80.3(6)
  - inclusion of deferred amount, 80.3(5)
    - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(tt)

**Drug plan**, *see* Private health services plan

**Drugs**

- charitable donation from inventory, additional deduction before 2017, 110.1(1)(a.1), (8)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(n), (s), Reg. 5701
  - behind-the-counter drugs, Reg. 5701
  - Special Access Programme, 118.2(2)(s)

**Due dates**, *see* Deadlines

**Due diligence**

- defence to directors' liability, 227.1(3)
- defence to foreign reporting requirements, 233.5
- defence to notifiable-transaction penalty, 237.4(17)
- defence to reportable-transaction penalty, 237.3(11)
- defence to SR&ED claim-preparer penalty, 162(5.2)
- defence to uncertain-tax-treatments penalty, 237.5(6)
- defence to zapper-software penalty, 163.3(8)
- obligation on financial institution re accounts to be reported to foreign tax authorities, 272–277
- obligation on financial institution re accounts to be reported to US Internal Revenue Service, 265(2), (3)
- required from PRPP administrator, 147.5(9)
- required from RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP issuer, carrier or promoter, 207.01(5)

**Dues**

- not deductible, 8(5)
- professional, union, etc., deduction for, 8(1)(i)
- recreational club, etc., not deductible, 18(1)(l)(ii)

**Dumping**, *see* Anti-dumping duties or countervailing duties; Foreign affiliate dumping

**Durable goods, for teacher school-supplies credit**, Reg. 9600

**Duties**

- anti-dumping or countervailing, *see* Anti-dumping duties or countervailing duties

**Duty-free stores relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xiii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Dwelling**, *see* Home

## E

**EBITDA [Earnings before interest, taxes, depreciation and amortization]**, *see* Excessive interest and financing expenses limitation (EIFEL)

**EBP**, *see* Employee benefit plan

**EBRD**, *see* European Bank for Reconstruction and Development

**ECE**, *see* Eligible capital expenditure

**ECP**, *see* Eligible capital property (pre-2017)

**ECRA**, *see* Executive compensation repayment amount

**EEDD**, *see* Excessive eligible dividend designation

**EFILE**, *see* Electronic filing

**EFT**, *see* Exempt foreign trust

**EGE**, *see* Eligible group entity

**EHLT**, *see* Employee life and health trust

**EI**, *see* Employment insurance

**EIFE**, *see* Exempt interest and financing expenses

**EIFEL**, *see* Excessive interest and financing expenses limitation (EIFEL)

**ELHT**, *see* Employee life and health trust

**EMDP**, *see* Eligible mine development property

**EOSMDE**, *see* Eligible oil sands mine development expense

**EPOP**, *see* Eligible person or partnership

**ERDTH**, *see* Eligible refundable dividend tax on hand

**ESS (Electronic suppression of sales) device**, *see* Zapper software (or hardware)

**ETF**, *see* Exchange-traded fund

**Earned depletion allowances**

- computation, Reg. 1201
- deduction from income, 65

**Earned depletion base**

- capital costs of depreciable property, added to
  - proceeds of later disposition, 59(3.3)(b)
- computation, Reg. 1202, 1205
- expenses added to
  - amounts receivable, portion included in income, 59(3.3)(a)



**Earned income**

- for Canada Child Benefit, 63(3)“earned income”, 122.6
- for child care expenses, 63(3)“earned income”
- for RRSP purposes, defined, 146(1)“earned income”
- for refundable medical expense credit, 122.51(1)“eligible individual”(c)
- for training credit, 122.91(2)(a)(i)B(A)(III)

**Earnings (of foreign affiliate)**

- defined, Reg. 5907(1)

**Earnings supplement**, *see* Social assistance payment: supplementing employment income

**Earnout agreement**

- payments taxable, 12(1)(g)
- payments to non-resident, 212(1)(b) (closing words)

**Earthquake reserves**

- insurers, Reg. 1400(3)L

**Easement**

- ecologically sensitive land, value when donated, 110.1(5), 118.1(12)
- valuation applies for capital gains purposes, 43(2)

**eBay**

- reporting of sales by sellers, 282–295

**Ecological gifts**

- by corporation, 110.1(1)(d)
- by individual, 118.1(1)“total ecological gifts”
- determination of value by Minister of Environment, 118.1(10.1)–(10.5)
  - appeal to Tax Court of Canada, 169(1.1)
  - reassessment, 118.1(11)
- easement, servitude or covenant, valuation, 110.1(5), 118.1(12)
- valuation applies for capital gains purposes, 43(2)
- fair market value, certificate of, 118.1(10.5)
- reduced capital gain inclusion, 38(a.2)
- tax if donee disposes of the property, 207.31

**Ecologically sensitive land**, *see* Ecological gifts

**Economic profit**

- defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(7)
- none, limitation on foreign tax credit, 126(4.1)

**Economic zone**, *see* Exclusive economic zone

**Edition (of periodical)**

- meaning of, 19.01(6)

**Education assistance**

- provided by employer to employee’s relative, whether taxable, 6(1)(a)(vi)

**Education credit (pre-2017)**, 118.6, *see also* Lifelong Learning Plan; Student loan; Tuition fees: credit for

**Education savings plan**, 146.1, *see also* Registered education savings plan

- appeal from refusal to register, 172(3)(e), 180
- conditions, 146.1(2)
- defined, 146.1(1)“education savings plan”
- payment out of
  - registered plan, 56(1)(q), 146.1(7)
- registration of, 146.1(2), (4)
  - conditions, 146.1(2)
  - deemed, 146.1(3)
  - refusal by Minister
    - deemed, 172(4)(d)

**Educational assistance payment**

- defined, 146.1(1)
- from registered plan, taxable, 56(1)(q), 146.1(7)
- limitations on, 146.1(2)(g), (g.1)
- payable until 6 months after student ceases to be enrolled, 146.1(2.21), (2.22)

**Educational institution**

- certification by Human Resources Development Canada, 118.5(1)(a)(ii), 118.6(1)“designated educational institution”(a)(ii)
- designated, defined, 118.6(1)
- required to issue tuition fees certificate, Reg. 203

**Educational program**

- qualifying, defined, 118.6(1)

**Educators’ credit**, *see* Teacher school-supplies credit

**Egypt**, *see also* Foreign government; Little Egypt bump

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(d) [repealed]

**Elected functional currency**

- defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)

**Elected property**

- defined, for CCA separate-class rules for licences, Reg. 1101(1ag)

**Electing beneficiary (for qualified disability trust)**

- defined, 122(3)

**Electing contributor (to trust)**

- defined, 94(1)
- election to limit liability for non-resident trust’s tax, 94(16)
- liability for joint contribution to trust, 94(17)

**Electing trust (for non-resident trust rules)**

- defined, 94(1)
- rules for, 94(3)(f)

**Election**, *see also* Rollover

- amounts receivable at date of death, 70(2)
- revocation of, 70(4)
- assets acquired from foreign affiliate, 80.1(4)–(6)
- basic herd, reduction of, 29(1)
- beneficiary, by, re single payment from DPSP, Reg. 1503
- beneficiary of non-resident trust, by, 107(2.002)
- branch tax, Reg. 2403
- CCPC, not to be for purposes of dividend tax credit, 125(7)“Canadian-controlled private corporation”(d)
- Canadian development expenses of partnership, exclusion of, 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”(f)
- Canadian oil and gas property expenses of partnership, exclusion of, 66.4(5)“Canadian oil and gas property expense”(b)
  - capital cost allowance
    - inclusions, Reg. 1103
    - separate class for certain equipment, Reg. 1101(5q), (5t)
    - transfers between classes, Reg. 1103
  - capital dividend, re, 83(2)–(4)
    - excessive, tax on, 184
  - capital gains dividend, re
    - investment corporation, 131(1), Reg. 2104
    - mortgage investment corporation, 130.1(4), Reg. 2104.1
      - excessive, tax on, 184
    - mutual fund corporation, 131(1), Reg. 2104
      - excessive, tax on, 184
  - capital gains exemption
    - farm or fishing property, 110.6(2)
    - gains to Feb. 22/94, 110.6(3), (19)–(30), *see also* Capital gains deduction: election to trigger gain
    - small business shares, 110.6(2.1)
    - when corporation going public, 48.1
  - capital interest distribution by personal trust or prescribed trust, 107(2)
  - capitalization of interest, 21
  - carryback or carryforward, *see* Carryback; Carryforward
  - cash method (farming or fishing business), 28(1)
  - ceasing to be resident, on, 128.1(4)(d), Reg. 1300–1302
    - on returning to Canada, 128.1(6)(a), (c), 128.1(7)(d), (g)
  - postponement of departure tax by posting security, 220(4.5)–(4.54)
  - change in use of property, 45(2)

## Index

- Election (*cont'd*)
- communal organization, re taxable income, 143(2), (3)
  - corporation and partners re property transferred, 85(1), (2)
  - corporation and shareholder, re property transferred
    - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - cost of capital property where change in control of corporation, 111(4)(e)
  - Crown corporation, to remain taxable, 149(1.11)
  - currency to use other than Canadian dollar, 261(3)
  - death of taxpayer, 70(6.2), Reg. Part X
  - debt settled on windup of subsidiary into parent, 80.01(4)
  - deemed capital loss on partnership interest, 40(3.12)
  - deemed disposition of bad debt or share of insolvent corporation, 50(1)
  - deemed disposition of capital property on change of control, 111(4)(e)
  - deferral of “departure tax” payment, 220(4.5)–(4.54), Reg. 1301
  - departure tax, *see* taxpayer ceasing to be resident (*below*)
  - derivatives, mark-to-market treatment, 10.1
  - disposition of Canadian securities, 39(4)
  - disposition of share in foreign affiliate, 93(1), (1.1), (1.11)
  - disposition of vessel, 13(16)
  - eligible non-residential building, Reg. 1101(5b.1)
  - emigration that is temporary, ignored, 128.1(6)(a), (c), 128.1(7)(d), (g)
  - employees profit sharing plan, Reg. 1500
  - excessive, re dividend
    - treatment of excess as separate dividend, 184(3), Reg. 2106
  - executor, by, to carry back losses to year of death, 164(6)
  - expropriation assets, re, 80.1(1), Reg. 4500
  - fiscal period, non-calendar year, 249.1(4)
  - fiscal period of terminated partnership, 99(2)–(4)
  - fishermen, tax deduction, Reg. 105.1
  - foreign trust reporting, 233.2(5)
  - forward averaging, 110.4(2) [repealed]
    - revocation, 110.4(6.1) [repealed]
  - functional currency other than Canadian dollar, 261(3)
  - gifts by communal organizations, allocated to members, 143(3.1)
  - inducement, where offset by expense, 12(2.2)
  - insurer
    - non-resident, 219(5.2)
  - interest on expropriation assets, 80.1(2)
  - investment tax credit, renunciation by general partner, 127(8.4)
  - involuntary dispositions, 13(4)
  - joint exploration corporation, 66(10)–(10.4)
  - late, 220(3.2)–(3.7); Reg. 600
  - leasing properties, in respect of, 16.1(1)
  - legal representative of deceased taxpayer, *see also* Legal representative of deceased taxpayer
  - manufacturing and processing property, Reg. 1102(16.1)
  - mark-to-market treatment of derivatives, 10.1
  - mortgage investment corporation, re capital gains dividend, 130.1(4)
    - where not made, 130.1(4.1)
  - mutual fund corporation, re dividend, 131(1)–(1.4)
  - mutual fund reorganization, 132.2(1) “qualifying exchange” (c)
  - mutual fund trust status from beginning of first year, 132(6.1)
  - non-resident, to file return under Part I, 216(1), 217
    - restriction on deduction, 216(8)
  - non-resident parent corporation, re interest on loan, 218(3), (4)
  - Part II of former Act, under, ITAR 66
  - Part VI.1 tax, to pay, 191.2
  - partners, by
    - re property transferred, 97(2)
    - validity of, 96(3)
  - partnership ceasing to exist
    - rules applicable, 98(3), (4)
  - partnership’s Canadian development expenses, 66.2(5) “Canadian development expense” (f)
  - partnership’s Canadian oil and gas property expenses, 66.4(5) “Canadian oil and gas property expense” (b)
  - personal injury award, 81(5)
  - personal representative, by, to carry back losses to year of death, 164(6)
  - post-emigration loss, 128.1(8)
  - postponement of departure tax by posting security, 220(4.5)–(4.54)
  - postponement of tax on distribution of property by trust to non-resident beneficiary, by posting security, 220(4.6)–(4.63)
  - preferred beneficiary, of trust, 104(12), 104(14), Reg. 2800
  - principal residence, 45(3)
    - distribution by spousal trust, 107(2.01)
    - where not available, 45(4)
  - property owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(7)
  - proportional holdings in trust property, 259(2)
  - proprietor, on disposing of business, 25
  - public corporation, to be, ITAR 50(2)
  - qualifying dividend
    - late-filed, 83(3)–(5)
  - replacement property, 13(4), 44(5)
  - representation expense, 20(9)
  - research and development, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B), 37(10)
  - reserves for year of death, 72(2)
  - retirement compensation arrangement
    - refundable tax, 207.5(2)
  - revocation of, *see* Revocation of elections
  - rights or things on death, re, 70(2)
    - revocation of, 70(4)
  - RPP contribution
    - additional voluntary contributions, 8(1.1)
  - sale of accounts receivable, 22
  - scientific research, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B), 37(10)
  - scientific research tax credit, re first holder of share, 127.3(9)
  - segregated fund trusts, Reg. 6100
  - services not rendered, 20(24), (25)
  - specified leasing property not to be exempt property, Reg. 1100(1.14)
  - spousal attribution rule on emigration, 74.2(3)
  - stock option
    - by employer to forgo deduction for cash payment, 110(1.1), (1.2)
  - subsec. 26(7) of ITAR, under, Reg. 4700
  - surpluses, re, Reg. Part XXI
  - taxpayer ceasing to be resident
    - deferral of capital gains, 128.1(4)(d), Reg. 1300–1302
    - deferral of payment of taxes, 220(4.5)–(4.6)
    - realization of capital gains, 128.1(4)(d), Reg. 1302
    - time of acquisition of control, re, 256(9)
  - transfer of property to corporation
    - partnership, from, 85(2), (6)–(9)
      - partnership wound up, 85(3)
    - shareholder, by, 85(1), (6)–(9)
      - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - treat bovine animal as specified animal, 28(1.2)
  - treat dividend as capital dividend, to, 83(2.2)–(2.4)
    - where not available, 83(2.1)
  - trigger capital gain on small business corporation share, 48.1
  - trust, by
    - accumulating income, 104(12), 104(14), Reg. 2800
    - capital distribution, no rollover, 107(2.001)
    - gains not distributed to beneficiaries, 107(2.11), (2.12)
    - preferred beneficiary, 104(12), 104(14), Reg. 2800
    - V-day value, re, Reg. 4700
    - withholding tax, 153(1)(n)
      - to increase, 153(1.2), Reg. 109
  - work in progress of professional, exclusion of until 2017, 34

**Election expenses**

- contributions deductible, 127(3)–(4.2)

**Electric, gas or steam corporations**

- information returns, Reg. 213

**Electric car**, *see* Zero-emission vehicle**Electric motor system technician**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Electric vehicle charging station**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvii)

**Electrical advertising signs**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 11

**Electrical energy**, *see* Energy: electrical**Electrical energy storage property**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xviii)

**Electrical furnace**

- medical expense credit for, Reg. 5700(c.2)

**Electrical generating equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 8(h), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 17(a.1), Sch. II:Cl. 29, Sch. II:Cl. 41, Sch. II:Cl. 43.1, Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
- electrical energy producer/distributor
- • capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 8(f), Sch. II:Cl. 9(a)
- for mine
- • capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(8)–(9.2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(r), Sch. II:Cl. 41

**Electricity**, *see* Energy: electrical**Electricity Support Program**, *see* Ontario: Electricity Support Program**Electrolux-Husqvarna spinoff**, Reg. 5600(c)**Electronic cash register**

- defined, for penalties re zipper software, ETA 285.01(1), 327.1(1)

**Electronic communications equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1101(5p), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f)
- excluded from apprentice vehicle mechanics’ deduction, 8(6)(b)(iv)
- excluded from tradesperson’s tools deduction, 8(6.1)(d)

**Electronic data processing equipment**, *see* Computer**Electronic document**

- print-out as proof, 244(9)

**Electronic filing**

- E-FILE, 150.1
- information returns
- • emailing of T4, T4A, T5 or T2202, Reg. 209(5)
- • emailing of taxpayer portion with express consent, Reg. 209(3), (4)
- • mandatory, Reg. 205.1
- • optional, 244(22)
- mandatory
- • for certain corporations, 150.1(2.1), Reg. 205.1(2)
- • for certain tax preparers, 150.1(2.3), (2.4)
- • • penalty (filing fee) for non-compliance, 162(7.3)
- • penalty for failing to file electronically, 162(7.2)
- proof of return filed, 244(21)
- tax returns, 150.1

**Electronic funds transfer**

- defined, 244.1
- reporting of international transfers of \$10,000 or more, 244.2(1)

**Electronic mail**

- information slips to taxpayers with express consent, Reg. 209(3), (4)
- T4 slips to employees, 221.01, Reg. 209(3), (5)

**Electronic notice**

- presumed sent and received, 244(14.1)
- Requirement for Information, to bank or credit union, 231.2(1.1), 231.6(3.1)
- • proof of, 244(6.1)

**Electronic payment**

- defined, 160.5(1)
- required for payment to CRA over \$10,000, 160.5(2)

**Electronic records**

- requirement to maintain, 230(4.1)
- • exemption, 230(4.2)

**Electronic suppression of sales device**

- defined, for penalties re zipper software, 163.3(1), 239.1(1)

**Electronics technician (consumer products)**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Electrotherapy device**

- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.2)

**Elevator**

- for disabled, 20(1)(qq)
- grain, 76(4), (5)

**Eligible adoption expense**

- defined, 118.01(1)

**Eligible alignment income**

- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)

**Eligible amount**

- charitable donations
- • defined, 248(31), (41)
- • limits amount of donation credit, 110.1(1)(a), 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- defined
- • for charitable or political donations, 248(31), (41)
- • • where deemed nil for donation over \$5,000, 248(41)
- • for foreign retirement arrangement, 60.01
- • for Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(1)
- • for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- • for RRIF, 146.3(6.11)
- political contributions, 248(31)
- • defined, 248(31), (41)
- • limits amount of political credit, 127(3)

**Eligible apprentice**

- defined, 127(9)

**Eligible apprentice mechanic**

- deduction for tools, *see* Apprentice: mechanic
- defined, 8(6)(a)

**Eligible bank affiliate**

- defined, for FAPI, 90(15), 95(2.43)
- where facilitating trades for arm’s length customers, 95(2.43)–(2.45)

**Eligible business entity**

- defined, 204.8(1)

**Eligible Canadian bank**

- defined, for FAPI, 90(15), 95(2.43)
- where facilitating trades for arm’s length customers, 95(2.31), (3.01)

**Eligible Canadian indebtedness**

- defined, for FAPI of banks, 90(15), 95(2.43)

**Eligible Canadian partnership**

- defined, 80(1), 80.04(1)
- whether a “directed person”, 80(1)“directed person”

**Eligible capital amount (before 2017)**, 14(1) [repealed]**Eligible capital expenditure**

- 2017 and later, *see* Goodwill
- before 2017, 14(5) [repealed]

- Eligible capital property (pre-2017)**, 14 [repealed]; 20(1)(b)  
Notes
- 2017 and later, *see* Goodwill
  - disposition of before March 22, 2016, 13(43)
- Eligible child**
- defined
  - • for adoption expense credit, 118.01(1)
  - • for child care expense deduction, 63(3)
- Eligible child care space expenditure**
- defined, 127(9)
- Eligible controlled foreign affiliate**
- defined, 95(4)
- Eligible corporation**
- for restrictive-covenant rules
  - • defined, 56.4(1)
  - for RRSP/RRIF small business investments
  - • defined, Reg. 5100(1)
  - • qualified investment in, Reg. 4900(6)(a)
- Eligible currency hedge**
- defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)
- Eligible debt (of Canadian wheat board)**
- defined, 135.2(1)
- Eligible derivative**
- defined, 10.1(4)
  - effect of amalgamation, 87(2)(e.41), (e.42)
  - effect of windup, 88(1)(i.1)
  - election for mark-to-market treatment, 10.1(1)
  - • no s. 85 rollover when election made, 85(1.12), 85(2)(a)
  - • no 97(2) rollover when election made, 97(2)
  - no mark-to-market treatment without election, 10.1(7)
- Eligible distribution**
- defined, for foreign spin-off, 86.1(2)
- Eligible dividend**
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
  - designation of, 89(14)
  - dividend compensation payment deemed to be, 260(1.1), (5)
  - excessive, *see* Excessive eligible dividend designation
  - 45% gross-up, 82(1)(a.1), 82(1)(b)(ii)
  - late designation, 89(14.1)
  - partial, 89(1)“eligible dividend”(a)
- Eligible donee**
- for charity revocation tax
  - • defined, 188(1.3)
  - • transfer to, 188(1.1)B(c), 189(6.2)(b), 189(6.3)
  - for RCAA revocation tax
  - • defined, 188(1.4)
- Eligible dwelling**
- defined
  - • for home accessibility credit, 118.041(1)
  - • for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
- Eligible educator**
- defined, for teacher school-supplies credit, 122.9(1)
- Eligible employee**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
  - defined, for COVID-19 source deduction benefit, 153(1.03)
- Eligible employer**
- defined, for 2020 COVID-19 benefit, 153(1.03)
  - for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, *see* Eligible entity
- Eligible entity**
- defined
  - • for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
  - • for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1), Reg. 8901.1
  - • re residence of international shipping corporation, 250(6.04)
- Eligible family member**
- defined, for northern residents’ deduction, 110.7(6)
- Eligible farming expenses**
- for carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(1)
- Eligible fiscal period**
- defined, 34.2(1)“eligible alignment income”(a), (b)
- Eligible funeral arrangement**, 148.1
- defined, 148.1(1), 248(1)
  - emigration of individual, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(iv)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(e.1)
  - exemption for amount accruing in, 148.1(2)(a)
  - income inclusion on return of funds, 12(1)(z.4), 148.1(3)
  - information return, Reg. 202(2)(m)
  - payment to non-resident, Reg. 202(2)(m)
  - • information return, Reg. 202(2)(m)
  - • withholding tax, 212(1)(v)
  - payment to resident, Reg. 201(1)(f)
  - provision of funeral services under, 148.1(2)(b)(i)
  - rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
- Eligible group entity**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), (16)
  - • transitivity deeming rule, 18.2(16)
- Eligible housing loss**, *see* Housing loss: eligible
- Eligible individual**
- defined
  - • for Canada Child Benefit, 122.6, 122.62(1); Reg. 6301, 6302
  - • for Canada Workers Benefit, 122.7(1)
  - • for Climate Action Incentive, 122.8(1)
  - • for GST credit, 122.5(1), (2)
  - • for home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(1)
  - • for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
  - • for refundable medical expense credit, 122.51(1)
  - • for restrictive-covenant rules, 56.4(1)
  - • for rollover to RDSP on death, 60.02(1)
- Eligible interest**
- defined
  - • for residence of international shipping corporation, 250(6.04)
  - • for restrictive covenant rules, 56.4(1)
- Eligible investment**
- defined, 204.8(1)
  - of financial institution, for capital tax
  - • defined, 181.3(5), 190.14(2)
  - of labour-sponsored venture capital corporation
  - tax where insufficient, 204.82
  - • • refund of tax, 204.83
- Eligible labour body**
- defined, 204.8(1)
- Eligible landfill site**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Eligible liquefaction activities**
- income from, defined, Reg. 1100(18)
- Eligible liquefaction building**
- additional CCA, Reg. 1100(1)(a.3)
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Eligible liquefaction equipment**
- additional CCA, Reg. 1100(1)(yb)
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Eligible liquefaction facility**
- building for
  - • CCA, Reg. 1100(1)(a.3), Sch. II:Cl. 1(q)
  - • separate class, Reg. 1101(5b.2)
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
  - equipment for



**Eligible liquefaction facility** (*cont'd*)

- • CCA, Reg. 1100(1)(yb), Sch. II:Cl. 47
- • separate class, Reg. 1101(4i)

**Eligible medical gift (pre-2019)**, 110(1)(a.1), 110.1(8), (9)**Eligible member**

- defined, for agricultural cooperatives, 135.1(1)

**Eligible mine development property**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- inclusion in Class 41, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 41.2 opening words

**Eligible newsroom employee**

- defined, for journalism labour credit, 125.6(1)

**Eligible non-residential building**

- addition or alteration to, rules for, Reg. 1102(23), (24)
- additional allowance for, Reg. 1100(1)(a.1), (a.2)
- • manufacturing and processing, used for, Reg. 1100(1)(a.1)
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- separate CCA class, Reg. 1101(5b.1)
- under construction on March 19, 2007, Reg. 1102(25)

**Eligible offset**

- application on rollout of property by trust, 107(2)(c)(ii), 107(2.1)(c)(iii)
- excluded from disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(h)
- defined, 108(1)

**Eligible oil sands mine development expense**

- defined, 66.1(6)
- included in CEE, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(g.2)(ii)

**Eligible PRPP withdrawal amount**

- defined, 60.022(4)

**Eligible pension income**

- defined
- • for non-refundable pension credit, 118(7)
- • for pension income splitting, 60.03(1)

**Eligible period**

- defined, for 2020 COVID-19 benefit, 153(1.03)

**Eligible period of reduced pay**

- counted as full pay for pension purposes, Reg. 8503(4)(a)(ii), 8504(4)(d)(i), 8507(3)(a), 8507(7)(b)
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- • COVID-19 relief for 2020–22, Reg. 8500(1.3)
- • sabbatical arrangement deemed to be eligible period, Reg. 8508(a)

**Eligible period of temporary absence**

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**Eligible person or partnership**

- defined, for immediate-expensing rules, Reg. 1104(3.1)

**Eligible pooling arrangement**

- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)

**Eligible portion (of corporation’s gains or losses)**

- defined, 129(4)

**Eligible portion (of the specified amount)**

- re royalty reimbursements, 80.2(11)

**Eligible proceeds**

- defined, for rollover to RDSP on death, 60.02(1)

**Eligible production corporation**

- defined, for film/video production services credit, 125.5(1)

**Eligible property**

- conversion of foreign bank affiliate to branch
- • defined, 142.7(1)
- shareholder/corporation rollover, for, 85(1)
- • defined, 85(1.1)
- • limitation re real property of non-resident, 85(1.2)

**Eligible RRIF withdrawal amount**

- defined, 60.022(2)

**Eligible relocation**

- defined, 248(1)
- moving expenses deductible, 62

**Eligible remuneration**

- defined, for 2020 COVID-19 benefit, 153(1.03)
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

**Eligible resale property**

- defined, for SIFT REIT rules, 122.1(1)
- gains from disposition of, 122.1(1)“real estate investment trust”(b)(vi)
- revenue from managing, 122.1(1)“qualified REIT property”(b)

**Eligible refundable dividend tax on hand**

- defined, 129(4)
- • transitional determination for 2019, 129(5)
- • • on amalgamation, 129(5.1)
- refund of, 129(1)(a)(i)(B), 129(1)(a)(ii)(B)(I)2

**Eligible salary and wages**

- defined, 127(9), (11.4)

**Eligible sewage treatment facility**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Eligible share (of Canadian Wheat Board)**

- defined, 135.2(1)

**Eligible small business corporation**

- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1), (10)
- share
- • defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1), (11)

**Eligible supplies expense**

- defined, for teacher school-supplies credit, 122.9(1)
- refundable credit for, 122.9(2)B(b)

**Eligible survivor benefit period**

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**Eligible taxable capital gains of trust, defined**, 108(1)“eligible taxable capital gains”**Eligible taxation year**

- defined, for retroactive spreading of lump-sum payments, 110.2(1)

**Eligible taxpayer**

- defined, for small business investment tax credit, 127(9)

**Eligible temporary relocation**

- defined, for labour mobility deduction, 8(14)(c)
- expense, *see* Eligible temporary relocation expense

**Eligible temporary relocation expense**

- defined, for labour mobility deduction, 8(14)(d), (e)

**Eligible tool**

- cost of, 8(7)
- deduction for, *see* Apprentice: mechanic
- defined, 8(6)(b), 8(6.1)

**Eligible tradesperson**

- deduction for moving to temporary work, 8(1)(t)
- defined, for labour mobility deduction, 8(14)(a)

**Eligible transferee (of forgiven debt)**

- agreement to transfer forgiven amount to, 80.04(4)
- defined, 80.04(2)

**Eligible travel period**

- defined, for long-haul trucker rules, 67.1(5)

**Eligible trust**

- defined
- • for Canadian Wheat Board farmers, 135.2(1)
- • for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Eligible unit**

- defined, re Canadian Wheat Board Farmers’ Trust, 135.2(1)

**Eligible use**

- for captured carbon, defined, 127.44(1)

## Index

### Eligible variable benefit withdrawal amount

- defined, 60.022(3)

### Eligible volunteer firefighting services

- credit for, 118.06(2)
- defined, 118.06(1)

### Eligible waste fuel

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- used in energy generation system, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(c)(i)(A), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2

### Eligible waste management facility

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

### Eligible wind-up distribution (of Canadian Wheat Board Farmers' Trust)

- defined, 135.2(1)

### Elk, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”

**Email**, *see* Electronic mail

### Emergency-response vehicle

- deemed not to be automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(b.1), (b.2)

### Emergency worker

- volunteer
- exemption from employment income, 81(4)

**Emigration**, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada

### Emigration disposition

- defined, 74.2(3)

### Emigration year

- defined
- for foreign tax credit, 126(2.21)
- for security for departure tax, 220(4.5)

### Emissions allowance

- deemed cost, 27.1(2)
- defined, 248(1)
- excluded from taxable assistance, Reg. 7300(d)
- tax treatment of, 27.1

### Emissions obligation

- defined, 248(1)
- restriction on deduction for, 27.1(3)

**Emissions trading regime**, 27.1

### Employed

- defined, 248(1)
- in Canada
- deemed, 115(2)(c)
- non-residents, tax on, 2(3), 115(1)
- part-year residents, 114

### Employee

- aircraft
- capital cost allowance, 8(1)(j)(ii), 13(11)
- deductions allowed, 8(1)(j), 8(9)
- allowances, 6(1)(b)
- not income, 6(6)
- automobile (belonging to employee)
- capital cost allowance, 8(1)(j)(ii), 13(11), Reg. 1100(1)(a)(x), 1100(6)
- interest expense, 8(1)(j)(i), 67.2, 67.4
- leasing expense, 67.3, 67.4
- automobile (belonging to employer)
- employee of partner, 12(1)(y)
- goods and services tax, treatment of, 6(7)
- operating expenses, benefit, 6(1)(k), (l), Reg. 7305.1
- rule for automobile salesperson, 6(2.1)
- standby charge, benefit, 6(1)(e), 6(2)
- automotive products, transitional assistance benefits taxable, 56(1)(a)(v)
- benefit, *see* Benefit: employment
- benefit plan, *see* Employee benefit plan
- benefits taxable, 6(1)
- Canada Pension Plan, contribution, credit for, 118.7

- charity trust, receipts, Reg. 3502
- clergyman's residence, 8(1)(c)
- contribution to RPP deductible, 147.2(4)
- contribution to teachers' exchange fund, 8(1)(d)
- deductions, *see* Deductions in computing income from office or employment
- defined, 248(1)
- for employee life and health trusts, 144.1(1)
- for source deductions, Reg. 100(1)
- dues
- deduction, 8(1)(i)
- non-deductible, 8(5)
- dues to professional organization, deductible, 8(1)(i)(i)
- employer, as
- deductions, 8(1)(i)(ii), 8(1)(l.1), 8(1)(l.2)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)
- employment insurance premiums
- as employer, deductions, 8(1)(l.1)
- credit for, 118.7
- expenses of
- deductions, 8(1)
- general limitation, 8(2)
- foreign country, of
- exemption, 149(1)(a)
- family and servants of, 149(1)(b)
- former, *see* Former employee
- group insurance premium, portion taxable, 6(4)
- housing loan to, or spouse, 15(2.4)(b)
- includes officer, 248(1)
- income maintenance plan benefits, ITAR 19
- incorporated, *see* Personal services business
- international organization, of, tax deduction, 126(3)
- legal costs recovered, income, 56(1)(l)
- legal expenses of collecting or establishing right to wages, 81(1)(b)
- loan, *see* Employee loan
- meals, 8(4)
- more than five, *see* Six employees test
- musical instrument costs, 8(1)(p)
- negotiating contracts, expenses, 8(1)(f)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)
- part-time
- travelling allowance, excluded from income, 81(3.1)
- payments received from employer
- during employment, 5(1), 6(3)
- on death, *see* Death benefit
- on termination or retirement, *see* Retiring allowance
- profit sharing plan, *see* Employees profit sharing plan
- Quebec Parental Insurance Plan premiums
- as employer, deductions, 8(1)(l.2)
- credit for, 118.7:B(a.1), (a.2)
- deduction for, 60(g)
- railway, *see* Railway: employees, 8(1)(e)
- registered pension plan contributions, 8(1)(m), 147.2(4)
- retirement compensation arrangement, *see* Retirement compensation arrangement
- return required of, re withholding of tax, 227(2), Reg. 107
- where not filed, 227(3)
- salary deferral arrangements, deduction for amounts forfeited under, 8(1)(o)
- salesperson's expenses, 8(1)(f)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)
- share option benefits, 7(1)
- shares held by trustee, 7(2)
- shares purchased for, by trustee, 7(6)
- sickness and accident benefits, income, 6(1)(f)
- specified, *see* Specified employee
- stock options, *see* Stock option
- transport, away-from-home expenses, 8(1)(g)

## Index

### Employee (*cont'd*)

- travelling expenses of, 8(1)(h)
- • certificate of employer, 8(10)
- • limitation, 8(4)
- • • re meals, 8(4)
- trust, *see* Employee trust
- unemployment insurance premiums
- • credit for, 118.7
- union dues, deductible, 8(1)(i)

### Employee benefit plan

- allocations, 32.1(2)
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(j.3)
- amount received from, *see* payments out of (*below*)
- becoming retirement compensation arrangement
- • deemed contribution, 207.6(4)
- benefits from, taxable, 6(1)(g)
- • not taxable under general benefit provision, 6(1)(a)(ii)
- • who deemed to received benefit, 6(1.2)
- contributions to, 6(10)
- • not deductible, 18(1)(o)
- • when deductible, 18(10)
- deduction in computing income of, 104(6)(a.1)
- deduction to employer, 32.1
- defined, 248(1)
- distribution of property by, deemed disposition at cost amount, 107.1(b)
- emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(vi)
- excluded from non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(f)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- income of, 32.1(3)
- payments out of
- • not subject to non-resident tax, 212(17)
- • to employee, taxable, 6(1)(g)
- • • source withholding, 153(1)(a)
- • to employer, taxable, 12(1)(n.1)
- prescribed arrangement, Reg. 6800
- reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)

### Employee health and life trust, *see* Employee life and health trust

### Employee life and health benefit trust, *see* Employee life and health trust

### Employee life and health trust, 144.1

- amalgamation of corporations, effect of, 87(2)(j.3)
- benefits under insurance plan administered by, 6(1)(f)(iii.1)
- ceasing to be resident in Canada, 128.1(4)(b.1)
- conditions for, 144.1(2), (3)
- deduction from income, 104(6)(a.4)
- deemed not to be EBP, 248(1)“employee benefit plan”(a)
- deemed not to be RCA, 248(1)“retirement compensation arrangement”(f.1)
- deemed not to be SDA, 248(1)“salary deferral arrangement”(e.1)
- defined, 144.1(2), 248(1)
- designated employee benefit, *see* Designated employee benefit
- distribution by
- • included in income if not designated employee benefit, 56(1)(z.2), 144.1(11)
- • withholding of tax at source
- • • payment to Canadian resident, 153(1)(s), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h.1)
- • • payment to non-resident, 212(1)(w)
- • of property, deemed disposition at fair market value, 107.1(a)
- emigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(vi.1)
- employer contribution to
- • deductible to employer, 20(1)(s), 144.1(4)–(7)

- • not a taxable benefit to employee, 6(1)(a)(i)
- excluded from certain trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- exemption from Part XII.2 tax, 210(2)(d)
- former employees, 144.1(1)“employee”
- health and welfare trust
- transfer of property to ELHT, 144.1(16)–(17)
- • treated as ELHT, 144.1(14)–(15)
- immigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(vi.1)
- key employee, *see* Key employee
- losses, carryback and carryforward, 111(7.3)–(7.4), 144.1(13)
- minimum tax not payable by, 127.55(f)(iv)
- prescribed payments permitted to employers, Reg. 9500
- prohibited investment, tax on, 207.9
- reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(b)

### Employee loan, 6(9), 80.4(1)

- forgiven, amount to be included in income, 6(15)
- to buy motor vehicle, 15(2.4)(d)
- to buy stock, 15(2.4)(c)

### Employee trust, 6(1)(h)

- allocations under, includable in income, 6(1)(h)
- benefits from, not includable in employee’s income, 6(1)(a)(ii)
- deduction in computing income of, 104(6)(a)
- defined, 248(1)
- distribution of property by, deemed disposition at fair market value, 107.1(a)
- emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(i)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- payments out of, not subject to non-resident tax, 212(17)
- receipt from, 12(1)(n)
- rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
- trust not falling within definition, 108(1)“trust”(a.1)

### Employees’ charity trust

- defined, Reg. 3500

### Employees profit sharing plan

- allocations under, income, 6(1)(d), 144(3)
- capital gains allocated, 144(4)–(4.2)
- deferred profit sharing plan not an, 147(6)
- defined, 144(1), 248(1)
- disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
- dividend credit allocated, 144(8)
- election, Reg. 1500
- emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(v)
- employer’s contribution, deduction, 20(1)(w), 144(5)
- excess EPSP amount
- • deduction from income to prevent double tax, 8(1)(o.2)
- • defined, 207.8(1)
- • tax on, 207.8(2)
- excluded from non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(e)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- foreign tax credit, 144(8.1)
- income allocated, 144(3)
- information return, Reg. 212
- interest income, allocation re, 144(8.2)
- payment under
- • portion excluded from income, 81(1)(k)
- payments “out of profits” defined, 144(10)
- receipts from, 12(1)(n)
- • by employee, 144(6)–(8)
- refund to former beneficiary, 144(9)
- registration of, as DPSP, 147(3), (4)
- reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
- rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
- trust not taxable, 144(2), 149(1)

## Index

### Employer

- benefits provided by, taxable, 6(1)
- Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (COVID-19), 125.7
- certificate re employees' expenses, 8(10)
- contributions of
  - Canada Pension Plan, to
    - deductible, 8(1)(l.1)(i)
  - deferred profit sharing plan, to, 20(1)(y), 147(8)–(9.1)
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(j)
  - employees profit sharing plan, to, 20(1)(w), 144(5)
  - employment insurance premiums
    - deductible, 8(1)(l.1)(i), 9(1)
  - pension plan, 20(1)(q), 147.2(1)–(3), Reg. Part XXVII [Revoked]
    - special, 20(1)(r)
  - profit sharing plan, to
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(k)
  - Quebec Parental Insurance Plan premiums
    - deductible, 8(1)(l.2), 9(1)
  - registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan, to, 145(5)
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(i)
- deduction re salary deferral arrangements, 20(1)(oo)
- defined, 248(1)
  - for automobile standby charge, 6(2)
  - for disability insurance top-up payments, 6(17)
  - for employee loans, 80.4(1)(b)(i)
  - for incorporated employee/RCA rules, 207.6(3)(a)
  - for municipal officer's expense allowance, 81(3)(c)
  - for source deductions, Reg. 100(1)
  - generally, 248(1)
- eligible, *see* Eligible employer
- housing subsidy, taxable, 6(23)
- insolvent, commutation of benefits, *see* Registered pension plan: insolvent employer
- participating, defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8308(7)
- payment to employee
  - during employment, 5(1), 6(3)
  - on death, *see* Death benefit
  - on termination or retirement, *see* Retiring allowance
- reimbursement for housing loss, 6(19)–(22)
- union locals all deemed to be one, for pension purposes, 252.1
- withholding of tax, 153(1), Reg. 101
- variations in deductions, Reg. 306

### Employment

- benefits, *see* Benefit
- defined, 248(1)
- expenses, *see* Employee: expenses of
- income from, 5(1), 6(1), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV
- reimbursement to employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- insurance, *see* Employment insurance
- loss from, 5(2)
- office or, *see* Office or employment
- outside Canada, tax credit (pre-2016), 122.3
- special work site, at, 6(6)
- termination of, *see* Former employee; Retiring allowance

### Employment Credit, *see* Canada Employment Credit

### Employment insurance, *see also* Registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan

- benefit
  - remuneration, Reg. 100(1)
  - repayment of, 60(v.1)
  - repayment of overpayment, deduction for, 60(n)(iv)
  - right to, no disposition on emigration, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(h)
  - self-employment (Part VII.1), taxable, 56(1)(a)(iv)
  - taxable, 56(1)(a)(iv)
  - withholding tax, 153(1)(d.1), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(g)

- income replacement benefits under temporary program, 56(1)(r)
- premium
  - collection of debt by US Internal Revenue Service, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI-A:9
  - paid by employee
    - as employee, credit, 118.7:B(a)
    - as employer, deduction, 8(1)(l.1)
  - paid by employer, deduction, 9(1) (general accounting principles)
  - paid by self-employed person, credit, 118.7:B(a)
- Program for Older Worker Adjustment, *see* Older Worker Adjustment, Program for
- tips and gratuities covered by, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(a.1)

### Employment Insurance Act

- benefits under, *see* Employment insurance: benefit
- costs of appealing decision under, deductible, 60(o)
- recovery of, income, 56(1)(l)(ii)
- financial assistance under, 56(1)(r)

### Enactment, *see also* Amendment; Legislation

- defined, ITAR 12“enactment”

### End of taxation year

- defined, Reg. 1104(1)

### Endowment date

- of exemption test policy, defined, Reg. 310

### Endowment (to charity), *see* Enduring property [repealed]

### Enduring property [repealed]

- of registered charity
- defined, 149.1(1)

### Energy

- conservation property, Reg. 8200.1, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1
- determination of, 13(18.1)
- disclosure of information to Energy, Mines & Resources, 241(4)(d)(vi.1)
- conversion grant
  - included in income, 12(1)(u), 56(1)(s)
  - information return re, Reg. 224
  - non-resident taxable on, 212(1)(s)
  - prescribed program, Reg. 5501
- distribution of, 66(15)“principal-business corporation”(h)
- electrical
  - combustion turbine for, separate class, Reg. 1101(5t)
  - corporation distributing or generating
    - equipment for, Reg. 1102(8), (9), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(c)
    - exclusion from CCA restrictions, Reg. 1100(26)(a)
    - information return, Reg. 213(1)
    - municipal corporation, exemption, 149(1.2)
  - equipment for processing in prescribed area, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
  - generating equipment, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 17(a.1)
  - generating, manufacturing & processing credit, 125.1(2)
  - producing or processing, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”(h), Reg. 1104(9)(h)
- generation of, 66(15)“principal-business corporation”(h)
- property, *see* Specified energy property
- renewable, generation of, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1

### Energy Cost Benefit

- disclosure of taxpayer information to enable payment, 241(4)(d)(vii.2)
- payments non-taxable, 81(1)(g.5)

### Energy, Mines & Resources, *see* Department of Energy, Mines and Resources

### Enforcement of Act, 220–244, *see also* Collection of tax

### Engineer, *see* Professional practice

### England, *see* United Kingdom



**Enhanced combined cycle system**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Enhanced garnishment**, 224(1.2), (1.3)**Enhanced recovery equipment**, Reg. 1206(1)

- proceeds of disposition, 59(3.3)(d)

**Enquiry**, *see* Inquiry**Entering Canada**, *see* Becoming resident in Canada**Entertainer**

- U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI

**Entertainment expenses (and meals)**

- airplane, train, bus travel, 67.1(4)
- Christmas party exemption, 67.1(2)(f)
- club dues and facilities, 18(1)(l)
- construction work camp exemption, 67.1(2)(e.1)
- “entertainment” meaning of, 67.1(4)
- general limitation on deduction for, 67.1(1)
  - exceptions, 67.1(2)
- included in convention fee
  - limitation on deductibility, 67.1(3)
- interpretation, 67.1(4)

**Entity**

- defined
  - for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
  - for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
  - for electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1
  - for foreign affiliates, 95(1)
  - for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)
    - for stapled-security rules, 18.3(1), 122.1(1)
  - for third-party civil penalty, 163.2(1)

**Entrant bank**

- defined, for conversion of foreign bank affiliate to branch, 142.7(1)

**Entrusted shares percentage [repealed]**, *see* Exempt shares percentage**Entry**

- Canada, into, *see* Becoming resident in Canada
- dwelling-house, into, for audit, 231.1(3), *see also* Search warrant
  - compliance required, 231.5(2)

**Environment**

- conservation of, *see* Ecological gifts

**Environmental law**

- compliance with
  - required for certain Canadian renewable and conservation expenses, Reg. 1219(5)
  - required for clean-energy CCA, Reg. 1104(17)

**Environmental Quality Act (Quebec)**

- trust required by, no tax on, 149(1)(z.1)

**Environmental trust**, *see* Qualifying environmental trust**Environmentally hypersensitive person**

- equipment qualifying for medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(c)–(c.2)

**Equalization payments (family law)**

- rules on partition of property, 248(20)

**Equipment**

- administering oxygen, for, 118.2(2)(k)
- automotive, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a), *see also* Automobile
- bituminous sands
  - defined, 59(6), Reg. 1206(1)
  - proceeds of disposition, 59(3.3)(c)
- cable systems interface, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(v)
- contractor’s movable, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(h), Sch. II:Cl. 22, Sch. II:Cl. 38
- data communication, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
- disability-specific, deduction for, 20(1)(rr)
- earth-moving, separate class, Reg. 1101(5k)

- electrical energy processing, investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
- electrical generating, Reg. 1100(1)(t), (ta), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
- electronic data-processing, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
  - general-purpose, defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- enhanced recovery, Reg. 1206(1)
  - proceeds of disposition, 59(3.3)(d)
  - for hearing- or sight-impaired, business expense, 20(1)(rr)
- gas manufacturing/distribution, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(n), Sch. II:Cl. 2(d)
- gas or oil well, CCA, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j)
- generating, Reg. 1100(1)(t), (ta), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 2(c), Sch. II:Cl. 8(f), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 9(a), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
- heat production/distribution, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(p), Sch. II:Cl. 2(f)
- logging, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(o)
- machinery and, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 29
- medical, 118.2(2)(m), Reg. 5700
- mining, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(k), Sch. II:Cl. 10(l), Sch. II:Cl. 10(m), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- oil or gas well, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- petroleum/natural gas exploration, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(t), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- pollution control, Reg. 1100(1)(t)
- prescribed
  - for sight- or hearing-impaired, business expense, 20(1)(rr)
  - medical, 118.2(2)(m), Reg. 5700
- radar, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 9
- radio communication, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 9
- railway traffic control, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(i)
- scientific research, for, 37(8)(a)(ii)
- solar heating, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- stable, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(c)
- telephone/telegraph, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 17
- tertiary recovery, Reg. 1206(1)
- timber limit, for, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(n), Sch. II:Cl. 15
- water-distributing, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(o), Sch. II:Cl. 10(e)

**Equity**

- defined
  - for RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP and RDSP advantage rules, 207.01(1)
  - for SIFT trust definition, 122.1(1)
  - for trust loss trading, 251.2(1)

**Equity-accounted entity**

- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)

**Equity accounting method**

- prohibited for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)C(i)
- prohibited for purposes of Act, 248(24)

**Equity amount**

- defined, for thin capitalization rules, 18(5), (5.3)

**Equity contribution**

- defined, for thin capitalization rules, 18(5)

**Equity interest**

- for alternative interest-deduction restrictions
  - defined, 18.21(1)
- hybrid mismatch arrangement rules
  - defined, 18.4(1)
- in non-resident corporation without share capital
  - defined, 93.2(1)
  - treated as a share, 93.2(2)

**Equity limit (of insurer)**

- defined, Reg. 2400(1)

**Equity or debt interest**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Equity or financing return**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)

**Equity percentage**

- defined
- for foreign affiliate rules, 95(4)
- for certain foreign affiliate surplus computations, Reg. 5905(14)
- for private foundations, 149.1(1)
- direct, defined, 95(4)“direct equity percentage”

**Equity property**

- defined, Reg. 2400(1)

**Equity share, defined, 204, Reg. 4803(1)****Equity value**

- defined
- for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)
- for stapled-security rules, 18.3(1), 122.1(1)
- for trust loss trading, 122.1(1), 251.2(1)

**Equivalent to married credit, 118(1)B(b)****Equivalent to spouse credit, 118(1)B(b)****Escalating interest GICs**

- income accrual, Reg. 7000(2)(c.1)

**Established securities market**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Establishment, see Permanent establishment****Estate, see also Trust (or estate)**

- bankrupt, of
- deemed not trust or estate, 128(1)(b)
- defined, 248(1)
- Canada/Quebec Pension Plan death benefit taxed, 56(1)(a.1)
- carryback of losses to year of death, 164(6)
- debt of deceased settled by, 80(2)(p), (q)
- defined, 104(1), 248(1)
- flow-through of death benefits, 104(28)
- income of, paid to non-resident, 212(1)(c), 212(11)
- exemption for, 212(9), (10)
- information returns, Reg. 204
- life, *see* Life estate in real property
- *pur autre vie*, *see* Life estate in real property
- return required, 150(1)(c)
- transfer of rights or things to beneficiaries, 70(3)

**Estate administration tax, see Probate fees****Estate freeze, 86(1) (Notes)****Estate planning, see also Death of taxpayer**

- attribution rule inapplicable on certain benefits through trust, 74.4(4)

**Estate tax**

- Canadian [repealed in 1972]
- interest on, deductible, 60(d)
- U.S.
- credit for, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-B:6, 7
- interest on, possibly deductible, 60(d)

**Estimate of tax, required, 151, see also Instalment payments (Instalments)****Estimate of the expenses of survey**

- defined, Reg. 3600(2)

**Estimated annual taxable income**

- defined, Reg. 102(2)(c)

**Estimated deductions**

- defined, for source deductions, Reg. 100(1)

**Estonia, see also Foreign government**

- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 25

**EUR**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Euro, see European Union: currency of****European Bank for Reconstruction and Development**

- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(v))
- no withholding tax on interest payable to, Reg. 806.1

**European Union, see also Foreign government**

- currency of, use as functional currency, 261(1)“qualifying currency”(b)

**Evasion of tax, see Tax evasion, penalty for****Evidence, see Proof****Examination fees for professional status**

- tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)

**Excepted dividend**

- defined, 187.1

**Excepted gift**

- defined, 118.1(19)
- donation to charity permitted, 118.1(13)

**Excess ALDA transfer**

- defined, 205(1)
- tax on, 205(2)

**Excess amount (for registered education savings plan)**

- defined, 204.9(1), (2)

**Excess capacity**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), 248(1)

**Excess corporate holdings percentage**

- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1)

**Excess EPSP amount, see Employees profit sharing plan: excess EPSP amount****Excess FHSA amount**

- defined, 207.01(1)
- tax on, 207.021

**Excess liquidity**

- defined, for FAPI of banks, 90(15), 95(2.43)

**Excess money purchase transfer**

- re past service event, Reg. 8303(7.1)

**Excess TFSA amount**

- defined, 207.01(1)
- tax on, 207.02

**Excessive eligible dividend designation**

- defined, 89(1), 248(1)

**Excessive interest and financing expenses limitation (EIFEL)**

- alternative calculation, 18.21
- limited to 30% of EBITDA, 18.2(2)B(b)
- exclusions, 18.2(1)“excluded entity”, “excluded interest”
- group ratio alternative, 18.21
- partnership add-back, 12(1)(1.2)
- windup, effect of, 88(1.1), (1.11)

**Exchange period**

- defined, for SIFT unwinding rules, 85.1(7)(a)

**Exchange rate, see also Foreign currency**

- defined, 111(8)

**Exchange share**

- defined, for SIFT unwinding rules, 85.1(7)(b)

**Exchange-traded fund**

- rules for allocation to redeemers, 132(5.31)

**Exchanges of property**

- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(1.3)
- capital property, 44
- corporation controlling or controlled by taxpayer, 44(7)
- depreciable property, 13(4), (4.1)
- leasing properties, 16.1(5)–(7)
- non-qualifying security donated to charity, 118.1(15)
- non-resident, 44(7)

**Exchanges of shares, see Share**

**Excise Tax Act, see also** Goods and services tax (GST)

- communication of information for enforcement of, 241(4)(d)(ii)
- fuel tax rebate under, 12(1)(x.1)
- GST included in taxable benefit, 6(7), 15(1.3)
- input tax credit under, deemed to be government assistance, 248(16)–(18)
- rebate under, deemed not to be reimbursement, 8(11)
- tax payable under Part IX, 248(1)“goods and services tax”

**Excluded account**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Excluded acquisition or disposition**

- defined, for FAPI stub-period rules, 91(1.3)

**Excluded amount**

- re expenses of financing
  - defined, 20(1)(e)(iv.1)
  - no deduction, 20(1)(e)
- re registered education savings plan
  - defined, 146.1(7.2)
  - excluded from income, 146.1(7.1)(b)
- re split income
  - defined, 120.4(1)
  - excluded from income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)“excluded amount”

**Excluded benefits (re registered pension plan)**

- defined, Reg. 8303(5)(f)–(l), 8504(10)
- excluded from normalized pension, Reg. 8303(5)

**Excluded building (re LNG liquefaction facility)**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- excluded from additional CCA, Reg. 1104(2)“eligible liquefaction building”

**Excluded business**

- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)

**Excluded consideration**

- defined, re corporation attribution rules, 74.4(1)
- excluded from attribution rules, 74.4(2)(f), 74.4(3)

**Excluded contribution (to registered pension plan)**

- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- excluded from pension credit, Reg. 8301(4)(a), 8301(5)(a), 8301(8)(e)
- excluded from provisional PSPA, Reg. 8303(8)

**Excluded corporation**

- charities, non-qualified investment rules
  - debt excluded from non-qualified investments, 149.1(1)“non-qualified investment”(a)(ii)
  - defined, 149.1(1)“non-qualified investment”(d)–(f)
- refundable investment tax credit
  - defined, 127.1(2)
  - excluded from additional credit, 127.1(2)“refundable investment tax credit”(a) pre-(f), 127.1(2.01)

**Excluded disposition**

- defined, 150(5)
- does not require tax return to be filed, 150(1)(a)(i)(C), (D), 150(1.1)(b)(iii)

**Excluded dividend (for Part VI.1 tax)**

- defined, 191(1), 191(4)(d)
- excluded from dividend allowance, 191.1(2)
- excluded from “excepted dividend” for Part IV.1 tax, 187.1(d)
- excluded from Part VI.1 tax, 191.1(1)(a)(i)–(iii)

**Excluded entity**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- anti-avoidance rule, 18.2(15)
- excluded from interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(2) opening words
  - for partnership, 12(1)(l.2)B(i)

**Excluded equipment (re LNG liquefaction facility)**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- excluded from additional CCA, Reg. 1104(2)“eligible liquefaction equipment”

**Excluded income**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 92(2.5)

**Excluded individual**

- defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
- information about, not to be disclosed, 241(4)(l), (9.3), (9.4)

**Excluded interest**

- for interest deduction restrictions
  - defined, 18.2(1)
  - excluded from IFE, 18.2(1)“interest and financing expenses”A(a)(i)
  - in partnership
    - defined, 40(3.15)–(3.18)
    - grandfathered from deemed-gain rules for passive partnership interest, 40(3.1)

**Excluded lease**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- excluded from restrictions, 18.2(1)“interest and financing expenses”A(f)

**Excluded MNE group**

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

**Excluded obligation**

- re debt forgiveness
  - defined, 80(1)
  - principal amount excluded from debt forgiveness rules, 80(1)“forgiven amount”B(j)
  - proceeds of disposition for debtor, 79(3)F(b)(iv)
- re flow-through shares
  - application to prescribed shares, Reg. 6202.1(1)(b), (c)
  - deemed not to be a guarantee, security or similar indemnity, Reg. 6202(1)(m.1)
  - defined, Reg. 6202.1(5)
  - excluded from limited partnership at-risk rules, 96(2.2)(d)(vii)
  - excluded from tax shelter at-risk adjustment, 143.2(3)(b)(iv)
- re non-resident withholding tax on interest
  - defined, 214(8)
  - sale of, by non-resident, 214(7)

**Excluded payment**

- defined, re indexed debt obligations, Reg. 7001(7)

**Excluded period**

- defined, re salary deferral arrangement, 6(13)(a)(ii)

**Excluded personal property, see** Excluded right or interest**Excluded platform operator**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Excluded policy**

- defined, for application of IFRS to insurers, 138(12)

**Excluded premium**

- defined
  - for Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(1)
  - for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- excluded from repayment of eligible amount
  - Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(3)(a)
  - Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(3)(a)

**Excluded production (re Canadian film/video credit)**

- defined, Reg. 1106(1), (1.1)
- excluded from Canadian film or video production, Reg. 1106(4)

**Excluded property**

- art flips, defined, 46(5)
- debt forgiveness rules
  - adjusted cost base of, not reduced, 80(9)–(11)
  - defined, 80(1)
- emigration, *see* Excluded right or interest
- foreign affiliate, of
  - accrued gains, included in FAPI, Reg. 5907(13)(b)(i)
  - defined, 95(1), Reg. 5907(1)

## Index

### Excluded property (*cont'd*)

- excluded from FAPI calculation, 95(1)“foreign accrual property income”B, E, 95(1)“relevant tax factor”(a)
- net earnings from, Reg. 5907(1)“net earnings”(d)
- net earnings of foreign affiliate from, Reg. 5907(1)“taxable earnings”(b)(v)
- net loss from, Reg. 5907(1)“net loss”(d)
- net loss of foreign affiliate from, Reg. 5907(1)“taxable loss”(b)(iv)
- of second affiliate, 95(2)(a)(ii)(D)(III)
- settlement of debt, gain or loss relating to, 95(2)(i)
- mark-to-market rules
- defined, 142.2(1)
- extended reassessment period, 152(6.2)
- non-resident, of
- defined, 116(6), Reg. 810
- excluded from disposition certificate requirements, 116(1), (3), (5), (5.1)(a)
- personal-use property donated to charity, 46(5)
- qualified investments for DPSP
- defined, 204
- RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP and RDSP advantage rules
- defined, 207.01(1)
- trust, of
- defined, 108(1)
- excluded from rule preventing rollout to 75(2) trust, 107(4.1)

### Excluded remuneration (re registered pension plan)

- defined, Reg. 8503(14)(b)
- excluded from pension adjustment, Reg. 8503(14)(e)

### Excluded revenue

- defined, for FAPI rules, 92(2.5)

### Excluded right or interest

- defined, 128.1(10)
- excluded from deemed disposition
- on emigration, 128.1(4)(b)(iii)
- on immigration, 128.1(1)(b)(iv)

### Excluded security (for debt forgiveness rules)

- defined, 80(1)
- excluded from rule where share issued in exchange for debt, 80(2)(g)

### Excluded seller

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

### Excluded share

- re Part X tax on DPSPs
- defined, 204
- excluded from equity share, 204“equity share”(a), (b)

### Excluded shares

- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)

### Excluded subsidiary entity

- defined, for SIFT trust definition, 122.1(1)

### Excluded trust

- defined
- foreign reporting rules, 233.6(2)
- qualifying environmental trust rules, 211.6(1)
- shareholder benefit rules, 15(1.4)(d)

### Excluded withdrawal

- defined
- for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- not taxable, 146(8), (8.01)

### Exclusive economic zone

- application of legislation to, *Interpretation Act* 8(2.1)
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- SR&ED performed in, deemed performed in Canada, 37(1.3)

### Executive compensation repayment amount

- defined, for Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

- repayment of part of wage subsidy, 125.7(14), (14.1)

### Executive remuneration

- defined, 125.7(1)

### Executor, *see also* Legal representative

- certificate required by, before distribution, 159(2)
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
- obligations of, 159
- return required by, 150(3)
- withholding tax, liable for, 227(5), (5.1)(i)

### Exempt activity

- for tobacco manufacturers' surtax, 182(2)
- defined, 182(2)
- no surtax on, 182(2)“tobacco manufacturing”

### Exempt amount

- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)

### Exempt capital gains balance (re flow-through entity)

- after 2004, added to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(p)
- defined, 39.1(1), (7)
- used to reduce capital gain, 39.1(2)–(6)

### Exempt collective investment vehicle

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Exempt contribution (to TFSA)

- defined, 207.01(2)
- permitted, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”A(b), 207.01(1)“unused TFSA contribution room”(b)D(ii)

### Exempt corporation, *see also* Exempt person

- becoming or ceasing to be exempt, 149(10)
- capital dividend account, 89(1.2)
- deemed disposition/acquisition of depreciable property, 13(7)(f)
- loss carryover, restriction, 149(10)(c)
- resource expenses, rules, 66.7(10)
- electronic filing not required, Reg. 205.1(2)(d)
- Parts IV, IV.1, VI and VI not applicable, 227(14)

### Exempt deficit (of foreign affiliate)

- defined, Reg. 5907(1)

### Exempt earned income

- contribution of, to PRPP, 147.5(31)–(34)
- defined, for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)

### Exempt earnings (of foreign affiliate)

- defined, Reg. 5907(1)

### Exempt foreign trust

- defined, 94(1)

### Exempt gains balance, *see also* Exempt capital gains balance (re flow-through entity)

- defined, 14(5) [before 2017]
- effect of excessive election, 14(9) [before 2017]

### Exempt income

- defined, 248(1)
- under treaty, used in calculating clawback, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIV:10

### Exempt-income contribution amount

- defined, for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)
- reduces unused RRSP deduction room, 146(1)“unused RRSP deduction room”(b)D(iv)

### Exempt interest and financing expenses

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

### Exempt loan of transfer

- defined, re loans to non-residents, 17(15)

### Exempt loss (of foreign affiliate)

- defined, Reg. 5907(1)

### Exempt person, *see also* Exempt corporation

- capital gains and losses, 40(2)(a)(i)
- exchanges of property, determination of gain, 44(7)
- for investments by deferred income plans



**Exempt person** (*cont'd*)

- defined, Reg. 4901(2)“connected shareholder”(b), 4901(2)“designated shareholder”(a)(ii)
- for non-resident trust (NRT) rules
- defined, 94(1)
- excluded from NRT rules, 94(1)“contributor”, 94(1)“resident beneficiary”
- no reserve for amount not due until later year, 20(8)
- obligation issued at discount by, 16(2), (3)
- partnership of, effect where taxable partner joins, 96(8)
- sale of Canadian resource property by, 66.6
- U.S. charitable organization, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI

**Exempt policy**

- defined, 12.2(11), Reg. 306

**Exempt property**

- for specified leasing property CCA rules
- defined, Reg. 1100(1.13), (1.14)
- excluded from specified leasing property, Reg. 1100(1.11)
- for trusts’ 21-year deemed disposition rule
- defined, 108(1)
- excluded from deemed disposition, 104(4), (5), (5.2)

**Exempt service**

- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
- excluded from service being a deemed transfer of property, 94(2)(f)

**Exempt shares percentage**

- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1)

**Exempt surplus (of foreign affiliate)**

- adjustment where gain deemed due to negative adjusted cost base, 93(1)(b)(ii)
- deduction for dividend paid out of, 113(1)(a), Reg. 5900(1)(a)
- defined, 113(1)(a), Reg. 5907(1)
- portion of dividend deemed paid out of, Reg. 5900(1)(a)

**Exempt trust**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- defined, foreign reporting rules, 233.2(1), *see also* Exempt foreign trust

**Exemption test policy**

- defined, Reg. 306(3)

**Exemption threshold**

- deemed capital gain on donation of flow-through share, 40(12)
- defined, 54

**Exemption-end time**

- defined, for TFSA, 146.2(9)(a)

**Exemptions**, 81, 149, *see also* Grandfathering

- agricultural organizations, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- apportionment rule, 149(6)
- Association of Universities and Colleges of Canada, 149(1)(h.1)
- basic, re minimum tax, 127.53
- benevolent or fraternal benefit society, 149(4)
- limitation, 149(4)
- benevolent society, 149(1)(k)
- boards of trade, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- capital gains, 110.6, *see also* Capital gains deduction
- chambers of commerce, 149(1)(e), 149(2)
- charitable organization, 149(2)
- compensation by Federal Republic of Germany, 81(1)(g)
- Crown corporations, 149(1)(d)–(d.4)
- exception, 27(1), (2)
- employee of foreign country, 149(1)(a)
- family and servants of, 149(1)(b)
- expenses of gaining exempt income not deductible, 18(1)(c)
- fraternal benefit society/order, 149(1)(k)
- funeral arrangements, 148.1(2), 149(1)(s.1)
- general, 149
- Governor General’s stipend, 81(1)(n)

- Halifax disaster pension, 81(1)(f)
- housing corporation, 149(1)(i), 149(2)
- income from aircraft operated by non-resident, 81(1)(c)
- income from ship operated by non-resident, 81(1)(c)
- insurer of farmers and fishermen, 149(1)(t), 149(4.2)
- limitation, 149(4.1)
- labour organizations, 149(1)(k)
- master trust, 149(1)(o.4)
- mines, Reg. Part XIX [Revoked]
- municipal authorities, 149(1)(c)
- municipal corporations, 149(1)(d.6)
- mutual insurance corporations, 149(1)(m)
- non-profit corporation for scientific research, 149(1)(j), 149(2)
- non-profit organizations, 149(1)(l), 149(2)
- deemed trust, 149(5)
- pension corporation, 149(1)(o.1), (o.2)
- pension trust, 149(1)(o)
- personal, *see* Personal credits
- personal injury award, income from, 81(1)(g.1), (g.2)
- prisoners of war, compensation paid to, 81(1)(d)
- prospecting, 81(1)(l)
- provincial corporations, 149(1)(d)–(d.4)
- provincial indemnity, 81(1)(q)
- RCA trust, 149(1)(q.1)
- RCMP pensions, 81(1)(i)
- registered charities, 149(1)(f)
- scholarships, *see* Scholarship exemption
- scientific research corporation (non-profit), 149(1)(j), 149(2)
- control, rules re, 149(8)
- rules as to income, 149(9)
- service and other pensions, 81(1)(d)
- service pension from other country, 81(1)(e)
- small business investment corporation, 149(1)(o.3)
- social assistance payments, 110(1)(f)(ii)
- societies, 149(1)(l), 149(2)
- deemed a trust, 149(5)
- statutory, 81(1)(a)
- trust
- deferred profit sharing plan, 149(1)(s)
- employees profit sharing plan, 149(1)(p)
- registered disability savings plan, 146.4(5), 149(1)(u.1)
- registered education savings plan, under, 149(1)(u)
- registered retirement income fund, 149(1)(x)
- registered retirement savings plan, 149(1)(r)
- registered supplementary benefit plan, 149(1)(q)
- vacation pay plan, 149(1)(y)
- war savings certificate, 81(1)(b)
- workers’ compensation, 110(1)(f)(ii)

**Existing guaranteed life insurance policy**

- defined, 211(1)

**Existing plan**

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**Exiting Canada**, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada**Expectation of profit**

- required for business deduction, 18(1)(h), 248(1)“personal or living expenses”

**Expenditure**, *see also* Expenses

- carbon capture, *see* CCUS tax credit
- defined
- for rule disallowing deductions or credits for option or share issuance, 143.3(1)
- for ruling disallowing contingent amounts and “right to reduce”, 143.4(1)
- for tax shelter investment, 143.2(1)
- matchable, *see* Matchable expenditure

**Expenditure pool (re investment tax credit)**, *see* SR&ED qualified expenditure pool

## Index

### **Expenses, see also Deductions in computing income**

- advertising in non-Canadian periodicals etc., not deductible, 19
- advertising on non-Canadian broadcast media, not deductible, 19.1
- allowances for
  - taxable, 6(1)(b)
- annual value of property, not deductible, 18(1)(d)
- appeal, of, 60(o)
- automobile of employee
  - deductions allowed, 8(1)(j)
  - depreciation, 13(11)
- away-from-home
  - railway employee, 8(1)(e)
- borrowing money, 18(11), 20(1)(e), 21
- cancellation of lease, payment for, 20(1)(z), (z.1)
- limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(q)
- capital outlay, not deductible, 18(1)(b)
- clearing farm land, 30
- club dues, not deductible, 18(1)(l)(ii)
- commission agent's, 8(1)(f), 13(11)
  - automobile or aircraft, 8(1)(j), 8(9)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
- construction of building or ownership of land, 18(3.1)–(3.7)
- convention, 20(10)
- development, *see* Canadian development expense
- drilling and exploration, defined, 66(15)“drilling or exploration expense”
- election, tax credit for, 127(3)–(4.2)
- employee, of, 8(1), (2)
- employee's automobile or aircraft, 8(1)(j), 8(9)
- exploration, *see* Canadian exploration expense; Exploration and development expenses
- food, beverages, entertainment, *see* Entertainment expenses (and meals)
- general limitation, 67
- improving farm land, 30
- incurred to gain exempt income, not deductible, 18(1)(c)
- interest, 18(11), 20(1)(c), 20(3)
  - borrowed money, on, 20(1)(c), 20(2)
    - used to acquire land, 18(3)
  - capitalization of, 21(1)
  - compound, 20(1)(d)
    - paid to acquire land, 18(2)
    - paid to non-resident shareholder, 18(4)–(8)
  - investigation of site, 20(1)(dd)
  - “investment expense” defined, 110.6(1)
- issuing units, interests or shares, 20(1)(e)
- land drainage system, 30
- landscaping, 20(1)(aa)
- limitations on deductibility, 18(1)
- listing fee, 20(1)(g)
- meals, limitation, 8(4)
- medical, *see* Medical expenses
- mining taxes, 20(1)(v)
- moving, *see* Moving expenses
- objection or appeal, of, 60(o)
- performing duties of office or employment, deduction, 8(1)(i)
- personal or living, not generally deductible, 18(1)(h)
- personal services business, limitation re, 18(1)(p)
- prepaid
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(j.2)
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(9)
- printing financial report, 20(1)(g)
- reasonableness criterion, 67
- recreational facilities, 18(1)(l)
- relieving telegrapher or station agent, 8(1)(e)
- representation, 20(1)(cc)
  - deemed capital cost allowance, 13(12)
  - election to defer, 20(9), Reg. 4100

- research and development, 37
- salesperson's, deduction, 8(1)(f)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
- scientific research and experimental development, 37
- selling units, interests or shares, 20(1)(e)
- share transfer fees, 20(1)(g)
- taxes on unproductive land, not deductible, 18(2)
- tile drainage, 30
- transport employee's, 8(1)(g)
- travelling, *see* Travelling expenses
- unpaid for more than 2 years, 78
- utilities service connection, 20(1)(ee)
- yachts, camps, clubs etc., no deduction, 18(1)(l)

### **Exploration and development expenses**

- borrowing for, 21(4)
- Canadian, *see* Canadian exploration and development expenses
- foreign, *see* Foreign exploration and development expenses
- joint exploration corporation, *see* Joint exploration corporation
- limitation, 66(13)
- recovery of, 59(3.2)
- where change in control, 66(11.4), (11.5)

### **Exploration and development grants, deductions, 20(1)(kk)**

### **Exploration and development shares, see also Flow-through shares**

- cost to taxpayer, 66.3(1)(a)(iii)
- whether inventory, 66.3(1)(a)(ii)

### **Exploration and drilling rights**

- dealers in, limitation, 66(5)

### **Export Development Canada**

- loan guaranteed by, no UK withholding tax, Canada–U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 11:3(a)

### **Exporting resource, Reg. 1206(1)**

### **Exposure to a designated country**

- defined, Reg. 8006

### **Express consent**

- defined, Reg. 209(4)

### **Expropriation**

- amount paid constitutes proceeds of disposition, 13(21)“proceeds of disposition”(d), 54“proceeds of disposition”(d)
- foreign assets, *see* Expropriation assets
- resource properties, 59.1
- rollover where property replaced, 13(4), (4.1), 44

### **Expropriation assets**

- acquired from foreign affiliate, 80.1(4)–(6)
- adjusted cost base of, 80.1(2)(b)
- adjusted principal amount, 80.1(7)
  - currency in which computed, 80.1(8)
- cost base, addition to, 53(1)(k)
- deductions from, 53(2)(n)
- election re, 80.1(1), Reg. 4500
- income from, computation of, 80.1(2)(a)
- interest and capital amounts received at same time, 80.1(3)
- interest on
  - election re, 80.1(2)
  - sale of foreign property, for, 80.1

### **Extended motor vehicle warranty**

- defined (insurance policy reserves), Reg. 1408(1)

### **Extension of time**

- to file appeal
  - by Tax Court, 167
- to file election or application, 220(3.2)
- to file notice of objection
  - by Minister, 166.1
  - by Tax Court, 166.2
  - deadline for requesting, 166.1(7)(a)

## Index

- Extension of time (*cont'd*)
- to file notice of qualified dependant for Canada Child Benefit, 122.62(2)
  - to file return, 220(3)
  - to invest in labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, 127.4(5.1)
  - to make or revoke election or designation, 220(3.2)
  - to make RRSP contribution, 146(22)
  - to post security for departure tax, 220(4.54)
- Extinct shellfish**, *see* Ammonite gemstone
- Eyeball Networks case overruled**, 160(5)(c)
- Eyeglasses, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(j)
- ### F
- FACL**, *see* Foreign accrual capital loss
- FAD**, *see* Foreign affiliate dumping
- FAPI**, *see* Foreign accrual property income
- FAPL**, *see* Foreign accrual property loss
- FAPI year**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1.5)
- FATCA**, *see* Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act (U.S.)
- FEDE**, *see* Foreign exploration and development expenses
- FHSA**, *see* First Home Savings Account
- FHSA carryforward**
- defined, 146.6(1)
- FHSA deduction limit**
- defined, 146.6(1)
- FICT**, *see* Fixed interest commercial trust
- FIE**, *see* Foreign investment entity
- FIGE**, *see* Financial institution group entity
- FINTRAC**, *see also* Financial Transactions and Reports Analysis Centre (FINTRAC)
- provision of information by CRA to, for limited purposes, 241(4)(d)(xv)
- FMV**, *see* Fair market value
- FOI**, *see* Foreign ordinary income; Freedom of information
- FRE**, *see* Foreign resource expenses
- FTC**, *see* Foreign tax credit
- FTCMME**, *see* Flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure
- FTS**, *see* Flow-through shares
- FVA**, *see* Fair value amount
- Facsimile machine**, *see* Fax machine
- Factoring of accounts**
- income of foreign affiliate from, 95(1)“investment business”
  - accounts arising in active business of related corporation, 95(2)(a)(iii), Reg. 5907(1)“exempt earnings”(d)(ii)(J)
- Failure to file return**, *see* Returns: failure to file, penalty
- Failure to keep records**, 230(3)
- Failure to remit withheld taxes**, 227(9)
- penalty applicable only on amounts over \$500, 227(9.1)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(9.5)
- Failure to withhold tax**, 227(8)
- assessment for, 227(10)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(8.5)
- Fair market value**
- charitable donation of property, limited to cost, 248(35)–(38)
  - cultural property, donated, 118.1(10)
  - deemed disposition at, *see* Disposition: deemed
  - defined, 69(1) (Notes)
  - ecological gift, 118.1(10.1)–(10.5)
  - certificate, 118.1(10.5)
  - inadequate considerations deemed to be, 69
  - exceptions re pre-1972 property, ITAR 32
  - inventory property, of, 10(1), (4)
  - meaning of, 69(1) (Notes)
  - property donated or contributed, limited to cost, 248(35)–(38)
  - property of deceased, 70(5.3)
  - publicly-traded securities held since before 1972, ITAR 26(11)
  - share
    - disposed of on death, 70(5.3)
    - foreign affiliate, of, ITAR 26(11.1), (11.2)
    - that is not capital property, 112(4.1)
  - transfer at, to spouse or minor, 74.5(1)
  - trust, capital interest in, 107.4(4)
    - held as inventory, 107(1.2)
    - trust for benefit of spouse, 70(8)(a)
  - undivided interest in property transferred by tax debtor, 160(3.1)
  - V-day election, Reg. 4700, Reg. Sch. VII
- Fair value amount**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)
- Fair value property**
- defined, for mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)
- Fairness package (1991)**, *see* Taxpayer relief
- False statement**, *see also* Penalty: false statement
- defined, for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)
  - offence, 239(1), (1.1)
  - penalty, 163(2)
    - charity receipt, 188.1(9), (10)
    - third-party penalty, 163.2
- Family allowances**, *see* Canada Child Benefit
- Family Caregiver credit**
- additional amount, 118(1)B(a)(ii)C(A), 118(1)B(b)(iv)D(A), 118(1)B(b.1)
  - base amount for infirm adult relative, 118(1)B(d)
- Family farm or fishing corporation/partnership**
- capital gains exemption on disposition, 110.6(2), (31)
  - farm or fishing property leased to
    - transfer of, 70(9.8)
  - interest in partnership, defined, 70(10)“interest in a family farm or fishing partnership”
  - share of corporation, defined, 70(10)“share of the capital stock of a family farm or fishing corporation” 110.6(1)
  - transfer of
    - *inter vivos*, 73(4), (4.1)
    - on death, 70(9.2), (9.21), (9.3), (9.31)
    - to parent, 70(9.6)
- Family law**, *see* Province: laws of; Spouse
- Family Orders and Agreements Enforcement Assistance Act**
- Canada Child Benefit payments not garnishable under, 122.61(4)(e)
  - disclosure of taxpayer information for purposes of, 241(4)(e)(vii)
- Family Support Plan**
- payroll deduction reduces source withholding, Reg. 100(3)(d)
- Family Tax Cut (2014–15 only)**, 119.1
- Farm Income Protection Act**, *see also* Net income stabilization account; NISA Fund No. 2
- payment received under, taxable, 12(1)(p)
  - information return, Reg. 234–236
  - premium paid under, deductible, 20(1)(ff)
- Farm land**, *see also* Farm or fishing property
- addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(i)
  - improving, expenses deductible, 30
  - instalment on sale of, not considered payment from production, 12(1)(g)
- Farm loss**
- amalgamation, on, 87(2.1)
  - defined, 111(8)“farm loss”, (9), 248(1)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
  - drought, due to, *see* Drought or flood region: prescribed
  - flood, due to, *see* Drought or flood region: prescribed

## Index

- Farm loss (*cont'd*)
- includes fishing loss, 111(8)“farm loss”A(a)(i)
  - limitation on deductibility, 111(3)
  - partnership, from, 96(1)
  - reassessment, 152(6)(c)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(3)(b)
  - restricted, 31(1), (1.1), *see also* Restricted farm loss
- Farm or fishing property**
- disposition by partnership, 101
  - family farm or fishing corporation or partnership, transfer of, 70(9.2), (9.21)
  - investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c)(ii)
  - leased, transfer of, 70(9.8)
  - qualified
    - capital gains exemption, 110.6(2)
    - defined, 110.6(1)
  - transfer of
    - from spouse’s trust, to children, 70(9.1), (9.11)
    - *inter vivos*, to child, 73(3), (3.1)
      - reserve, 44(1.1)
    - to farmer’s child, ITAR 26(18), (19)
      - on death, 70(9), (9.01)
    - to parent, 70(9.6)
- Farm quota**
- capital gains exemption, 110.6(1)“qualified farm property”(d)
- Farm risks**
- insurance of, 149(1)(t), 149(4.1)
- Farm support payments**, *see also* Farm Income Protection Act
- defined, Reg. 234(2)
  - information slips for payments under, Reg. 234–236
- Farmer**
- capital gain
    - principal residence, exclusion of, 40(2)(c)
  - cash method of computing income, 28(1)
  - instalments, 155
  - payments to, income, 12(1)(p)
  - transfer of farm property by, to child
    - *inter vivos*, 73(3), (3.1)
    - on death, 70(9), (9.01)
- Farming**
- business
    - capital cost allowance (pre-1972 property), Reg. Part XVII
    - cash-base method of calculation, 28
    - ceasing to carry on, 28(4), (5)
    - expenses deductible, 30
    - inventory
      - acquisition of, 28(1.1)
      - valuation of, 28(1.2), (1.3), Reg. 1802
    - losses, deduction for
      - adjustment to cost base of land, 53(1)(i), 111(6)
      - partnership, disposition of land used in, 101, 111(7)
      - prepaid expenses, 28(1)(e), (e.1)
    - Canadian Wheat Board participation certificate, 161(5)
    - cooperative, small business deduction on sales to, 125(7)“specified cooperative income”
    - crop insurance, *see* Farm Income Protection Act
    - defined, 248(1)
    - drought, sales during, *see* Drought or flood region: prescribed
    - exempt from tobacco manufacturers’ surtax, 182(2)“exempt activity”(a)
    - farm loss, defined, 111(8)
    - flood, sales during, *see* Drought or flood region: prescribed
    - income deferred from destruction of livestock, 80.3
    - inventory
      - acquisition of, 28(1.1)
      - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(b)
      - transfer to corporation, 85(1)(c.2)
      - valuation of, 28(1.2), (1.3), Reg. 1802
    - winding-up, on, 88(1.6)
    - losses, deduction for, 31
    - reduction in basic herd, 29(2)
      - election re, 29(1)
      - restricted farm loss, *see* Restricted farm loss
      - stabilization payments and fees, 12(1)(p), 20(1)(ff)
- Farming activities**
- for carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(1)
- Fax machine**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1101(5p), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f)
- Feasibility study**
- re investigation of site, deductible, 20(1)(dd)
- Federal body**
- defined, Reg. 237(1)
- Federal Court**
- defined, *Federal Courts Act* s. 4
  - registration of certificate re amount payable, 223(3)
    - charge on land, 223(5), (6)
- Federal Court of Appeal**
- appeal to
    - Canadian amateur athletic association, revocation or refusal to register, 172(3)(a)
      - charity revocation or refusal to register, 172(3)(a.1)
      - DPSP, refusal to register, 172(3)(c)
      - from Tax Court, *Tax Court of Canada Act* ss. 17.6, 18.24
      - qualified donee revocation or refusal to register, 172(3)(a.2)
      - RESP, refusal to register, 172(3)(e)
      - RRIF, refusal to register, 172(3)(f)
      - RRSP, refusal to register, 172(3)(b)
    - defined, *Federal Courts Act* s. 3
    - proceedings in camera, 179
- Federal credit union**
- defined, 248(1)
  - excluded from definition of “bank”, 248(1)“bank”
  - provincial allocation of income, Reg. 404.1
- Federal Crown corporation**, *see* Crown corporation
- Federal government**, *see* Government
- Federal-Provincial Fiscal Arrangements and Established Programs Financing Act**
- agreement under, 228
- Federal sales tax**
- refund of, taxable, 12(1)(x)(iv)
- Federal sales tax credit**, *see also* Goods and services tax (GST)
- Fee**, *see also* Fees
- defined
    - for notifiable-transaction rules, 237.4(1)
    - for reportable-transaction rules, 237.3(1)
- Feeding oneself**
- defined, 118.4(1)(e)
  - impairment with respect to
    - certification by occupational therapist or physician
      - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(iv)
    - eligibility for disability credit, 118.4(1)(c)(ii)
- Feedlot Health case overruled**, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B)(II)
- Fees**
- directors, 6(1)(c)
  - included in income, 6(1)(c)
  - investment counsel, 20(1)(bb)
  - share transfer, deduction for, 20(1)(g)
  - withholding tax, 153(1)(g)
- Fees for an individual’s tuition**
- defined, 118.5(3)
- Fellowship**, *see* Scholarship
- Fence**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
  - in amusement park, CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 37



**Ferrel case overuled**, 120.4

**Fertility treatment**

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(v)
- • medical infertility not required, 118.2(2.2)
- • surrogacy expenses, 118.2(2.21)

**Festival organizer relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xx)(A), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Fiat demerger spinoff**, Reg. 5600(d)

**Fibre-optic cable**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(a)
- • supporting equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3(l)

**Fiduciary**, *see* Legal representative; Trustee

**Field processing**, *see* Canadian field processing

**Fifth Supplement**, *see* Revised Statutes of Canada, 1985 (5th Supp.)

**Figueroa case responded to**, 127(3.3) Notes

**Filing deadlines**, *see also* Deadlines

- agreement to transfer forgiven amount (debt forgiveness rules), 80.04(6)(a), 80.04(7)
- annual returns, 150(1)
- claims for SR&ED
  - • deductions, 37(1), (8)
  - • investment tax credits, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(m)
- designation to flow out capital gains from trust, 104(21)–(21.03)
- discontinued business, Reg. 205(2)
- election to trigger capital gains exemption, 110.6(24)
  - • revocation or amendment, 110.6(25), (27)
- expiring on Sunday or holiday, *Interpretation Act* s. 26
- extension by Minister, 220(3)
- information returns (T4, etc.), Reg. 205(1)
  - • distribution from foreign trusts, 233.5(1)
  - • foreign affiliates, 233.4(4)
  - • foreign property, 233.3(3)
  - • payments to non-residents, Reg. 202(7), (8)
  - • registered pension plan, Reg. 8409
  - • transfer of property to foreign trust, 233.2(4)
- interest offset applications, 161.1(3)(c)
- investment tax credit claims, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(m)
- preferred beneficiary election, 104(14)–(14.02)
- scientific research claims, 37(11), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(m)
  - • no extension allowed, 220(2.2)
  - • section 85 rollover, 85(6), (7)
- tax returns, 150(1)

**Filing-due date**, 150(1)

- defined, 248(1)

**Filing electronically**, *see* Electronic filing

**Film**, *see* Motion picture film

**Film agency**

- prescribed person for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(10)

**Film credit**, *see* Canadian film or video tax credit; Film or video production services credit

**Film or video production services credit**, 125.5, *see also* Canadian film or video tax credit

- amalgamation of corporations, 87(2)(j.94)
- refund of credit before assessment, 164(1)(a)(ii)
- refundable credit, 125.5(3)
- revocation of certificate, 125.5(6)

**Film property**

- defined, for minimum tax purposes, 127.52(3)

**Filter**

- air or water, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(c.1)

**Finance comfort letters**, *see* Table of Comfort Letters

**Financial account**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Financial account identifier**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Financial accounts of non-residents**

- reporting required, *see* Common Reporting Standard; *Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act*

**Financial aid**, *see* Assistance/government assistance; Reimbursement

**Financial asset**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Financial difficulty (taxpayer in)**

- debt forgiveness reserve for insolvent corporation, 61.3
- replacement obligations, exemption from non-resident withholding tax, 212(3)
- share, 248(1)“term preferred share”(e), *see also* Distress preferred share

**Financial institution**, *see also* Bank; Insurance corporation; Investment dealer; Moneylender; Restricted financial institution

- accounting rule changes, transitional rules, 142.51
- amalgamation of, 87(2)(g.2)
- bad debt deduction, 20(1)(p)(ii)
- becoming, 142.6(1)(a), (b)
- ceasing to be, 142.6(1)(a), (c)
- debt obligation owned by, *see* Specified debt obligation
- defined
  - • for charitable donations, 118.1(20)
  - • for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
  - • for financial institutions capital tax, 190(1)
  - • for insurance corporations, Reg. 2400(1)
  - • for Large Corporations Tax, 181(1)
  - • for mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)
  - • for stop-loss rules, 112(6)(c), 142.2(1)
  - • re disposition by financial institutions, Reg. 9200(1)
- dividends received by
  - • mark-to-market property, 112(5)–(5.2)
- ineligible for election to treat Canadian securities as capital property, 39(5)(b)
- interference with remittance of tax, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
- mark-to-market property, *see* Mark-to-market property; Specified debt obligation
- non-resident, *see* Non-resident: financial institution
- Part VI tax, 190–190.211
  - • deductible in computing branch tax liability, 219(1)(h)(i)
  - • instalments, 157(1)
  - • rates, 190.1(1)
  - • short taxation year, 190.1(2)
  - • unused, reassessment re, 152(6)(e)
- prescribed
  - • for foreign affiliate rules, 95(2)(a.3), 95(2.5)“specified deposit”, Reg. 7900
- remittance of tax through, 229 [repealed]
- by large employers, required, 153(1), (1.4), Reg. 110
- reserve for doubtful debts, 20(1)(l)(ii)
- restricted, *see also* Restricted financial institution
  - • election by mutual fund/investment corporation to not be, 131(10)
    - • receiving dividends on taxable RFI shares
      - • • information return, 187.5
      - • • partnerships, 187.4
      - • • tax payable, 187.3(1)
      - • • time of acquisition of share, 187.3(2)
- safety deposit box rented from, no deduction, 18(1)(l.1)
- specified
  - • defined, 248(1)
  - • dividends received by, 112(2.1), (2.2)
  - • guarantee agreement re shares, 112(2.2)–(2.22)
  - • related corporations, 248(14)
  - • superficial loss of, 18(13)–(16), 142.6(7)
  - • transitional rules for accounting rule changes, 142.51

## Index

- Financial institution (*cont'd*)
- windup of, *see* Winding-up: financial institution
- Financial institution group entity**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- Financial instrument**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- Financial intermediary corporation, defined, 191(1)**
- Financial Transactions and Reports Analysis Centre (FINTRAC)**
- provision of charity information to, for security purposes, 241(9), (9.1)
- Financially dependent child or grandchild, *see* Child: financially dependent**
- Financing fees**
- deduction for, 20(1)(e), (e.1)
  - election to capitalize, 21
- Financing lease, *see* Direct financing lease**
- Financing subsidy**
- provided by employer, taxable, 6(23)
- Fine**
- imposed for offence under ITA, *see* Offences
  - non-deductible, 67.6
- Finland, *see also* Foreign government**
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- Fire alarm indicator**
- visual, for the hearing impaired, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(q.1)
- Firefighter**
- killed in line of duty, tax-free benefit to families, 81(1)(j)
  - pension accrual to retire early, *see* Public safety occupation
  - vehicle of, deemed not to be automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(b.1)
  - volunteer
  - • credit if performs 200 hours per year, 118.06(2)
  - • employment income exemption, 81(4)
- First Home Savings Account, 146.6**
- administration fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - carrying on business, 146.6(3)
  - • holder jointly liable with FHSA for tax, 146.6(4)
  - conditions for, 146.6(2)
  - contribution to
  - • attribution rules do not apply, 74.5(12)(d)
  - • deduction for, 60(i), 146.6(5)
  - • excess contribution, 207.01(1)“excess FHSA amount”, 207.021
  - • • survivor subject to overcontributions tax, 207.022
  - • no deduction for interest on borrowed money, 18(11)(k)
  - death of holder, 146.6(1)“annual FHSA limit”(c)(ii), 146.6(13)–(15)
  - deduction for contribution to, 60(i), 146.6(5)
  - deduction limit, 146.6(1)“FHSA deduction limit”
  - defined, 146.6(1), 248(1)
  - disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
  - emigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(e)(iii.1)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - exempt from tax, 146.6(3), 149(1)(u.4)
  - income inclusion from, 56(1)(z.6), 146.6(6), (9), (11), (14), (17)
  - investment counselling fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - no tax on, 146.6(3), 149(1)(u.4)
  - overcontributions, 207.01(1)“excess FHSA amount”, 207.021
  - • survivor subject to 207.021 overcontributions tax, 207.022
  - payment from
  - • income inclusion, 56(1)(z.6), 146.6(6)
  - • non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(y)
  - • withholding at source, 153(1)(v)
  - • reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - services in respect of, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - tax on advantage, 207.05
  - tax on excess contributions, 207.021
  - • survivor subject to 207.021 overcontributions tax, 207.022
  - tax on non-qualified investment or prohibited investment, 207.04(1)
  - transfer from
  - • tax-free to FHSA, RRSP or RRIF, 146.6(7), (8)
  - • taxable, 146.6(9)
  - • withdrawals included in income, 146.6(6)
  - transfer to
  - • capital loss deemed nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
  - • from RRSP, 146(16)(a.2)
  - • used as security for loan, 146.6(11)
  - • withdrawals included in income, 146.6(6)
- First instalment base**
- of corporation, 157(4), Reg. 5301(1)
- First Nations, *see also* Indian**
- drinking water class action settlement, no tax, 81(1)(g.3)(i)(D)
- First Nations Tax, *see also* Indian**
- federal credit for, 120(2.2)
  - instalments, 156.1(1)“net tax owing”(b)B, E, F, 156.1(1.3)
  - tax evasion offences, 239(5)
- First responders**
- fallen in duty, tax-free benefit to families, 81(1)(j)
- First term shared-use-equipment, for R&D investment tax credit**
- defined, 127(9)
- First-time donor**
- defined, 118.1(1)
  - super-credit for charitable donations, 118.1(3.1), (3.2)
- First-time home buyer**
- credit, *see* First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit
  - Home Buyer’s Plan eligibility, 146.01(1)“regular eligible amount”(e), (f)
- First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit, 118.05**
- amount of credit (\$1,500), 118.05(3)
  - • apportionment among multiple claimants, 118.05(4)
- First-year rule, depreciable property, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)**
- Fiscal period**
- business, of, 11(2)
  - change of control, on, 249(4)(d)
  - deemed end on emigration, 128.1(4)(a.1)
  - deemed end where exceeds 365 days, 249(3)(b)
  - defined, 249.1
  - • not to be changed without CRA permission, 249.1(7)
  - • partnership election to align with corporate partners, 249.1(8)–(11)
  - election for non-calendar year, 249.1(4), (5)
  - • annual income inclusion where election made, 34.1
  - • late filing, Reg. 600(b.1)
  - election on termination of proprietorship, 25
  - member of terminated partnership
  - • election re, 99(2)–(4)
  - ending in a taxation year, 249(2)(b)
  - reference to, 249(2), (3)
- Fiscal year**
- of MNE group, defined for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)
- Fisher, *see* Fishing**
- Fisherman, *see also* Fishing**
- defined, Reg. 105.1(1)
- Fishing**
- business
  - • ceasing to carry on, 28(4), (5)

## Index

- Fishing (cont'd)**
- cash method, 28(1)
  - instalments required, 155
  - loss from, constitutes farm loss, 111(8)“farm loss”A(a)(i)
  - cod compensation, *see* compensation programs (*below*)
  - compensation programs
  - payments received under, taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502(c)
  - withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(m), Reg. 5502(c)
  - repayment of benefits, deductible, 60(n)(v)
  - cooperative, small business deduction on sales to, 125(7)“specified cooperative income”
  - defined, 248(1)
  - expedition, by CRA, 231.2(3)
  - family fishing corporation or partnership, *see* Family farm or fishing corporation/partnership
  - income from
  - election re source deductions, Reg. 105.1
  - instalments and payment of balance, 155
  - insurer exempt, 149(1)(t)
  - losses, 111(8)“farm loss”A(a)(i), *see also* Farm loss
  - not eligible for manufacturing & processing credit, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”(a)
  - property
  - *inter vivos*, 73(3)–(4.1)
  - investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c)(ii)
  - on death, 70(9)–(9.31)
  - transferred to child
  - when available for use, 13(27)(g)
  - quota, 110.6(1)“qualified fishing property”(d)
  - vessel
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(i), 1101(2a), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
  - leased to controlled corporation, investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(d)(iv)
- Fishing camps relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Fishing charters relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(vi), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Fishing expedition**, 231.2(3)
- Fitness clubs relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(I), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Fitness credit**, *see* Children’s Fitness Credit (pre-2017)
- Five full-time employees**, *see* Six employees test
- Fixed interest**, *see also* Specified fixed interest
- defined
  - for loss restriction event rules for trusts, 251.2(1)
  - for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
- Fixed interest commercial trust**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- Fixed location fuel cell systems or equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(a)(ii.1)
- Fixed payment obligation**
- defined, Reg. 9100
- Flared gas**, *see* Solution gas
- Flat benefit provision (of pension plan)**
- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- Flipped property (housing unit)**
- deemed to be inventory and not capital property, 12(12)
  - defined, 12(13)
- Flood region**, *see* Drought or flood region
- Floorcovering installer**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Flow-through**
- adjusted cost base of option, to share, partnership interest or trust interest, 49(3.01)
  - Canadian development expense, to shareholder, 66(12.62)
  - Canadian exploration expense, to shareholder, 66(12.6)
  - Canadian oil and gas property expense, to shareholder, 66(12.64)
  - corporate income to shareholder, *see* Integration
  - corporation’s capital gain, untaxed portion, 83(2)
  - death benefit, through trust or estate, 104(28)
  - entity, *see* Flow-through entity (re capital gains exemption)
  - intercorporate dividends, 82(1)(a), (a.1), 112(1)
  - investment tax credits on windup, 88(1)(e.3)
  - paid-up capital deficiency, on conversion of shares, 51(3), 86(2.1)
  - partnership income to partner, 96(1)
  - limited to amount at risk, 96(2.1)–(2.7)
  - qualifying environmental trust income to beneficiary, 107.3(1)
  - shares, *see* Flow-through shares
  - trust capital gains to beneficiary, 104(21)
  - trust income to preferred beneficiary, 104(14)
  - trust pension benefits to beneficiary, 104(27)
- Flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure**
- defined, 127(9)
  - reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.21)
  - investment tax credit for, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.21)
  - carryforward or carryback, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
  - reduces CCEE, 66.1(6)“cumulative Canadian exploration expense”L
- Flow-through entity (re capital gains exemption)**
- adjusted cost base, addition to, 53(1)(p)
  - amalgamation of, 87(2)(bb.1)
  - defined, 39.1(1)
  - distribution of property to beneficiary, 107(2.2)
  - reduction in capital gain, 39.1(2)–(6)
  - sale of interest in, 39.1(7)
- Flow-through mining expenditure**
- defined, 127(9)
  - reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.2)
  - investment tax credit for, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.2)
  - carryforward or carryback, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
  - reduces CCEE, 66.1(6)“cumulative Canadian exploration expense”L
- Flow-through share class of property**
- deemed capital gain on donation of, 40(12)
  - defined, 54
- Flow-through shares**, 66(12.6)–(12.75)
- amalgamation, effect of, 87(4.4)
  - COVID-19 extensions, 66(12.6001), (12.731), 211.91(2.1)
  - class of property, *see* Flow-through share class of property
  - cost of, 66.3(3)
  - defined, 66(15), 248(1)
  - donation to charity, deemed capital gain, 40(12)
  - capital dividend account impact, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(i)(A), (B.1)
  - subsequent rollover, 38.1
  - information return, Reg. 228
  - interest on renunciation for previous year, 211.91(1)
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(e), (e.1)
  - mining exploration expenses in first 60 days of year, 66.1(8)
  - not “tax shelter”, 237.1(1)
  - oil, gas and coal eliminated as of April 2023, 66(12.6)(b.2)
  - one-year look-back rule, 66(12.66)(a.1), 211.91
  - paid-up capital, 66.3(4)
  - prescribed, Reg. 6202.1
  - renunciation of, 66(12.6), (12.62), (12.64), 66(12.73)
  - Canadian development expenses
  - conversion to CEE before 2019, 66(12.601), (12.602)
  - Canadian exploration expenses, 66(12.6)
  - Canadian oil and gas property expenses, 66(12.64)
  - expenses in first 60 days of the year, 66(12.66)

## Index

- Flow-through shares (*cont'd*)
  - member of partnership, by, 66(19)
  - mining properties excluded, 66(12.62)(b.1)
  - restrictions, 66(12.67), (12.71), (19)
  - selling instrument
    - defined, 66(15)
    - filing of, 66(12.68)
    - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
- Fluctuations in currency**, *see* Foreign exchange
- Fondaction**
  - prescribed as labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, Reg. 6700(f), 6701(g)
- Food**, *see also* Entertainment expenses (and meals); Meals
  - delivered after the end of the year, reserve for, 20(6)
- Food and animal waste**
  - defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Food waste**
  - defined, Reg. 1104(13) [repealed]
- Football players**, *see* Athlete
- Foreclosure**, *see* Surrender: of property to creditor
- Foreign Account Tax Compliance Act (U.S.)**
  - intergovernmental agreement for exchange of information, *see at end of Canada-U.S. Tax Convention*
  - reporting required by Canadian financial institutions, 263–269
    - information return of accounts held by U.S. persons, 266(1)
    - records to be kept for 6 years, 267(3)
  - U.S. taxpayer identifying number must be provided to financial institution, 162(6)
- Foreign accrual capital loss**
  - application to FAPI, 95(1)“foreign accrual property income”F.1, Reg. 5903.1(1)
  - defined, Reg. 5903.1(3), (4)
- Foreign accrual property income**, *see also* Foreign affiliate
  - banks, rules for, 95(2.31), (2.43)–(2.45), (3.01)
  - contract manufacturing, 95(3.2)
  - currency hedging, 95(2)(g.01)
  - defined, 95(1), 95(2), 248(1)
  - definitions, 95(1), (4)
  - foreign affiliate purchasing goods for use in Canada, 95(2)(a.1)
  - fresh start rule, 95(2)(k)
  - included in income, 91(1)
  - insurance of risks in Canada, 95(2)(a.2)
  - loss carryback, 152(6.1), Reg. 5903(1)(b)
  - loss carryforward, Reg. 5903(1)(a)
  - partnership, of, 93.1(5), (6)
  - partnerships and trusts, 95(3.6)
  - regulated foreign financial institution exception, 95(2.11)
  - stub period, 91(1.1)–(1.5)
  - transparent affiliate, Reg. 5907(1.091), (1.092)
- Foreign accrual property loss**
  - carryback 3 years, Reg. 5903(1)(b)
    - reassessment to permit, 152(6.1)
  - carryforward 20 years, Reg. 5903(1)(a)
  - defined, Reg. 5903(3)
    - for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- Foreign accrual tax**
  - deduction from income, 91(4)
  - defined
    - for foreign accrual property income, 95(1)
- Foreign affiliate**, *see also* Controlled foreign affiliate; Foreign accrual property income
  - absorptive merger of, 87(8.2)
  - active business income, 95(2)(a), Reg. 5907(2)–(2.6)
  - acquisition of shares of
    - from partnership, 91(7)
  - assets acquired from
    - as consideration for settlement of debt, 80.1(5)
    - as dividend in kind, 80.1(4)
    - on winding-up, 80.1(6)
  - becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)(d)
  - benefit to shareholder from, 15(1)–(7), 90(6)–(15)
  - capital gains
    - election re, Reg. 5902
  - capital gains and losses, 95(2)(f)
    - currency fluctuation, from, 95(2)(g)–(g.02)
  - capital gains of, *see* Exempt surplus (of foreign affiliate); Hybrid surplus (of foreign affiliate); Taxable surplus (of foreign affiliate)
  - capital loss of, *see* Foreign accrual capital loss
  - carrying on business in a country, Reg. 5906
  - consolidated groups’ liabilities, Reg. 5907(1.1)
  - controlled, defined, 95(1)“controlled foreign affiliate”
  - currency dealings of, 95(2.3), (2.5)“indebtedness”
  - deductible loss, 95(1)“foreign accrual property income”F, Reg. 5903
    - defined, 95(1), 248(1)
    - look-through rule for shares held by partnership, 93.1
  - definitions, Reg. 5907
    - disposition of shares of
      - election re capital gains on, 93(1)
      - held by partnership, 93(1.2)
      - loss on, 93(2)–(2.3), (4)
      - share-for-share exchange, 85.1(3)–(6)
    - disposition of shares of another foreign affiliate, 95(2)(c)
    - dissolution of, 88(3)–(3.5), 95(2)(e), Reg. 5905(7)
    - dividends from, 20(13), 113(1), Reg. 5900
      - shares held by partnership, 93.1(2)
    - “earnings” of, defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - “excluded property”
      - debt related to, gain or loss on settlement of, 95(2)(i)
    - defined, 95(1)
    - “exempt earnings”
      - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
      - listed countries re, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)
    - “exempt loss”
      - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
      - listed countries re, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)
    - “exempt surplus” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - foreign accrual property income of, defined, 95(1)
    - “foreign accrual tax” defined, 95(1)
    - hedge gain, stop-loss rule, 93(2)–(2.31)
    - income bonds or debentures issued by, 95(5)
    - income derived from indebtedness, 95(2)(a.3), 95(2.4), (2.5)“indebtedness”
    - income from services, 95(2)(b)
      - “services” defined, 95(3)
    - information return re, 233.4
    - insurer
      - income of, 95(1)“investment business”, 95(2)(a.2)
      - subject to Canadian rules, 95(2)(k)(iv)
    - investment business of, *see* Investment business
    - liquidation of, 88(3)–(3.5), 95(2)(e), Reg. 5905(7)
      - lower tier liquidation and dissolution, 95(2)(e)
    - loan to, 17(3), 247(7)
    - loan to shareholder by, 15(2)–(2.6), 90(6)–(15)
    - merger of, 87(8), (8.1), 95(2)(d), (d.1)
    - “net earnings” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - “net loss” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - “net surplus” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - participating percentage, Reg. 5904
    - partnership interest
      - adjusted cost base of, 95(2)(j)
    - qualifying interest in, *see* Qualifying interest (in respect of foreign affiliate)
    - regulations, Reg. Part LIX
    - “relevant cost base” of property, 95(4)



- Foreign affiliate** (*cont'd*)
- “relevant tax factor” defined, 95(1)
  - reporting requirements, 233.4
  - residence of, Reg. 5907(11.2)
  - return of capital, Reg. 5901(2)(b)
  - second affiliate, 95(2)(a)(ii)(D)
  - settlement of debt, gain or loss from, 95(2)(i)
  - share of
    - adjusted cost base, 92
    - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(u)(i)
    - amount included in income re, 91(1)
    - reserve where foreign exchange restriction, 91(2)
    - disposition of, 85.1(3)–(6)
    - held by partnership, 93(1.2)
    - election re disposition, 93(1), (1.1), (1.11)
    - late-filed, 93(5)
    - penalty, 93(6)
    - special cases, 93(5.1)
    - unpaid balance of penalty, 93(7)
    - exempt dividends, 93(3)
    - on amalgamation, 87(2)(u)(ii)
    - fair market value, ITAR 26(11.1), (11.2)
    - held by partnership, 93.1(2)
    - issued to avoid tax, deemed not issued, 95(6)(b)
    - loss limitation on disposition of, 93(2)–(4)
    - participating percentage of, defined, 95(1)“participating percentage”
    - special rules, Reg. 5905
    - start-up rule, for non-active business, 95(2)(k)
    - stock dividends from, 95(7)
    - surplus distributions
      - how taxed, 113(1)
      - order, Reg. 5901
    - “surplus entitlement percentage” defined, 95(1)
    - tax, *see* Foreign taxes
    - “taxable earnings” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - “taxable loss” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - “taxable surplus” defined, Reg. 5907(1)
    - taxation year, 95(1)
    - taxpaying affiliates’ losses, Reg. 5907(1.2)
    - third affiliate, 95(2)(a)(ii)(D)
    - windup of, distribution of property, 88(3)
- Foreign affiliate dumping**, 212.3
- corporate emigration, 219.1(2)
  - corporate immigration, 128.1(1)(c.3)
- Foreign assets**
- reporting of, to CRA, 233.3
- Foreign bank**, *see also* Authorized foreign bank
- defined
  - re FAPI, 95(1)
  - fund deposited with, reporting requirement, 233.3
- Foreign-based information or document**
- defined, 231.6(1)
  - requirement to provide, 231.6(2)
  - consequence of non-compliance or incomplete compliance, 231.6(8)
  - notice of, 231.6(3)
  - review of, 231.6(4)–(6)
  - time during review not to count, 231.6(7)
  - tax shelter investment, effect on, 143.2(13), (14)
- Foreign broadcasting undertaking**
- defined, 19.1(4)
  - no deduction for advertisement broadcast to Canadian market by, 19.1(1)
- Foreign business**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(2)(j.1)(v), 95(2)(k.1)
- Foreign business corporation**
- deemed resident in Canada, 250(4)(b)
  - defined, 213(3)
  - no withholding tax on dividend from, 213(1)
- Foreign charitable organization**
- designation of, for donations to qualify, 149.1(26)
- Foreign charity**
- qualifying for Canadian donations
    - charity that received gift from Canada, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(v), 149.1(26)
    - US charity, where donor has US-source income, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI:7
  - US charity, no Canadian tax on, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI:1
- Foreign corporation**, *see* Foreign affiliate; Non-resident
- Foreign country**, *see* Foreign government; Foreign investment entity; Prescribed countries
- Foreign currency**, *see also* Foreign exchange
- defined, 248(1)
  - election to use for tax reporting, 261(3)
- Foreign currency debt**
- defined, 111(8), 248(1)
  - gain or loss on, after change of control, 40(10), (11), 111(12), (13)
- Foreign deduction component**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(7)(b), 18.4(11)(c), 18.3(13)(c), 18.4(15)(b)
- Foreign divisive reorganization**
- effect on shareholders, 15(1.5)
- Foreign exchange**, *see also* Foreign currency
- adjustment, re specified debt obligation, Reg. 9104
  - calculating currency defined, 95(1)
  - calculation of income where foreign assets expropriated, 80.1(8)
  - change of control of corporation, effect of, 111(12), (13)
  - debt obligation denominated in
    - application of debt forgiveness rules, 80(2)(k), 80.01(11)
    - assumed by non-resident in Canadian business, 76.1(2)
    - moved by non-resident from Canadian business, 76.1(1)
    - surrender of property to creditor, calculation of proceeds, 79(7)
  - exchange rate defined, 111(8), 248(1)
  - fluctuations in
    - capital gain or loss, 39(1.1), (2)
    - debt parking and statute-barred debt rules to be ignored, 80.01(11)
    - foreign affiliate’s capital gain or loss from, 95(2)(g)–(g.02)
    - ignored in determining employee stock option deduction, 110(1)(d)(iii)
    - loan or lending asset, 248(1)“amortized cost”(c.1), (f.1)
    - revenue to real estate investment trust, 122.1(1.3)
    - specified debt obligation of financial institution, 142.4(1)“tax basis”(f), (o)
  - income in blocked currency, waiver of interest on tax, 161(6)
  - restriction, reserve where, 91(2), (3)
- Foreign expense restriction rule**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1), 113(3)
- Foreign exploration and development expenses**, *see also* Exploration and development expenses; Resource expenses
- borrowed money
    - capitalization of interest, 21(2), (4)
    - reassessment, 21(5)
  - country-by-country allocation, 66(4.1), (4.2)
  - successor rules, 66.7(2.1), (2.2)
  - deduction for, 66(4)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
  - defined, 66(15)
  - individual ceasing to be resident in Canada, 66(4.3)

## Index

- Foreign exploration and development expenses (*cont'd*)
- limitation, 66(12.4)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(8)(e)
  - short taxation year, 66(13.1)
  - specified, *see* Specified foreign exploration and development expense
  - successor corporation, rules, 66.7(2)
  - application, 66.6(1)
- Foreign government**, *see also* United States
- bonds of, eligible for RRSP investment, 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(o))
  - bribery of officials non-deductible, 67.5
  - diplomats, exempt, 149(1)(a), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVIII
  - employees of, exempt, 149(1)(a), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIX, XXVIII
  - expropriation by, 80.1
  - social security plan of, excluded from RCA, Reg. 6802(g)
  - stock exchanges recognized, 262
  - tax paid to, *see* Foreign tax credit; Foreign taxes
- Foreign hybrid mismatch rule**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- Foreign immigration trust**, *see* Immigration trust
- Foreign income**, *see also* Foreign accrual property income
- Canadian resident, generally taxable, 3(a)
  - employment, tax credit for (pre-2016), 122.3
  - foreign affiliate, of, *see* Foreign accrual property income
  - non-resident, not taxable, 115(1)
  - taxed by foreign country, *see* Foreign tax credit
- Foreign insurance subsidiary**
- defined, Reg. 8605(4)
- Foreign investment entity**, 94.1–94.4 [former draft, not implemented]
- Foreign investment income**
- defined, 129(4)
  - refund to private corporation in respect of, 129(1), (3)
- Foreign merger**
- absorptive merger, 87(8.2)
  - defined, 87(8.1)
  - effect of, 87(8)
  - taxable Canadian property rollover, 87(8.4), (8.5)
- Foreign Missions and International Organizations Act**
- employment income from international organization, tax credit, 126(3)
- Foreign mutual fund trust**
- exemption from reporting requirement, 233.2(1)“exempt trust”(c)
  - reporting requirement, 233.3
- Foreign non-profit organization**
- defined, Reg. 6804(1)
- Foreign oil and gas business**
- defined
  - for foreign tax credit, 126(7)
  - for FAPI, Reg. 5910(4)
  - foreign tax credit for, 126(5)
- Foreign ordinary income**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1), 18.4(8)
- Foreign plan (pension plan)**
- contributions made to, Reg. 6804(4)–(6)
  - defined, Reg. 6804(1), 8308.1(1)
  - electing employer with respect to, Reg. 6804(2), (3)
  - PSPA of, Reg. 8308.1(5), (6)
  - information return, Reg. 8402(2)
  - pension adjustment, prescribed amount, Reg. 8308.2
  - pension credit of, Reg. 8308.1(2)–(4)
- Foreign policy loan**
- defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Foreign policy pool**
- defined, for FAPI on insurance swaps, 95(2)(a.21)
- Foreign property**, *see also* Foreign reporting requirements
- investments in, annual information return, 233.3
  - sale of, expropriation assets for, 80.1
- Foreign reporting requirements**, 233.1–233.7
- foreign affiliates, 233.4
  - foreign property, 233.3
  - reassessment deadline extended if return not filed accurately, 152(4)(b.2)
  - foreign trusts
  - distributions from, 233.5
  - indebtedness to, 233.5
  - transfer of property to, 233.3
  - transactions with related non-residents, 233.1
- Foreign resource expenses**
- defined, 66.21(1)
  - reduction of, on change of control, 66.7(13)
  - specified amount of, for successor rules, 66.7(13.2)
  - successor of, 66.7(2.3), (13.1)
- Foreign resource income**
- defined, 66.21(1)
- Foreign resource loss**
- defined, 66.21(1)
- Foreign resource pool expense**
- deduction against taxable income earned in Canada, 115(4.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
- Foreign resource property**
- acquisition of, rules, 66.7(8)
  - amount designated re
  - “outlay” or “expense”, 66(15)
  - defined, 66(15), 248(1)
  - disposal of, effect on successor rules, 66.7(15)
  - disposition of, 59(1)
  - by partnership, 59(1.1)
  - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(ii.1)
  - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
  - “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(d)
  - eligibility for section 85 rollover, 85(1.11)(a)
  - in respect of a country, defined, 248(1)
  - non-successor acquisitions, 66.7(16)
  - original owner, defined, 66(15)
  - predecessor owner, defined, 66(15)
  - proceeds of disposition, 59(1)
  - production from, defined, 66(15)“production”
  - reserve amount, defined, 66(15)
  - rules for trusts, 104(5.2)
  - seizure of, exception to creditor rules, 79.1(2.1)
  - successor rules, 66.7(15)
- Foreign retirement arrangement**
- amount credited to, exempt, 81(1)(r)
  - benefit to trust, flow-through to beneficiary, 104(27)
  - defined, 248(1), Reg. 6803
  - eligible amount, 60.01
  - emigration of retiree, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(x)
  - excluded from reporting requirements, 233.2(1)“exempt trust”(a), 233.3(1)“specified foreign property”(n), 233.5(2)(a)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - income earned in account, exempt, 81(1)(r)
  - Individual Retirement Account (U.S.), Reg. 6803
  - lump-sum transfer, 60(j)(ii), 60.01
  - payment out of
  - eligible for transfer to RRSP, 60(j)(ii), 60.01

- Foreign retirement arrangement (*cont'd*)
- included in income, 56(1)(a)(i)(C.1)
  - prescribed plan or arrangement, Reg. 6803
- Foreign service**
- for registered pension plan
  - determination of provisional PSPA, Reg. 8303(10)
  - eligibility, 8503(3)(a)(vii)
- Foreign share**
- rollover on exchange for foreign share, 85.1(5), (6)
- Foreign spin-off**, 86.1
- foreign accrual property income, 95(2)(g.2)
  - prescribed distribution, Reg. 5600
- Foreign stock exchange index units**
- prescribed distribution, Reg. 5600
  - qualified for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)
- Foreign stock exchanges**, 262
- Foreign tax credit**, 126
- addition to taxable income in respect of, 110.5
  - change in, reassessment within 6 years, 152(4)(b)(iii)
  - deduction for specified capital gains, and, 126(5.1)
  - deduction from income, 20(11), (12), (12.1), 91(4)
  - deduction from tax, 126
  - calculated separately for each foreign country, 126(6)
  - definitions, 126(7)
  - emigrant, 126(2.21)
  - non-resident, re pre-Oct/96 disposition, 126(2.2)
  - trust with non-resident beneficiary, 126(2.22)
  - deemed tax on income or profits, 126(5)
  - definitions, 126(7)
  - employees profit sharing plan, deduction, 144(8.1)
  - foreign oil and gas levies, 126(5)
  - former resident, 126(2.21)
  - trust beneficiary, 126(2.22)
  - minimum tax, 127.54
  - no economic profit, 20(12.1), 126(4.1)
  - non-business income tax, 20(12)
  - not deductible by life insurer, 138(5.1), (8)
  - overseas employment tax credit and, choice between, 126(1)(b)(i)
  - payable, adjustment, 161(6.1)
  - portion of foreign tax excluded, 126(4)
  - profit not material, 20(12.1), 126(4.1)
  - short-term securities acquisitions, 126(4.2), (4.3)
  - special, for minimum tax purposes, 127.54
  - tax deemed income or profits tax, 126(5)
  - trust, deduction for, 104(22)–(22.4)
  - U.S. estate taxes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty: Art. XXIX-B:6, (7)
  - unused
    - carryover on amalgamation, 87(2)(z)
    - defined, 126(7)“unused foreign tax credit”
    - overpayment of tax as consequence of, 164(5), (5.1)
    - reassessment, 152(6)(c.1)
    - rules re, 126(2.3)
- Foreign taxation year**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- Foreign taxes**
- additional, or reimbursement of
  - reassessment within 6 years, 152(4)(b)(iv)
  - credit for, *see* Foreign tax credit
  - deduction for, 20(11), (12), (12.1)
- Foreign trust**, *see* Offshore trust; Trust (or estate): non-resident
- Forest**
- access road, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(p)
  - management plan, prescribed, Reg. 7400
- Forestry professional, recognized**, Reg. 7400(2)
- Forestry Revitalization Trust**
- remission of tax payable on, *British Columbia Forestry Revitalization Remission Order*
- Forfeited amount**
- defined, 147(1), Reg. 8500(1)
- Forfeiture**
- under deferred profit sharing plan, 201
- Forgiven amount (re settlement of debt)**
- deemed where amount designated following debt forgiveness, 80.03(7)(b)(ii)
  - defined, 15(1.21), 80(1), 80.01(1), 80.03(1), 80.04(1)
  - transfer of, under agreement, 80.04(4)
- Forgiveness of debt**, *see* Debt forgiveness
- Form(s)**
- prescribed or authorized
  - defined, 248(1)“prescribed”
  - deviations acceptable, *Interpretation Act* s. 32
  - proof of, 244(16)
  - waiver of requirement to file, 220(3.1)
- Former Act (pre-1972), references to**
- defined, ITAR 8
- Former business property**
- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(1.3)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - disposition of, 44(1), (6)
- Former employee**
- amount received from employer, whether taxable, 6(3)
  - of predecessor employer, for pension plan rules, 147.2(8)
  - stock option agreement, taxable benefit, 7(4)
- Former limit**
- defined, 147.1(1)
- Former limited-recourse indebtedness (tax shelter investment)**
- defined, 143.2(10)
- Former property**, *see also* Exchanges of property; Former business property
- defined, 13(4), 44(1)
- Former resident**, *see also* Ceasing to be resident in Canada
- credit for tax paid on emigration where stop-loss rule applies, 119
  - reassessment to permit credit, 152(6.3)
  - foreign tax credit, 126(2.21), (2.22)
  - returning to Canada, 128.1(6), (7)
  - stop-loss credit, 119
  - reassessment to permit credit, 152(6.3)
- Former spouse, defined**, 252(3)
- Formulas**
- negative amounts in, 257
- Forward averaging**, *see also* Averaging of income; Income-averaging annuity contract
- addition to tax, 120.1(2) [repealed]
  - election, 110.4(2) [repealed]
- Forward purchase or sale agreement**
- deemed to be eligible derivative subject to mark-to-market election, 10.1(4)
  - excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
  - straddle transaction restrictions, 18(17)“position”(a)(vi), 18(9)
- Forward rate agreement**
- deemed to be eligible derivative subject to mark-to-market election, 10.1(4)
  - excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
  - straddle transaction restrictions, 18(17)“position”(a)(vi), 18(9)
- Fossil fuel**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Fossilized shellfish**, *see* Ammonite gemstone
- Foster child**
- payment relating to, exempt, 81(1)(h)

## Index

- Foster's-Treasury Wine spinoff**, Reg. 5600(e)
- Foundation**, *see* Charitable foundation; Private foundation; Public foundation
- Fractional share**
- cash received for by trust, 107.4(2.1)
  - is a share, 248(1)“share”
- France**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 3
- Franchise**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(c), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
  - payment to U.S. resident on connection with, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(c)
  - relationship not considered control, 256(5.1)
  - representation expenses, 13(12), 20(1)(cc), 20(9)
- Fraser Papers Inc.**
- pension underfunding trust, Reg. 6802(h)(ii), 8502(b)(v.1)
- Fraternal benefit society/order**
- exemption, 149(1)(k)
- Fraud, justification for reassessment**, 152(4)(a)(i), 152(5)
- Fraudulent conveyance**
- tax equivalent to provincial legislation, 160
- Fredette case overruled**, 34.2, 245(4)
- Freedom of information**, 241(1) (Notes)
- Freight haulage trucks and tractors**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(g)
- Fresh-start date**
- defined, for donation of flow-through shares, 54
- Freshwater Fish Marketing Corporation, subject to tax**, 27(2), Reg. 7100
- Friesen case overruled**, 10(1.01)
- Frivolity penalty**
- where appeal filed to delay payment, 179.1
- Frontier exploration**
- allowances, Reg. 1207
  - prescribed area, Reg. 1215
- Frontier exploration base**
- defined, Reg. 1207(2)
  - expenses added to
  - amounts receivable, portion included in income, 59(3.3)(e)
- Fruit growing, constitutes farming**, 248(1)“farming”
- Fuel**
- production of, 66(15)“principal-business corporation”(h)
- Fuel cell systems**
- fixed-location, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(a)(ii.1), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xii)
- Fuel tax rebate (1992–1999)**
- 10 × inclusion, 12(1)(x.1)
  - abatement of prior years' losses, 111(10), (11)
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(uu)
  - interest on prior year's return not to be paid, 161(7)(a)(viii)
  - windup, on, 88(1)(e.2)
- Fuel upgrading equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- Full-rate taxable income**
- defined, 123.4(1)
- Full-time student**
- defined, for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- Fully collateralized arrangement**
- defined, 248(1)
- Fully exempt interest**
- defined, 212(3)
  - exempt from non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(i)
- Functional currency**
- defined, 261(1)
  - election to use, 261(3), (5)
  - electronic filing not required, Reg. 205.1(2)(c)
  - rules, 261
- Functional currency year**
- defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)
- Fund value benefit**
- under life insurance policy, defined, Reg. 310, 1401(3)
- Fund value of a coverage**
- under life insurance policy, defined, Reg. 310, 1401(3)
- Fund value of a policy**
- defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Funder**
- defined, for back-to-back shareholder loan rules, 15(2.192)
- Funding arrangement**
- defined, for back-to-back shareholder loan rules, 15(2.192)
- Funds**
- defined, for electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1
- Funeral or cemetery services**, *see also* Eligible funeral arrangement
- defined, 148.1(1)
  - provision of under eligible funeral arrangement, 148.1(2)(b)(i)
- Funeral services**, *see also* Eligible funeral arrangement
- defined, 148.1(1)
  - provision of under eligible funeral arrangement, 148.1(2)(b)(i)
- Fur farming**, 248(1)“farming”
- Furnace**
- electric or sealed combustion, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(c.2)
- Furniture**
- antique, whether CCA allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(i)
- Future benefits to be provided**
- under life insurance policy, defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Future net premiums or cost of insurance charges**
- re life insurance policy coverage, defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Future premiums or cost of insurance charges**
- re life insurance policy coverage, defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Future obligations**, *see also* Reserve
- deduction for amount paid, 20(24)
- Futures agreement**
- deemed to be eligible derivative subject to mark-to-market election, 10.1(4)
  - excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
  - straddle transaction restrictions, 18(17)“position”(a)(vi), 18(9)
- ## G
- GAAP**, *see* Generally accepted accounting principles
- GAAR**, *see* General anti-avoidance rule
- GANBI**, *see* Group adjusted net book income
- GILTI**, *see* United States: global intangible low-taxed income
- GIS**, *see* Guaranteed Income Supplement, included in income
- GNI**, *see* Group net interest expense
- GRE**, *see* Graduated rate estate
- GRIP**, *see* General rate income pool
- GSRA**, *see* Government-sponsored retirement arrangement
- GST**, *see* Goods and services tax (GST)
- GST/HST Credit**, *see* Goods and services tax: refundable credit
- Gagnon case overruled**, 56(12)
- Gains**, *see also* Capital gain; Capital loss; Capital gains and losses
- defined, for disposition of specified debt obligation, Reg. 9200



**Gala presentation**

- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(v)
- ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(e)

**Gallantry Awards Order Statute**

- amount received under, exempt, 81(1)(d)

**Gallium**, *see* Critical mineral**Gambling losses**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXII:3**Game show**

- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(iii)
- ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(c)

**Garnishment for taxes unpaid**, 224

- binding on federal and provincial governments, 224(1.4)
- enhanced, 224(1.2)
- failure to comply with order, 224(4), (4.1)
- prevented while objection or appeal underway, 225.1
- salary or wages, 224(1)
- “super” garnishment priority over secured creditors, 224(1.2)

**Garry Bowl Ltd. case overruled**, 152(1.1)**Gas, natural**, *see* Petroleum/natural gas**Gas manufacturing/distributing equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(n), Sch. II:Cl. 2(d)

**Gas or oil well equipment**, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j)**Gaseous biofuel**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Gasoline expense**

- automobile, *see* Automobile: operating costs

**Gaspé Peninsula**

- defined, 127(9)
- prescribed area, for electrical energy or steam processing, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
- prescribed designated region, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(vi), Reg. 4607
- qualified property acquired for use in, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a), (e)

**Gay couples**, *see* Common-law partner**Gemstones**, *see also* Listed personal property

- ammonite, *see* Ammonite gemstone

**General amending provision**

- of insurance policy, defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**General anti-avoidance rule**, 245

- application of rule, 245(2), (4)
- application to tax treaties, 245(4)(a)(iv), *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 4.1
- avoidance transaction, defined, 245(3)
- determination of amounts following assessment, 152(1.11), (1.12)
- determination of tax consequences, 245(5)
- tax benefit, defined, 245(1)
- tax consequences, defined, 245(1)
- transfer pricing GAAR test, 247(2)(b)(ii)

**General corporate income tax rate**

- defined, for provincial SIFT tax rate, Reg. 414(1)

**General Motors of Canada Limited**

- payments to, exception to employee life and health trust rules, Reg. 9500

**General procedure appeals**, 175**General provisions**

- defined, Reg. 8006

**General-purpose electronic dataprocessing equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 50
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**General rate factor**

- defined, for GRIP calculation, 89(1)

**General rate income pool**

- after amalgamation, 87(2)(vv), 89(5)
- after windup, 89(6), 88(1)(e.2)
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
- addition for 2006, 89(7)
- addition on amalgamation, 89(5), 87(2)(vv)
- addition on becoming CCPC, 89(4)
- addition on windup, 89(6), 88(1)(e.2)(ix), 87(2)(vv)
- dividend paid from, 89(1)“eligible dividend”, “excessive eligible dividend designation”

**General rate reduction percentage**

- defined, 123.4(1)
- application to manufacturing & processing credit, 125.1(1), (2)

**Generally accepted accounting principles**

- in computing income from business or property, 9(1)
- in determining adjusted equity, 20.2(2)
- modified for foreign bank branches, 20.2(1)“branch financial statements”

**Generating electrical energy**

- manufacturing and processing credit, 125.1(2)

**Generating equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(t), (ta), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(k), Sch. II:Cl. 1(m), Sch. II:Cl. 2(a), Sch. II:Cl. 2(c), Sch. II:Cl. 8(f), Sch. II:Cl. 8(g), Sch. II:Cl. 9(a), Sch. II:Cl. 9(e), Sch. II:Cl. 9(f), Sch. II:Cl. 17(a.1), Sch. II:Cl. 29

**Genstar trusts**

- anti-avoidance rule, 104(7.1)

**Geothermal energy projects**

- Canadian renewable and conservation expense, Reg. 1219(1)(f)(ii), 1219(1)(h)
- clean-energy CCA, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(viii)
- compliance required with environmental law, Reg. 1104(17), 1219(5)

**Germany**, *see also* Foreign government

- compensation paid by, exempt, 81(1)(g)
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 11

**Gift**

- attribution of income from gifted property, 74.1, 74.2
- by employer to employee, taxable, 6(1)(a), 6(3)
- by person with tax debt, recipient liable, 160
- capital gain on property given, 69(1)(b)(ii)
- charitable, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable)
- deemed disposition at fair market value, 69(1)(b)(ii)
- employer to employee, whether taxable, 6(1)(a) Notes
- political party or candidate, *see* Political contribution

**Gifting arrangement**

- collection of half of tax in dispute, 164(1.1)(d)(iii)(B), 225.1(7)
- constitutes tax shelter, 237.1(1)“tax shelter”
- defined, 237.1(1)

**Gifts and donations (charitable)**

- art created by the donor, 118.1(7), (7.1)
- art flips
- donation valued at cost of art, 248(35)–(38)
- no minimum \$1,000 cost, 46(5)
- subject to tax shelter rules, 237.1(1)“gifting arrangement”, “tax shelter”
- capital dividend account, effect on, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(i)(A)
- capital property, of, election for lower proceeds, 110.1(3), 118.1(6)
- carryback from year of death, 118.1(4)
- carryforward
- credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- deduction to corporation, 110.1(1)(a)

## Index

- Gifts and donations (charitable) (*cont'd*)
- charitable, *see also* Charity; Qualified donee
  - after donation of real estate or private company shares, 38(a.4), 38.3, 38.4 (abandoned)
  - by corporation, 110.1(1)(a)
  - by individual, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”, 118.1(3)
  - collection of half of tax in dispute, 164(1.1)(d)(ii)(B), 225.1(7)
  - commuter’s, 118.1(9)
  - corporate, deduction for, 110.1(1)(a)
  - gifts of property, limitation on fair market value, 248(35)–(38)
  - listed securities, no capital gain, 38(a.1)
  - partnership interests exchangeable for, 38(a.3)
  - total, 118.1(1)
  - corporation, by
  - amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(v)
  - capital property, election for lower proceeds, 110.1(2.1), (3)
  - deduction for, 110.1(1)
  - partnership, made by, 110.1(4)
  - proof of, 110.1(2)
  - winding-up, claim by parent, 88(1)(e.6)
  - Crown, to, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”(a), 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
  - cultural, 110.1(1)(c), 118.1(1)
  - deduction from tax, 118.1(3)
  - deemed disposition at fair market value, 69(1)(b)(ii)
  - ecologically sensitive land, 110.1(1)(d), 118.1(1)“total ecological gifts”
  - easement, servitude or covenant, value of, 110.1(5), 118.1(12)
  - valuation applies for capital gains purposes, 43(2)
  - first-time donor super credit, 118.1(3.1)
  - flow-through shares, deemed capital gain, 40(12)
  - capital dividend account impact, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(a)(i)(A), (B.1)
  - subsequent rollover, 38.1
  - gratuities, taxable as employment income, 5(1)
  - institutions, to, 110.1(1)(c)
  - insurance proceeds, direct designation, 118.1(5.2)(a)
  - member of religious order vowing perpetual poverty, 110(2)
  - municipality, to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(ii)
  - non-qualifying security, credit disallowed, 118.1(13)–(13.3)
  - ordering of claims for donations
  - credits, 118.1(2.1)
  - deductions (corporation), 110.1(1.1)(b)
  - partnership, made by, 110.1(4), 118.1(8)
  - proof of, required, 118.1(2)
  - property, of, 69(1)(b), (c)
  - valued at cost, 248(35)–(38)
  - RRSP or RRIF, direct designation, 118.1(5.2)(b)
  - reassessment, 152(6)(c)
  - receipts for, Reg. 3501
  - returned to donor, donation denied
  - corporate donor, 110.1(14)–(17)
  - individual donor, 118.1(25)–(28)
  - information return details, Reg. 3501.1
  - shares, publicly traded, 38(a.1)
  - partnership interests exchangeable for, 38(a.3)
  - TFSA, direct designation, 118.1(5.2)(b)
  - tax shelter, 237.1(1)“gifting arrangement”, “tax shelter”
  - collection of half of tax in dispute, 164(1.1)(d)(ii)(B), 225.1(7)
  - total, 118.1(1)
  - United States charities, 118.1(9); Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI:7
  - will, by, 118.1(5) [before 2016], 118.1(5.1) [after 2016]
  - publicly traded securities, reduced capital gain, 38(a.1)(ii)
  - windup, on, 88(1)(e.6)
- Gladwin Realty case para. 47 overruled**, 245(1)“tax benefit”(c)
- Glasses, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(j)
- Glazier**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Global foreign expenses**
- defined, for resource expenses of limited partner, 66.8(1)(a)(i)(D)
- Global foreign resource limit**
- defined, 66.21(1)
- Gluten-free food costs, medical expense credit**, 118.2(2)(r)
- Goats**, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- Gold**, *see* Precious metals
- Golf course**
- expense not allowed, 18(1)(l)
  - no COVID extended tourism relief, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(B)
- Goods**, *see also* Property
- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
  - to be delivered
  - amounts received for, income, 12(1)(a)(i)
  - repayment of, deductible, 20(1)(m.2)
  - undelivered, reserve for, 20(1)(m)
- Goods and services tax (GST)**, *see also* Excise Tax Act
- change of use, timing rule for GST liability, 248(15)
  - credit, *see* refundable credit (*below*)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - employee benefits
  - GST included in taxable benefit, 6(7)
  - rebate included in income, 6(8)
  - home purchase, excluded from moving expenses, 62(3)(f)
  - input tax credit
  - deemed to be assistance, 248(16), *see also* Assistance/government assistance
  - repaid, deemed to be reduction in assistance, 248(18)
  - interest on arrears, non-deductible, 18(1)(t)
  - interest on refunds, taxable, 12(1)(c)
  - penalty
  - gross-negligence penalty non-deductible, 67.6
  - ordinary penalty deductible, Reg. 7309
  - rebate for employees and partners, *Excise Tax Act* s. 253
  - deemed not to be reimbursement, 8(11)
  - deemed to be assistance, 248(16), *see also* Assistance/government assistance
  - included in income, 6(8), 12(1)(x)
  - reduces capital cost of property, 6(8), 13(7.1)
  - rebate, not paid until all income tax returns filed, *Excise Tax Act* s. 263.02
  - refund, not paid until all income tax returns filed, *Excise Tax Act* s. 229(2)
  - refundable credit, 122.5
  - “adjusted income” defined, 122.5(1)
  - advance payment, 122.5(3.1), (3.2)
  - amount of credit, 122.5(3)
  - applied to tax liability, timing, 164(2.1)
  - determination by Minister, 152(1)(b)
  - “eligible individual” defined, 122.5(1)
  - limit to one per family, 122.5(5)
  - overpayment not to require interest, 160.1(1)
  - penalty for false statement, 163(2)(c.1)
  - prisoners ineligible, 122.5(2)(b)
  - “qualified relation”
  - defined, 122.5(1)
  - jointly liable for repayment of excess, 160.1(1.1)
  - repayment where excess credit paid, 160.1(1.1)
  - restrictions, 122.5(2), (5)
  - returns to be filed before income tax refund paid, 164(2.01)
  - shareholder benefits
  - GST included in taxable benefit, 15(1.3)

## Index

- Goods and services tax (GST) (*cont'd*)
- transfer of income tax instalments or payments to GST account, 221.2(2)
- Goodwill**
- 2016 and earlier (eligible capital property), 14 [repealed]; 20(1)(b) Notes
  - 2017 and later
    - acquisition of, 13(34)(b), 13(35)
    - CCA class, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14.1
    - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xii.1), 1100(1)(c.1)
    - disposition of, 13(34)(c), (d), 13(37), (39)
    - included in “property”, 248(1)“property”(e)
    - pre-2017, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14.1
    - rules for, 13(34)–(42)
    - transitional rules from eligible capital property, 13(38)–(41)
    - exempt gains balance from 1994 capital gains exemption, 40(15), (16)
    - pre-1988 ECP, 40(13), (14)
- Goodwill amount**
- defined, for restrictive-covenant rules, 56.4(1)
- Governing plan**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2)
- Government**, *see also* Crown; Crown corporation
- administration of income tax, *see* Minister (of National Revenue); Canada Revenue Agency
  - agreements
    - for tax transfer payments (federal-provincial), 154
    - with other countries, *see* Tax treaty
  - assistance, *see* Assistance/government assistance
  - bonds (and similar obligations)
    - Canada Savings Bonds, cash bonus, 12.1
    - “investment property” for deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(5)“investment property”(a)
    - issued at a discount, 16(3)
    - no non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)
  - bound
    - by deemed trust for tax withheld, 227(4.3)
    - by garnishment orders, 224(1.4)
    - by regulations requiring information returns, 221(3)
    - by withholding tax requirements, 227(11)
  - communication of confidential information to, 241(4)
  - contract payments, information return, Reg. 237
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
    - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
    - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
  - employees abroad, deemed resident, 250(1)(b)–(f)
  - foreign, *see* Foreign government
  - gifts to, *see* donation to (above)
  - grant, *see also* Assistance/government assistance
    - acquisition of depreciable property, towards, 13(7.1), (7.2)
    - cost base of property acquired, 53(2)(k)
    - energy conversion, 12(1)(u), 56(1)(s), *see also* Energy: conversion grant
    - home insulation, 12(1)(u), 56(1)(s), *see also* Home insulation grant
    - prescribed programs, under, 56(1)(s)
  - Her Majesty, defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
  - international development assistance program, *see* Canadian International Development Agency
  - lobbying, *see* Representation expenses
  - obligation issued at discount by, 16(2), (3)
  - officials, bribery of, no deduction, 67.5
  - privatization of assets, debt qualifies for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(q)
  - provincial, *see* Province
  - public body performing function of, exempt, 149(1)(c)
  - reporting of contract payments, Reg. 237
  - representation, *see* Representation expenses
  - rights from before 1972, transitional rules, ITAR 21
  - -sponsored retirement arrangement, Reg. 8308.4
  - excluded from registered pension plan eligibility, Reg. 8502(m)
  - information return, Reg. 8402.1
  - support payments for farmers, information slips, Reg. 234–236
  - volunteer emergency worker’s allowance paid by
    - exemption for, 81(4)
- Government entity**
- defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
- Government of a country other than Canada**
- defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(6)
- Government payer**
- defined, Reg. 234(1)
- Government-sponsored retirement arrangement**
- defined, Reg. 8308.4(1)
  - information return, Reg. 8402.1
  - prescribed reduction in RRSP limit, Reg. 8308.4(2)
- Government verification service**
- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
- Governmental entity**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Governor General in Council**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Governor General (of Canada)**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
  - salary taxable, 81(1)(n)
- Grace period to pay balance, no additional interest**, 161.2
- Graduated rate estate**
- alternative minimum tax \$40,000 deduction available, 127.51:C
  - defined, 248(1)
  - exempt from Part XII.2 tax, 210(2)(a)
  - graduated tax brackets apply, 117(2), 122(1)
  - instalments not required, 156.1(2)(c)
  - investment tax credits available to beneficiaries, 127(7)
  - late assessment allowed to reduce tax, 152(4.2), 164(1.5)
  - objection deadline extended during first year after filing, 165(1)(a)
  - taxation year may be non-calendar year, 249(1)(b)
  - treated as personal trust, 248(1)“personal trust”(a), 249(4.1)
- Grain**
- defined, 76(5)
  - delivered, amount due deemed not income debt, 76(4)
- Grain elevator operators**
- taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 408
- Grain storage facilities**
- capital cost allowance, additional, Reg. 1100(1)(sb)
- Grandchild**
- dependent, 118(6)(a)
  - financially dependent, *see* Child: financially dependent
  - treated as child, *see* Child: extended meaning of
- Grandfathered plan (registered pension plan)**
- complying before March 1996 budget, Reg. 8509(13)
  - defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Grandfathered share**
- defined, 248(1)
  - dividend on, where deemed to be interest, 258(3)(b)(i)
  - excluded from definition of “short-term preferred share”, 248(1)
  - excluded from definition of “taxable preferred share”, 248(1)
  - excluded from restriction on dividend deductibility, 112(2.21)(b)
  - may be a taxable RFI share, 248(1)“taxable RFI share”
  - Part VI.1 tax, excluded from, 191(2)(b)(iii), 191.1(2)(b), 191.1(4)(b)
  - share exchanged for, excluded from Part IV.1 tax, 187.3(2)

## Index

- Grandfathering**, *see also* Grandfathered share; Transitional rules
- Canadian newspaper, 19(7)
  - passive partnership interest acquired before Feb. 22/94, 40(3.1), (3.15)–(3.18)
  - RESP investments, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(d)
  - RRSP, RRIF, RESP and RDSP prohibited investments, 207.01(1)“transitional prohibited investment benefit”, 207.01(7)
  - taxable Canadian property only since April 26/95, prorating of gain, 40(9)
  - trust established before June 18/71, low tax rates, 122(2)
- Grandparent**
- care by, social assistance for, *see* Kinship care, social assistance for
  - dependent, 118(6)(b)
  - includes in-law or in common-law, 252(2)(d)
- Grant**, *see also* Government: grant
- apprentice, *see* Apprenticeship Incentive Grant or Apprenticeship Completion Grant
  - Canada Oil Substitution Program, *see* Energy: conversion grant
  - Canadian Home Insulation Program, *see* Home insulation grant
  - exploration and development, 20(1)(kk)
  - “non-government assistance” defined, 127(9)
  - research
    - income from, 56(1)(o)
    - leaving Canada to pursue research under, 115(2)(b.1)
- Grantee organization**
- defined, for transfer by registered charity, 149.1(1)
- Graphite**, *see* Critical mineral
- Grass roots exploration**, *see* Pre-production mining expenditure
- Gratuities**, *see* Tips
- Grazing ungulates**, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- Great-aunt/great-uncle**
- defined, 252(2)(f)
- Great Britain**, *see* United Kingdom
- Green card holder**
- whether resident in U.S. for treaty purposes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:1
- Green case overruled**, 96(2.01), (2.1)(f), 96(2.11)
- Green incentives**
- CRCE, *see* Canadian renewable and conservation expense
  - Climate Action Incentive (greenhouse gas tax rebate), 122.8
  - electric vehicles, *see* Zero-emission vehicle
  - environmental trust, *see* Qualifying environmental trust
  - hydrogen vehicles, *see* Zero-emission vehicle
  - manufacturing and processing equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43
  - public transit passes, credit for, 118.02 [pre-2018]
  - renewable power generating equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1, Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
  - research and development, 37(1), 127(9)“SR&ED qualified expenditure pool”
- Greenhouse**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(d), Sch. II:Cl. 8(m)
- Greenhouse Gas Pollution Pricing Act**
- offsetting credit (Climate Action Incentive), 122.8(4)
  - offsetting refund to farmers, 127.42
- Gross Canadian life investment income**
- defined, Reg. 2400(1)
- Gross compensation**
- defined, 163.2(1), (12)(c)
- Gross cost**
- defined, Reg. 5202, 5204
- Gross entitlements**
- defined
    - for tax-debt avoidance penalty, 160.01(1)
    - for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)
- Gross investment revenue**
- insurer’s, defined, 138(12)“gross investment revenue”
- Gross negligence**
- effect on adjustment to related person’s tax, Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IX:5
  - failure to report exempt capital gain, exemption lost, 110.6(6)
  - penalty for failure to remit tax withheld, 227(9)(b), 227(9.1)
  - penalty for failure to withhold tax, 227(8)(b)
  - penalty for false statements of omissions, 163(2)
    - re flow-through share or joint exploration corporation, 163(2.2), (2.3)
- Gross REIT revenue**
- defined, for SIFT rules, 122.1(1)
- Gross resource profits**
- defined, Reg. 1204(1)
- Gross revenue**
- defined, 248(1)
    - for international shipping rules, 250(6.01)
    - for interprovincial allocation of corporate income, Reg. 402(4)–(6)
    - limitation re non-profit R&D corporation, 149(9)
    - special rules re transfer pricing, 247(5), (9)
    - from a mine, defined, Reg. 1104(5.1), (5.2)
- Gross revenue insurance program**
- payments to farmers under, income, 12(1)(p)
  - premiums in respect of, deductible, 20(1)(ff)
- Gross tax attributes (debt forgiveness rules)**
- defined, 80(14.1)
  - inclusion in residual balance, 80(14)(a)
- Gross-up**
- dividends, 82(1)(b)
- Ground source heat pump system**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- Group**
- defined
    - for associated corporations, 256(1.2)(a)
    - for surplus stripping rules, 84.1(2.2), 212.1(3)(d)(i)
    - of taxpayers with same issue, Tax Court appeal binding on all, 174
    - related, defined, 251(4)“related group”
    - unrelated, defined, 251(4)“unrelated group”
- Group adjusted net book income**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)
- Group annuity contract**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Group cash value insurance contract**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Group disability benefits**
- top-up payments by employer on insolvency of insurer, 6(17), (18)
    - reimbursement to employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- Group home care**
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(b.2)
- Group insurance plan**
- employer’s contributions to
    - top-up payments on insolvency of insurer, *see* Group disability benefits
    - whether included in employee’s income, 6(1)(a)(i), 6(1)(f)
- Group net interest expense**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)
- Group of insurance contracts**
- defined
    - for determining insurer’s capital, 138(12), 181(2), Reg. 8600
    - for insurers’ IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
    - for insurers’ policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)



**Group of life insurance contracts**

- defined
- for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
- for insurers' policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)

**Group of life insurance contracts in Canada**

- defined
- for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
- for insurers' policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)

**Group of reinsurance contracts**

- defined
- for determining insurer's capital, 138(12), 181(2), Reg. 8600
- for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)

**Group of segregated fund policies**

- defined
- for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)

**Group plan amount [formerly "group RRSP amount"]**

- defined, 204.2(1.3)

**Group ratio**

- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)

**Group sickness or accident insurance**, *see* Sickness and accident insurance**Group term insurance policy**

- definition, re insurer, 138(15)
- demutualization of insurance corporation, effect on insured, 139.1(15)

**Group term life insurance policy**

- defined, 248(1)
- employee contributions to employee life and health trust deemed to be premiums if identified as such, 144.1(10)
- limitation on deduction of premiums, 18(9.01)
- taxable benefit from premiums, 6(4), Reg. 2700–2704

**Grubstaker**, 35

- receipt of shares by
- deduction from amount, 110(1)(d.2)

**Guarantee**

- acquired from insurer or moneylender in amalgamation, 87(2)(h)(iii)
- for controlled foreign affiliate, excluded from transfer pricing rules, 247(7.1)
- loan to spouse or minor, of, 74.5(7)
- of shares, *see* Guaranteed shares
- payment under
  - debt forgiveness rules, 80(2)(l)
  - when treated as debt, 39(12)
- reserve for, 12(1)(d.1), 20(1)(l.1)
- no deduction, 20(7)

**Guarantee agreement**

- defined, 112(2.2)(a)
- no deduction for dividend, 112(2.2)–(2.22)

**Guarantee fee**

- deductible, 20(1)(e), (e.1)
- no withholding tax, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXII:4
- non-resident, 214(15)

**Guarantee fund**

- deduction for payment by insurance corporation to, Reg. 1400(3)G

**Guaranteed Income Supplement, included in income**, 56(1)(a)(i)(A)**Guaranteed shares**, *see also* Taxable preferred share; Term preferred share

- deemed dividend on reduction of paid-up capital, 84(4.3)
- restriction on dividend deductibility, 112(2.2)–(2.22), 258(3)

**Guardian, return by**, 150(1)(d), (e)**Guide dog expenses**, 118.2(2)(l)**Guilt**, *see* Offences**Gulf Canada case overruled re resource allowance**, Reg. 1204(1)**Gulf of St. Lawrence oil exploration**

- communication of taxpayer information for, 241(4)(d)(vi)
- joint management area, defined, 248(1)

**Gypsum**

- extraction of, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(ii)

**H****HBP**, *see* Home Buyers' Plan**HBP balance**

- defined, for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)

**HBTC**, *see* Home Buyer's Tax Credit**HMA**, *see* Hybrid mismatch arrangement**HRDC**, *see* Human Resources Development Canada**HRTC**, *see* Home renovation tax credit**HWT**, *see* Health and welfare trust**Habitation, right of (Quebec)**

- deemed to be trust, 248(3)

**Haida Gwaii**

- prescribed intermediate zone for northern residents' deduction, Reg. 7303.1(2)

**Hairstylist**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Haiti**

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(b) [repealed]

**Half-year rule, depreciable property**, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)**Halifax disaster pension, exempt**, 81(1)(f)**Halite**

- extraction of, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(ii)

**Handicapped persons**, *see* Mental or physical impairment**Hangar, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(h)**Hardest-hit business recovery program (COVID-19)**

- wage and rent subsidies, 125.7(1)“base percentage”(l)(ii), (m)(ii)

**Hardship**, *see* Undue hardship**Hardwood flooring**

- disallowed as medical expense, 118.2(2)(l.2)(i), (ii), 118.2(2)(l.21)(i), (ii)

**Harness**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(c)

**Headings in legislation**

- relevance of, *Interpretation Act* s. 14

**Head lease, defined**, 209(1)

- “term” defined, 209(1)

**Health and welfare trust**

- transfer of property to employee life and health trust, 144.1(16)–(17)
- treated as employee life and health trust, 144.1(14)–(15)

**Health Canada**

- Special Access Programme, *see* Special Access Programme

**Health care plan**, *see* Private health services plan**Health counselling**, *see* Counselling services**Health promotion surtax**, 182, 183**Health services plan**

- employer's contribution to
  - not includable in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(i)
  - private, premiums to, 118.2(2)(q)

**Hearing aid, medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)**Hearing impairment**, *see also* Deaf person

- devices to assist person with
  - business expense, 20(1)(rr)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(q.1)
- real-time captioning services for, *see* Captioning services
- sign language interpretation services for, *see* Sign language

## Index

### Hearing officer

- powers of, 231.4(3), (4)

### Hearse

- excluded from definition of automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(c)

### Heart pacer/monitor

- medical expense, Reg. 5700(d)

### Heat production/distribution equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(p), Sch. II:Cl. 2(f)

### Heat pump system, *see* Ground source heat pump system

### Heat recovery equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1

### Heating expenses

- relief from, payments non-taxable, 81(1)(g.4), (g.5)

### Heavy duty equipment technician

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Heavy water

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 26

### Hedge

- gain on, stop-loss rule on foreign affiliate share disposition, 93(2)–(2.31)
- straddle transactions, rules preventing income deferral, 18(17)–(23)

### Heir, *see also* Legal representative

- acquisition of property on death, cost base, 70(5)(b)
- resource property or land inventory, 70(5.2)
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
- obligations of, 159
- return required by, 150(3)

### Henson trust

- rollover of RRSP to, 60.011

### Hepatitis C trust

- income of, non-taxable, 81(1)(g.3)

### Her Majesty, *see* Crown; Government

### Herbert Family Trust case overruled, 214(3)(f)(i)(C)

### Herd, *see* Basic herd

### High school, *see* Secondary school

### High value account

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Highest individual percentage

- defined, 248(1)

### Hiring subsidy, 125.7(2.2)

### History preservation rules, *see* Debt forgiveness: history preservation rules

### Ho case overruled, 152(4)(b)(iii)(B)

### Hockey players or referees, *see* Athlete

### Hoefele case overruled, 6(23)

### Hogs, *see* Swine

### Hold

- meaning of, 139.1(1)“mutual holding corporation” (Notes)

### Holder

- of first home savings account (FHSA)
- defined, 146.6(1)
- of registered disability savings plan (RDSP)
- change in, notification required, 146.4(13)(a)
- defined, 146.4(1)
- liable for non-compliance by RDSP, 160.21
- of tax-free savings account (TFSA)
- defined, 146.2(1)

### Holding corporation (insurance demutualization)

- deemed not to be taxable Canadian property, 141(4)
- deemed to be public corporation, 141(3)
- defined, 139.1(1)
- dividend received by, no tax, 112(1)

### Holiday

- deadline expiring on, *Interpretation Act* s. 26
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
- includes Sunday, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)“holiday”

### Holocaust survivor’s compensation, exempt, 81(1)(g)

### Home, *see also* Principal residence; Underused housing tax

- Buyer’s Plan, *see* Home Buyers’ Plan
- construction costs, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.21)
- cost of maintaining after move, deduction, 62(3)(g)
- defined, for Home Buyers’ Plan withholding exemption, Reg. 104(4)
- driveway alterations, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.6)
- insulation grant, *see* Home insulation grant
- loan to purchase, *see* Home purchase loan
- loss in value of, reimbursement, *see* Housing loss
- maintenance of after moving away, deduction, 62(3)(g)
- modifications to, for physically impaired person
- accessibility credit, *see* Home accessibility tax credit
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.2)
- mortgage, *see* Mortgage
- office expenses, *see* Work space in home
- principal, *see* Principal residence
- RRSP withdrawal to fund, *see* Home Buyers’ Plan
- relocation loan, *see* Home relocation loan
- renovation of, *see* Home renovations
- sale of, *see* Principal residence
- search warrant of, 231.3
- sold within 1 year, deemed inventory, 12(12), (13)
- warrant for entry into, for audit purposes, 231.1(1)(c), 231.1(3)

### Home accessibility tax credit

- bankruptcy, effect of, 118.041(6), (7)
- calculation of, 118.041(3)
- apportionment among multiple claimants, 118.041(5)
- death, effect of, 118.041(7)(a)
- may double up with medical expense credit, 118.041(4)

### Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01

- death of taxpayer, 146.01(6), (7)
- definitions, 146.01(1)
- first-time owner requirement, 146.01(1)“regular eligible amount”(e), (f)
- repayment of funds borrowed from RRSP, 146.01(3)
- withdrawal of funds from RRSP, Reg. 104(3)
- within 90 days of contribution, deduction disallowed, 146(5)(a)(iv.1), 146(5.1)(a)(iv)
- withholding tax exemption, Reg. 104(3)–(4)

### Home Buyer’s Tax Credit, 118.05

### Home construction costs

- medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.21)

### Home insulation grant

- included in income, 12(1)(u), 56(1)(s)
- information return re, Reg. 224
- non-resident taxable on, 212(1)(s)
- prescribed program, Reg. 5500

### Home mortgage, *see* Mortgage

### Home office expenses, *see* Work space in home

### Home purchase loan

- balance outstanding after 5 years deemed new loan, 80.4(6)
- defined, 80.4(7)
- employee or spouse, to, 15(2.4)(b)
- interest on, 80.4(4), (5)

### Home relocation loan

- balance outstanding after 5 years deemed new loan, 80.4(6)
- deduction for, before 2018, 110(1)(j)
- defined, 248(1)
- interest on, 80.4(4), (5)

### Home renovation tax credit

- 2009 only, 118.04

- Home renovation tax credit (*cont'd*)
- multigenerational, for family member to live in home, 122.92
- Home renovations**
- credit for accessibility, 118.041
  - credit for family member to live in home, 122.92
  - medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.2), Reg. 5700
  - • driveway alterations, 118.2(2)(1.6)
- Homosexual relationships**, *see* Common-law partner
- Hong Kong**, *see also* Foreign government
- film or video under treaty co-production, Reg. 1106(3)(b)
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 19
- Horse**
- basic herd maintained since 1971, deduction, 29
  - breeding, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
  - inventory, valuation of, 28(1.2)
  - maintaining for racing, constitutes farming, 248(1)“farming”
- Horseback riding**
- eligible for children’s fitness credit, Reg. 9400(5)
- Hospital bed**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(h)
- Hot tub**
- disallowed as medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.2)(i), (ii), 118.2(2)(1.21)(i), (ii)
- Hot-air balloon rides relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(vi), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Hotels and motels relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(i), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- House**
- insulation, *see* Home insulation grant
  - sale of, *see* Principal residence
- House of Commons**
- election of members, contributions for, 127(3)–(4.2)
- Housing**, *see* Home
- Housing company**
- limited-dividend
  - • exemption, 149(1)(n)
- Housing corporation**
- donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(i)
  - • by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
  - • by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
  - exempt from tax, 149(1)(i)
- Housing loan**, *see* Home purchase loan
- Housing loss**
- defined, 6(21)
  - eligible
  - • defined, 6(22)
  - • taxable benefit from, 6(1)(a), 6(20)
  - taxable benefit from, 6(1)(a), 6(19), (20)
- Housing subsidy**
- taxable benefit, 6(23)
- Housing tax**, *see* Underused housing tax
- Housing unit**, *see also* Principal residence
- sold within 1 year, deemed inventory, 12(12), (13)
- Human Resources Development Canada**
- advice re mental or physical impairment, 118.3(4)
  - certification of educational institution, 118.5(1)(a)(ii), 118.6(1)“designated educational institution”(a)(ii)
  - disclosure of information to, 241(4)(d)(vii.1), (x)
  - eligible individuals for Canada Child Benefit, 122.62, 165(3.1), (3.2), Reg. 6301
  - Social Insurance Number application, 237(1); Reg. 3800
- Hungary**, *see also* Foreign government
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 23
- Hunting camps relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Husband and wife**, *see* Spouse
- Hutterite colonies, taxation**, 143, *see also* Communal organization
- Hybrid car**, *see* Zero-emission vehicle
- Hybrid deficit (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Hybrid entity**, *see also* Limited liability company; Nova Scotia: unlimited liability company
- treaty benefit denial, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:7
- Hybrid financial instrument arrangement**
- defined, 18.4(10)
  - effect of, 18.4(11)
- Hybrid financial instrument mismatch**
- defined, 18.4(11)
- Hybrid mismatch amount**
- defined, 18.4(1)
- Hybrid mismatch arrangement**
- anti-avoidance rules, 12.7, 18.4, 20(1)(yy), 113(5)
  - deduction denied, 18.4(4)
  - defined, 18.4(1)
  - dividend deduction denied, 113(5)
  - income inclusion, 12.7(3)
  - tax consequences determined, 18.4(20)
- Hybrid surplus (of foreign affiliate)**
- deduction for, 113(1)(a.1)
  - defined, 113(1)(a.1)(i), Reg. 5901(1)(a.1), 5907(1), (1.01)
  - election to come after taxable surplus, Reg. 5901(1.1)
  - portion of dividend deemed paid out of, Reg. 5900(1)(a.1)
- Hybrid transfer arrangement**
- defined, 18.4(12)
  - effect of, 18.4(13)
- Hybrid transfer mismatch**
- defined, 18.4(13)
- Hybrid underlying tax**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Hybrid underlying tax applicable**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Hydrocarbons**
- determination of viscosity and density, Reg. 1107
- Hydrogen car**, *see* Zero-emission vehicle
- Hypothec**, *see* Mortgage

## I

- IAAC**, *see* Income-averaging annuity contract
- IATA**, *see* International Air Transport Association
- IBC**, *see* International banking centre until 2013
- ICS**, *see* Interest coupon stripping
- IEP**, *see* Immediate expensing property
- IFE**, *see* Interest and financing expenses
- IFR**, *see* Interest and financing revenues
- IFRS**, *see* International Financial Reporting Standards
- IPP**, *see* Individual pension plan
- IPP minimum amount**
- defined, for Individual Pension Plan, Reg. 8500(1)
- IRA**, *see* Individual Retirement Account
- IRS**, *see* Internal Revenue Service (U.S.)
- ISIP**, *see* Indexed security investment plan
- ITAR (Income Tax Application Rules)**, *see after text of ITA*
- ITC**, *see* Investment tax credit
- Ice storm**
- extended deadlines
  - • LSVCC investments, 127.4(5.1)
  - • RRSP contributions, 146(22)

## Index

### Ice storm (*cont'd*)

- non-taxable employee reimbursements, *Ice Storm Employment Benefits Remission Order*

### Identical properties

- deemed, for superficial loss and pregnant loss rules
- • capital property, 40(3.5)
- • inventory, 18(16)
- • right to acquire property, 54“superficial loss”(i)
- • share of SIFT wind-up corporation, 54“superficial loss”(j)
- defined, 248(12)
- • for matchable expenditure rules, 18.1(12)
- gain or loss from, 47
- life insurance corporation, of, 138(11.1)
- non-qualifying real property, 110.6(18)
- property owned since before 1972, ITAR 26(8)–(8.5)

**Identification number**, *see* Social insurance number; Tax shelter: identification number

### Identified individual

- defined, for annuity contracts, Reg. 301(1)(c)

**Ileostomy pads, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)

### Illegal payments

- when not deductible, 67.5

### Immediate expensing limit (for CCA)

- defined, Reg. 1104(3.2)

### Immediate expensing property (for CCA)

- deduction for, 20(1)(a), Reg. 1100(0.1)
- defined, Reg. 1104(3.1)

**Immigrant trust**, *see* Immigration trust

**Immigration**, *see* Becoming resident in Canada

### Immigration Act

- refugee under, *see* Refugee

### Immigration trust

- five-year non-taxability until 2014, 94(1)“connected contributor”(a), 94(1)“resident contributor”(a)

**Immovable property**, *see also* Real property

- defined
- • for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
- • *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act*, s. 5
- • *Quebec Civil Code*, art. 900–907

### Immune system deficiency

- air or water purifier for, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(c.1), (c.2)

### Impaired loans

- reserve for, 20(1)(l)(ii)
- • no deduction when property seized by creditor, 79.1(8)
- • no interest income inclusion, 12(4.1)

**Impairment**, *see* Mental or physical impairment

**Imposition of tax**, *see also* Liability for tax; Rates of tax

- Part VI.2 (for 2022), 191.5(2)

**Imprisonment**, *see* Offences

**Imputation**, *see* Attribution rules

### In camera proceedings

- discipline etc., of authorized individual, to protect taxpayer information, 241(4.1)
- in Federal Court, 179
- review of jeopardy assessment, 225.2(10)
- review of solicitor-client privilege claim, 232(5)

**“In trust for” accounts**, 104(1) (Notes)

### Inadequate consideration, 69

- exceptions to fair market value deeming provision, ITAR 32
- property acquired by gift or inheritance, 69(1)(c)
- property distributed to shareholder, 69(4), (5)
- purchase price in excess of fair market value, 69(1)(a)
- sale price below fair market value, 69(1)(b)

### Incentive program

- for employees, taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)
- for RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP, 207.01(1)“advantage”(a)(v)

### Includes

- meaning of (in a definition), 118.1(5) (Notes)

### Income

- accumulating in a trust, 104(14), Reg. 2800
- active business, defined, 125(7)“income of the corporation for the year from an active business”
- alimony, 56(1)(b)
- allocation, *see* Income allocation
- annuity, 56(1)(d), (d.2)
- • capital element, deductible, 60(a)
- assistance, *see* Older Worker Adjustment, Program for; Social assistance payment
- automobile standby charge, 6(1)(e)
- • car salesperson/lessor, 6(2.1)
- • reasonable amount, 6(2)
- automotive pact, transitional assistance, 56(1)(a)(v)
- averaging, *see* Averaging of income; Income-averaging annuity contract
- beneficiary of trust, 104(13), (14), (15)
- blocked currency, in, 161(6)
- bond, *see also* Bond
- bursary, 56(1)(n)
- business or property, from, *see* Business or property income
- Canada Pension Plan benefits, 56(1)(a)(i)
- capital and, combined, 16(1), (4), (5)
- • paid to non-resident, 214(2)
- cash method of reporting (farming or fishing), 28(1)–(3)
- chief source of, 31
- cod fisherman, *see* Fishing: compensation programs
- computation of, *see* Computation of income
- death benefit, 56(1)(a)(iii)
- debenture, *see* Bond
- deferred profit sharing plan, receipts from, 56(1)(i)
- destruction of livestock, from, *see also* Livestock
- determination of, by Minister, 152(1.11), (1.12)
- dividends, 82(1)
- • non-resident corporation, from, 90
- “earned” for RRSP purposes, defined, 146(1)“earned income”
- “earned in the year in a province” defined, 120(4)
- earned in the year in a province by an individual, defined, Reg. Part XXVI
- earned or realized by any corporation after 1971, 55(2), (5)(b), (c)
- employee benefits plan
- • benefits, 6(1)(g)
- employment benefits, 6(1)
- employment insurance benefits, 6(1)(f), 56(1)(a)(iv)
- exclusions from, *see* Exemptions
- exempt, *see* Exemptions
- exploration and development expenses, recovery of, 59(3.2)
- “for the year” defined, 56(9)
- foreign resource property disposed of, 59(1)
- from active business, defined, 95(1), 125(7)
- from property, for dividend refund, 129(4)“income” or “loss”
- gaining or producing, purpose, 18(1)(a), Reg. 1102(1)(c)
- grants under certain government programs, 56(1)(s)
- indirect payments, 56(2)
- “investment income” defined, 110.6(1)
- *Labour Adjustment Benefits Act*, benefits under, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502(a)
- legal costs recovered, 56(1)(l), (l.1)
- life insurance policy
- • proceeds of disposition of interest in, 56(1)(j)
- logging operations, from, defined, 127(2)“income for the year from logging operations in the province”



**Income (cont'd)**

- maintenance payments, 56(1)(b), (c), (c.2)
- non-resident, of, 250.1(b)
- none, equivalent to zero income, 3(f)
- office or employment, from, 5(1), 6(1)
- old age security, 56(1)(a)(i)
- other sources of, 56–59.1
- pension, 56(1)(a)(i), 57
- place, from sources in, 4
- policyholder's, 148(1), (1.1)
- prize for achievement, 56(1)(n)
- professional business, from, WIP deferral until 2017, 34
- Program for Older Worker Adjustment, income assistance, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502(b)
- property transferred to minor, from
  - imputed to transferor, 75(2)
- property transferred to spouse, from, 212(12)
- property transferred to spouse or minor, 74.1
- Quebec Parental Insurance Plan benefits, 56(1)(a)(vii)
- refund of payments, deductible, 60(q)
- registered education savings plan, amounts received, 56(1)(q)
- registered retirement income fund, amounts received, 56(1)(t)
- registered retirement savings plan, amounts received from, 56(1)(h)
- repeated failures to report, penalty for, 163(1)
- research grant, 56(1)(o)
- resource property disposed of
  - prior reserve for uncollected amount, 59(2)
- retirement compensation arrangement
  - benefits under, 56(1)(x), (z)
  - disposition of interest in, 56(1)(y)
- retiring allowance, 56(1)(a)(ii)
- rights to, transferred, 56(4)
  - non-resident tax not applicable, 212(12)
- salary deferral arrangement, benefit under, 56(1)(w)
- Saskatchewan Pension Plan benefits, 56(1)(a)(i)(C)
- scholarship, 56(1)(n)
  - refund of, 56(1)(p)
- social assistance payments, 56(1)(u)
- source, from, 4
- splitting, *see* Income splitting
- superannuation benefits, 56(1)(a)(i), 57
- supplementary unemployment benefits, 56(1)(g)
- support payments, 56(1)(b), (c), (c.2)
- tax on, *see also* Tax
  - non-deductible, 18(1)(t)
- taxable, *see* Taxable income
- taxation year, for, 3
- transitional assistance under auto pact, 56(1)(a)(v)
- trust, of
  - accumulating, *see* Accumulating income (of trust)
  - defined, 108(3)
- workers' compensation benefits, 56(1)(v)

**Income attribution, see** Attribution rules**Income averaging, see** Averaging of income**Income-averaging annuity contract**

- defined, 61(4), 248(1)
- payment under
  - non-resident, to, 212(1)(n)
- withholding tax, 153(1)(k)

**Income bond**

- defined, 248(1)
- interest paid on, not deductible, 18(1)(g)
- payment on deemed to be a dividend, 15(3), (4)

**Income from a mine**

- defined, Reg. 1104(5), (6)

**Income from a non-qualifying business**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Income from an active business, see** Active business: income from**Income from property, see** Property: income from**Income interest in trust, see also** Trust (or estate)

- cost of, 106(1.1)
- defined, 108(1), 248(1)
- disposition of, 106(2)
- income inclusion, 106(1)
- property distributed in satisfaction of, 106(3)

**Income maintenance insurance plan**

- employer's contribution, whether a taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
- payment to employee under, taxable, 6(1)(f); ITAR 19

**Income replacement benefits, taxable, 56(1)(r)****Income setoff adjustment, see** Transfer pricing income setoff adjustment**Income shortfall adjustment**

- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)

**Income splitting, see also** Attribution rules

- Family Tax Cut (2014-15), 119.1
- partnership income, 103
- pension income, *see* Pension: income: splitting with spouse
- spouses or common-law partners, approved (2014-15), 119.1
- tax on children at high rate, 120.4, *see also* Split income: tax on
- testamentary trusts, 104(2)

**Income-splitting tax, 120.4**

- death, consequence of, 120.4(1)“excluded amount”(a), (c); 120.4(1.1)(b), (c)(ii)
- spouse of person over 65, 120.4(1.1)(c)(i)

**Income tax, see** everywhere**Income Tax Application Rules, see after text of ITA****Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act, see** Table of Contents**Income trust, see** SIFT trust**Incontinent person, see also** Mental or physical impairment

- products for use by, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(i)

**Incorporated employee, see** Personal services business**Incorporated in Canada**

- defined, 248(1)“corporation”, “corporation incorporated in Canada”

**Incorporation expenses**

- deductible up to \$3,000, 20(1)(b)
- excess included in goodwill, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14.1

**Incorporeal property, see** Corporeal property**Indebtedness, see also** Debt; Loan

- defined, for deemed settlement of debt on amalgamation, 80(3)
- income of foreign affiliate from, 95(2)(a.3), 95(2.4), (2.5)“indebtedness”
- to non-resident trust, reporting requirement, 233.5(1)

**Indemnity**

- payment, provincial, excluded from income, 81(1)(q)
- reserve for, not deductible, 20(7)

**Independent personal services, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. V:9, VII****Indexed debt obligation**

- adjusted cost base of, 53(1)(g.1), 53(2)(l.1)
- amount deemed paid and received as interest, 16(6), Reg. 7001
- deduction from income, 20(1)(c), 16(6)
- defined, 248(1)
- excluded from annual interest accrual rules, 12(3), 12(11)“investment contract”(k)
- interest included in income, 12(1)(c), 16(6)
- prescribed amount, Reg. 7001

## Index

### **Indexed payment**

- defined, re indexed debt obligation, Reg. 7001(7)

### **Indexed security investment plan**

- transition for 1986, 47.1(28)

### **Indexing (for inflation)**

- Child Tax Benefit before July 2016 and starting July 2020, 122.61(5)
- tax brackets, credits and dollar thresholds, 117.1(1), (1.1)
- tax-free savings account contribution limit, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(d)

### **India, see also Foreign government**

- trust resident in, 93.3
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 24

### **Indian**

- credit for First Nations Tax payable, 120(2.2)
- exemption from tax, 81(1)(a)
- • exempt income eligible for contribution to pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)“exempt earned income”, 147.5(31)–(34)
- resident in Canada without permanent resident status
- • entitled to Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“eligible individual”(e)(v)
- • entitled to GST Credit, 122.5(2)(c)
- residential school settlement, *see* Indian Residential Schools Settlement trust
- tax evasion offences, 239(5)

### **Indian Residential Schools Settlement trust**

- income of, non-taxable, 81(1)(g.3)(i)(C)

### **Indicator re foreign trust, see Non-arm’s length indicator**

### **Indirect assistance**

- taxable, 12(1)(x)(i)(C)

### **Indirect payments**

- corporation, by
- • person paid through intermediary as proceeds of disposition of property, 183.1(5)
- deemed income, 56(2)
- distribution of corporate surplus, tax on, 183.1(5)

### **Indirectly**

- meaning of, 17.1(1) (Notes)

### **Individual**

- bankrupt, 128(2)
- computation of tax, 117–122.91
- computation of taxable income, order of application, 111.1
- credits, 118–118.95
- defined, 248(1)
- • excludes trust for purpose of home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(1)
- • excludes trust for purpose of Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
- fiscal period of, 249.1(1)(b)(i)
- gifts, deduction from tax, 118.1(3)
- income earned in the year in a province, Reg. Part XXVI
- “income for the year” defined, 120(3)
- instalment base, Reg. 5300
- instalment payments, 155, 156
- • “instalment base” defined, 161(9)(a)
- insufficient instalment payments
- • interest limitation, 161(4)
- mentally or physically impaired, *see* Mental or physical impairment
- over 65, deduction, 118(2)
- • unused, transfer to spouse, 118.8
- payment of tax, 155, 156
- • instalment base, 155(2), 156(3)
- • remainder, 158
- rates of tax, 117(2)
- • abatement re provincial schooling allowance, 120(2)
- • addition to tax for income not earned in province, 120(1)

- • annual adjustment, 117.1
- resident for part of year, 114
- returns, 150(1)(d), (e)
- surtax, 180.1 [repealed]
- tax credits, 118
- • ordering of, 118.92
- taxation year of, 249(1)(b)

### **Individual pension plan**

- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- • Minister may waive definition, Reg. 8300(1.1)
- minimum amount, Reg. 8500(1)“IPP minimum amount”
- minimum withdrawal, Reg. 8503(26)
- permissible distribution, Reg. 8502(d)(x)
- provisional PSPA in relation to, Reg. 8304(10)
- special rules for designated plans, Reg. 8515

### **Individual Retirement Account, see also Foreign retirement arrangement**

- exempt from Canadian withholding tax, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty, Reg. Part XXI:2
- prescribed as foreign retirement arrangement, Reg. 6803

### **Inducement payments**

- cancellation of lease, *see* Lease cancellation payment
- election re adjusted cost base, 53(2)(s), 53(2.1)
- election to offset against outlay or expense, 12(2.2)
- included in income, 12(1)(x)
- prescribed amount, Reg. 7300
- received by beneficiary of trust, or partner, 12(2.1)
- repayment of, 20(1)(hh)

### **Industrial electrician**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### **Industrial instrument mechanic**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### **Industrial mechanic (millwright)**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### **Industrial mineral mines**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(g), 1104(3), Reg. Sch. V

### **Industrial minerals**

- producing, excluded from M&P credit, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”(g)

### **Ineligible individual**

- defined, 149.1(1)
- managing or controlling charity
- • CRA can refuse to register charity, 149.1(25)
- • CRA can revoke registration of charity, 149.1(4.1)(e)
- • CRA can suspend registration, 188.2(2)
- managing or controlling Canadian amateur athletic association
- • CRA can refuse to register RCAA, 149.1(25)
- • CRA can revoke registration of RCAA, 149.1(4.2)(c)

### **Ineligible property**

- defined, for cost base bump on windup, 88(1)(c)(iii)–(vi)

### **Ineligible use**

- for captured carbon, defined, 127.44(1)

### **Infant**

- prone to sudden infant death syndrome
- • alarm, medical expense, Reg. 5700(r)

### **Infirm beneficiary**

- defined, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(a)(i)(A)

### **Infirm dependant, see also Mental or physical impairment**

- credit for, 118(1)B(d), (e)
- preferred beneficiary election, 108(1)“preferred beneficiary”(a)(ii)(A)
- training courses to care for, medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.8)

### **Inflation adjustment period**

- defined, re indexed debt obligations, Reg. 7001(7)

- Inflation indexing**, *see* Indexing (for inflation)
- Influence over a corporation**
- whether constitutes *de facto* control, 256(5.1), (5.11)
- Informal procedure appeals**, 170
- Informant payments (for leads on international tax evasion)**
- disclosure of information by CRA to informer, 241(4)(r)
  - payment to province only after collected by CRA, 152(10)(b)
  - payments included in income, 56(1)(z.4)
    - • deduction for repayment, 60(z.1)
    - • non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(x)
    - • • information return, Reg. 202(2)(m)
    - • withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(s), Reg. 103(9)
- Information**
- communication of, 241
  - demand for, 231.2(1)(a)
  - exchange of between tax authorities, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVII
  - failure to provide, in return, penalty for, 162(5)
  - foreign-based, 231.6
  - laid, *see* Information or complaint
  - outside Canada
    - • foreign-based information or document, 231.6
    - • tax shelter investment information, 143.2(13), (14)
  - requirement to provide, 231.2(1)(a)
  - return, *see* Information return
- Information exchange agreement**, *see* Tax information exchange agreement
- Information or complaint**
- laid or made, 244(1)
  - limitation on prosecutions, 244(4)
  - territorial jurisdiction, 244(3)
  - two or more offences in one, 244(2)
- Information return**, Reg. 200–238
- actor (non-resident), payment to, Reg. 202(1.1)
  - apprenticeship grant, Reg. 200(2)(b.1)
  - avoidance transactions, 237.3(2)
  - bond interest, accrued, Reg. 211
  - Canada Savings Bonds, cash bonus, Reg. 220
  - Canadian Wheat Board Farmers' Trust, 135.2(15)
  - ceasing to be resident in Canada, value of assets, 128.1(9)
  - certified films, Reg. 225
  - charitable donation returned to donor, 110.1(16), 118.1(27), Reg. 3501.1
  - charity, 149.1(14)
  - construction contracts, Reg. 238
  - contract payments
    - • construction, Reg. 238
    - • federal government, Reg. 237
  - corporation
    - • transactions with non-resident, non-arm's length persons, 233.1
  - country-by-country reporting, multinational groups, 233.8
  - demand for, 233
  - distribution of taxpayer's portion of, Reg. 209
  - educational status, Reg. 203
  - electric, gas or steam corporations, Reg. 213
  - electronic filing required, Reg. 205.1
    - • penalty, 162(7.02)
  - electronic funds transfers, 244.2(1), 244.6
  - electronic mail of, Reg. 209(3)–(5)
  - eligible funeral arrangement, Reg. 201(1)(f)
  - email of, Reg. 209(3)–(5)
  - emigration, value of assets, 128.1(9)
  - employees stock option deferral, Reg. 200(5)
  - employees profit sharing plan, Reg. 212
  - energy conversion program, Reg. 224
  - farm support payments, Reg. 234–236
  - federal government contract, Reg. 237
    - • first home savings account, Reg. 219
    - • foreign affiliate, 233.4
    - • foreign plan PSPA, Reg. 8402(2)
    - • foreign property, investment in, 233.3
    - • foreign trust
      - • • distributions from, 233.5
      - • • indebtedness to, 233.5
      - • • transfers to, 233.2(4)
    - • government contract, Reg. 237
    - • government-sponsored retirement arrangement, Reg. 8402.1
    - • home insulation program, Reg. 224
    - • interest expense denied, transferred to other group member, 18.2(5)
    - • international electronic funds transfers, 244.2(1), 244.6
    - • journalism organization, 149.1(14.1)
    - • labour organization or labour trust, 149.01 [repealed]
    - • legal representative, Reg. 206
    - • life insurer, Reg. 217
    - • making of regulations re, 221(1)(d)
    - • NISA Fund No. 2, Reg. 201(1)(e)
    - • non-profit organization, 149(12), 150(1)(a)
    - • non-profit R&D corporation, 149(7)
    - • non-qualified investment acquired by RRIF, Reg. 215(3)
    - • non-qualified investment acquired by RRSP, Reg. 214(2)
    - • non-qualified investment acquired by TFSA, Reg. 223(3)
    - • non-resident claiming treaty protection, 150(1)(a)(ii)
    - • non-resident transactions, 233.1–233.7
    - • oil substitution program, Reg. 224
    - • Part IV.1 tax, 187.5
    - • Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(1)
    - • partnership, Reg. 229, 229.1
    - • past service pension adjustment, Reg. 8402
    - • patronage payments, Reg. 218
    - • penalty for failure to file electronically, 162(7.02)
    - • penalty for failure to make, 162(7)(a)
    - • pension adjustment, Reg. 8401
    - • pension adjustment correction, Reg. 8402(4), 8402.01(4.1)
    - • pension adjustment reversal, Reg. 8402.01
    - • political contributions, 230.1(2), Reg. 2001
    - • pooled registered pension plan, Reg. 213
    - • public
      - • • registered charity, 149.1(14)
    - • public partnership, Reg. 229.1
    - • public trust, Reg. 204.1
    - • qualified investments, Reg. 221
    - • RRIF loss carryback to deceased's return, Reg. 215(6)
    - • RRSP loss carryback to deceased's return, Reg. 214(6)
    - • registered Canadian amateur athletic association, 149.1(14)
    - • registered education savings plan, 146.1(13.1), (15)
    - • registered journalism organization, 149.1(14.1)
    - • registered pension plan, Reg. 8409
    - • registered retirement income funds, Reg. 215
    - • registered retirement savings plan, Reg. 214, 214.1
    - • reportable transactions, 237.3(2)
    - • resource flow-through shares, Reg. 228
    - • SR&ED corporation, 149(7)
    - • security transactions, Reg. 230
    - • social assistance payment, Reg. 233
    - • Social Insurance Number, use of, 237(2)
    - • specified retirement arrangement PSPA, Reg. 8402(3)
    - • stock option deferral, Reg. 200(5)
    - • students, Reg. 203
    - • TFSA, Reg. 223
    - • tax shelter
      - • • participant, 237.1(6), 237.3(2)
      - • • promoter, 237.1(7), 237.3(2)
    - • transactions with non-residents, 233.1–233.7
    - • trust, Reg. 204, 204.1

## Index

- Information return (*cont'd*)
  - trust or corporation re Part XI tax, Reg. 207
  - tuition fees, Reg. 203
  - union, 149.01 [repealed]
  - Universal Child Care Benefit, Reg. 200(6)
  - video tapes, Reg. 225
  - withholding of tax, Reg. 210
  - workers' compensation payment, Reg. 232
- Inheritance**, *see also* Death of taxpayer
  - debt forgiveness rules do not apply, 80(2)(a)
- In-home care of relative**
  - before 2017, tax credit, 118(1)B(c.1)
- Initial deadline**
  - defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
- Initial non-qualified investment**
  - defined, 204
- Initial transportation charges**
  - defined (for pre-1966 cars), Reg. 1102(11)
- Injection substances**
  - deduction for, 20(1)(mm)
- Injury, personal, property acquired as award for income from, exempt**, 81(1)(g.1), (g.2)
- In-laws, dependent**, 118(6)(b)
- Innovative regulatory capital**, *see* Regulated innovative capital
- Input tax credit**, *see* Goods and services tax (GST): input tax credit
- Inquiry**
  - authorized by Minister, 231.4
  - compliance required, 231.5(2)
  - rights of person subjected to, 231.4(6)
  - rights of witness at, 231.4(5)
  - seizure of documents
    - copies of, 232(13)
- Insider of a corporation**
  - defined, Reg. 4803(1)
- Insolvency**, *see also* Bankruptcy; Financial difficulty (taxpayer in)
  - insurance corporation, group disability insurance top-up payments, 6(17), (18)
- Inspection**, *see* Audit
- Inspector**
  - defined, for surveys under *Canada Shipping Act*, Reg. 3600(2)
- Installation project**
  - more than 12 months, situs permanent establishment, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. V(3)
- Instalment base**
  - defined
    - corporations, 157(4), Reg. 5301
    - individuals, farming or fishing business, 155(2), Reg. 5300
    - other individuals, 156(3), 161(9), Reg. 5300
- Instalment payments (Instalments)**
  - capital and income combined, 16(1)
  - ceasing to be resident in Canada, 128.1(5)
  - dependent on use, 12(1)(g)
  - Part VI.2 tax paid over 5 years, 191.5(9)
  - sale of property, *see* Reserve
  - tax, of
    - amounts deemed to be, 161(8)
    - annual, deceased taxpayer's, Reg. 1001
    - contra interest, 161(2.2)
    - corporations, 157
    - *de minimis* rule, 156.1(1), 157(2.1)
    - death of taxpayer, not required after, 156.1(2)
    - deficient
      - interest offset method, 161(2.2)
      - interest payable, 161(2)
      - limitation re corporations, 161(4.1)
      - penalty, 163.1
      - when certain tax credits deemed paid, 161(10)
    - estate, whether exempt, 156.1(2)(c)
    - farming or fishing income (individuals), 155, 156.1(2)
    - individuals, 156, 156.1
    - instalment base, defined, 161(9)(a), Reg. Part LIII
    - late, penalty for, 163.1
    - mutual fund trust, 156(2), 157(2)
    - offset interest, 161(2.2)
    - Part XII.3 tax, 211.3
    - SIFT trust, 157(2)
    - small corporation, 157(1.1)–(1.5)
    - transfers between accounts, 221.2
    - trust distributing property to non-resident, 107(5.1)
- Instalment sale**
  - reserve for capital gain, 40(1)(a)(iii)
- Instalment threshold**
  - defined, 156.1
- Institution**
  - costs of care in, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(e)
  - gifts to
    - by corporation, deduction for, 110.1(1)(c)
    - by individual, credit for, 118.1(1)“total cultural gifts”
- Instrument**, *see* Musical instrument
- Insulation grant**, *see* Home insulation grant
- Insulator (heat and frost)**
  - apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Insulin, medical expense**, 118.2(2)(k)
- Insurance**
  - accidental death, not included in group life insurance benefit, Reg. 2700(2)
  - corporation, *see* Insurance corporation
  - defined to include reinsurance, 138(12)
  - group plans
    - employer's contributions not includable in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(i)
      - life insurance, portion of premium taxable, 6(4)
    - paid-up, deduction for, 18(9.01)
    - policy, *see* Insurance policy
    - premiums, *see* Premium
    - proceeds
      - in respect of depreciable property, taxable, 12(1)(f)
      - risks in Canada, by foreign affiliate, 95(2)(a.2)
      - sickness, accident, etc., benefits taxable, 6(1)(f); ITAR 19
- Insurance agent or broker**
  - reserve for unearned commissions, 32
- Insurance contract**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Insurance corporation**, *see also* Financial institution; Life insurance corporation
  - amalgamation, 87(2.2)
  - amortized cost, where meaning varied, 138(13)
  - bad debts
    - deduction for, 20(1)(p)(ii)
    - inclusion in income, 12.4
  - cash flow adjustment, Reg. 2412
  - computation of income, 138(1), (6), 138(9), 140
  - deduction for amounts paid or credited to policyholders, 140(1)
  - deductions not allowed, 138(5)–(5.2), (8)
  - deemed not to be private corporation, 141.1
  - defined, 248(1)
  - definitions, 138(12)
  - demutualization, 139.1
  - deposit, *see* Deposit insurance corporation
  - disposition of Canadian securities, 39(5)(e)



## Index

### Insurance corporation (*cont'd*)

- earthquake reserves, Reg. 1400(3)L
- electronic filing not required, Reg. 205.1(2)(a)
- exempt under Part IV, 186.1(b)
- farmers and fishermen, of
  - exemption for, 149(1)(t), 149(4.2)
  - limitation, 149(4.1)
- foreign affiliate, *see* Foreign affiliate: insurer
- gross investment revenue, defined, 138(12)
- guarantee fund, deduction for payment to, Reg. 1400(3)G
- guarantees etc.
  - acquired from, in amalgamation, 87(2)(h)(iii)
  - reserve for, 20(1)(l.1)
- IFRS 17 changes (2023), transitional rules, 138(16)–(25), 142.51
- inclusion in computing income for 1988 taxation year, 140(2)
- insolvent, group disability insurance top-up payments, 6(17), (18)
- liabilities of, determination for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)C(ii)(B), (C)
- life, *see* Life insurance corporation
- loan/lending asset
  - acquired from, in amalgamation, 87(2)(h)(ii)
  - reduction in value of
    - limitation on deduction re, 18(1)(s)
- loans etc. acquired in ordinary course of business, 20(27)
- mark-to-market rules apply, 138(10)
- mutualization proposal, 139
- negative reserves, 12(1)(e.1), 20(22), Reg. 1400(2)
- non-resident, Reg. 219(4)–(8), 800–805.1, 2401
  - branch tax elections, Reg. 2403
  - change in use rules, 138(11.3)–(11.41), (11.6)
  - computation of income, 138(11.91)
  - domestication of branch operation, 138(11.5)
  - eligible property for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(b)
    - excluded property, Reg. 810
    - qualified related corporation, 138(12)
  - registered, *see* Registered non-resident insurer
  - transfer of insurance business, 138(11.5)
    - anti-avoidance provisions, 138(11.7)
    - computation of income, 138(11.92)
    - contributed surplus, computation of, 138(11.9)
    - depreciable property, rules re, 138(11.8)
    - paid-up capital, computation of, 138(11.7)
- non-segregated property, 138(12)
- participating life insurance policy, defined, 138(12)
- policy loan, defined, 138(12), 148(9)
- policy reserves, Reg. 1400–1408
  - life insurance, 138(3)(a)(i)
    - post-1995 policies, Reg. 1404
    - pre-1996 policies, Reg. 1401(1)
  - negative, 20(1)(e.1), 20(22), Reg. 1400(2)
  - non-life insurance, 20(7)(c), Reg. 1400
  - regulations, Reg. 1400–1408
- property acquired on default in payment, 138(11.93)
- “property used by it in the year in, or held by it in the year in the course of”, 138(12)
  - defined, Reg. 2400
- registered, *see* Registered non-resident insurer
- regulations, Reg. Part XXIV
- reserve for unpaid claims, *see also* policy reserves; unpaid claims reserve adjustment
  - life insurance, 138(3)(a)(ii)
    - post-1995 policies, Reg. 1405
  - limitation, 18(1)(e.1)
  - negative, 12(1)(e.1), 20(22), Reg. 1400(2)
  - security used or held by

- “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(g)
- segregated funds of, 138.1, Reg. Part LXI
- subsidiary, wound up, 88(1)(g)
- surplus funds derived from operations, 138(12)
- taxable capital gains, 138(2)(b), 142
- taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 403
- transfer of insurance business
  - by non-resident insurer, 138(11.5)
  - by resident insurer, 138(11.94)
- transitional rules for accounting rule changes (2023), 138(16)–(25), 142.51
- unpaid claims reserve adjustment, *see also* reserve for unpaid claims
  - claims incurred but not reported, Reg. 1400(3)D, E
  - deduction, 20(7), Reg. 1400(3)D, E
  - variation in tax basis and amortized cost, 138(13)

### Insurance holding corporation

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

### Insurance policy

- acquisition costs
  - not deductible to insurer, 18(9.02)
- disposition of, 148
  - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(iii)
  - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
- life, *see* Life insurance policy
- loan, *see* Policy loan (life insurance)
- reserves (insurer), *see* Insurance corporation: policy reserves; Insurance corporation: reserve for unpaid claims
- rider, *see* Rider

### Insurance proceeds

- constitute proceeds of disposition, 13(21)“proceeds of disposition”(c), 54“proceeds of disposition”(c)
- rollover where property replaced, 13(4), (4.1), 44

### Insurance swaps

- application of FAPI, 95(2)(a.21), (a.22)

### Insured annuity

- leveraged, *see* LIA policy

### Insurer, *see also* Insurance corporation

- defined, re life annuity contracts, 148(10)(a), Reg. 217(1)

### Intangible property, *see also* Goodwill

- patents, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14, Sch. II:Cl. 44
- relating to road, bridge, townsite, etc., capital cost, 13(7.5)(c)

### Integration

- capital dividend flow-through, 83(2), 89(1)“capital dividend account”(b)
- corporate and personal tax, 82(1)(b), 121
- intercorporate dividend flow-through, 82(1)(a), (a.1), 112(1)
- Part IV tax flow-through, 186(1)(b)

### Intellectual property, *see* Copyright; Patent; Trade mark, representation expenses

### Inter vivos trust, *see also* Trust (or estate)

- defined, 108(1)

### Interac Corp.

- prescribed payment card corporation share, Reg. 9002.1(a)(i), (ii)

### Inter-American Development Bank

- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(ii))

### Intercorporate dividends generally tax-free, 112, 113

### Interest (in property, etc.)

- beneficial, in trust, meaning of, 248(25)
- capital, in trust, *see also* Trust (or estate)
- family farm partnership, in, 110.6(1)
- family fishing partnership, in, 110.6(1)
- income, in trust, *see also* Trust (or estate)
- life, in real property, *see* Life estate in real property

## Index

- Interest (in property, etc.) (*cont'd*)
  - partnership, *see* Partnership interest
  - policy loan, re, defined, 138(12), Reg. 1408(1)
  - qualifying, *see* Qualifying interest (in respect of foreign affiliate)
  - real property, in, defined, 248(4)
  - taxable Canadian property, in, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(l)
  - trust, *see* Trust (or estate): interest in
- Interest (money)**
  - accrued
    - corporations, partnerships, trusts, 12(3)
    - deduction on disposition of debt obligation, 20(21)
    - deemed, 12(9)
    - inclusion in income, 12(3), (4), (9)
    - individuals, 12(4)
    - on amalgamation, 87(2)(j.4)
    - prescribed debt obligation, on, 12(9), Reg. 7000
    - to date of death, 70(1)(a)
  - allowable refund of N.R.O., on, 133(7.01), (7.02)
  - annual reporting, *see* accrued (*above*)
  - benefit from loan, deemed to be, 80.5
  - bond
    - accrued, to date of transfer, 20(14)
    - information returns, Reg. 211
    - purchased at discount, 16(3)
  - borrowed money used to acquire land, on
    - defined, 18(3)“interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land”
    - not deductible, 18(2), (2.1)
    - partner, by, 18(2.1)
  - borrowed money used to acquire property no longer owned, 20.1(1)
  - borrowed money used to invest in deferred income plan, 18(11)
  - borrowed money used to invest in shares, 20(1)(c)
  - capital and, combined, 16(1)
    - on expropriation assets, 80.1(3)
  - capital gains refund, on
    - mutual fund corporation, 131(3.1), (3.2)
    - mutual fund trust, 132(2.1), (2.2)
  - capitalization into cost of property, 21
  - compounded daily, 248(11)
  - coupons to be identified as to taxable and non-taxable obligations, 240(2)
  - debt obligation, on, 20(14.1)
    - mark-to-market property of financial institution, 142.5(3)
  - debt relating to the acquisition of land, on
    - defined, 18(3)“interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land”
  - deductible, *see also* borrowed money used ... (*above*)
    - general rule, 20(1)(c)
    - limited to 30% of EBITDA, *see* Excessive interest and financing expenses limitation (EIFEL)
    - paid under *Income Tax Act*, not deductible, 18(1)(t)
    - thin capitalization restrictions, 18(4)–(8)
  - deduction by certain corporations, limitation on, 18(4)–(6)
  - deduction restrictions, *see* deductible: limited to 30% (*above*)
  - deemed
    - amount paid by credit union re member’s share, 137(4.1)
    - benefit from loan, 80.5
    - certain shares, on, 258(5)
    - non-resident tax, 214(6), (14)
    - preferred shares, on, 258(3)
  - deemed received by corporation on loan to non-resident, 17
  - defined, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 6
  - dividend refund, on, 129(2.1), (2.2)
  - escalating interest GICs, Reg. 7000(2)(c.1)
  - expense
    - amount deductible, 20(1)(c), (d)
    - compound, 20(1)(d)
    - election to capitalize, 21(1)
    - employee’s automobile or aircraft, 8(1)(j)(i)
    - limitation on deduction by certain corporations, 18(4)–(6)
    - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(b), (c), (c.2), (e.1)
    - policy loans, on, 20(2.1), 138(12)“interest”, Reg. 4001
  - expropriation assets, on
    - election re, 80.1(2)
    - forgiven, 80(2)(b)
    - fully exempt, *see* Fully exempt interest
  - income bond, on, deemed dividend, 15(3)
    - non-resident corporation, 15(4)
  - income from business or property, 12(1)(c)
    - whether specified investment business, 125(7)“specified investment business”
  - increasing rates, income accrual, Reg. 7000(2)(c.1)
  - instalments of tax, late or insufficient, 161(2)
    - additional 3% payable, 161(3)
    - limitation, 161(4), (4.1)
    - not deductible, 18(1)(t)
    - offset, 161(2.2)
    - scientific research tax credit, when deemed paid, 161(10)
    - share-purchase tax credit, when deemed paid, 161(10)
    - where not payable, 161(2.1)
  - interest repaid, on, 164(4)
  - loss carryback, effect of, 161(7)
  - loss of source of income, 20.1(1)
  - obligation issued at a discount, 16(3)
  - offset
    - arrears interest against refund interest, 161.1
    - early instalments against late instalments, 161(2.2)
  - paid on death duties, deduction, 60(d)
    - paid or payable, deduction for, *see* deductible (*above*)
  - paid to non-resident, withholding tax, 212(1)(b)
    - by wholly-owned subsidiary, 218
    - to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XI
  - participating debt, *see* Participating debt interest
  - payable
    - carryback re minimum tax, no effect, 161(7)
  - penalty, on, 161(11)
  - penalty or bonus, treated as interest expense, 18(9.1)
  - prepaid, deduction for, 18(9), (9.2)–(9.8)
  - prescribed rate, Reg. 4301
  - property transferred from spouse, 74.1
  - rate of, Reg. 4301
  - rate reduction payments, treated as interest expense, 18(9.1)
  - refunds and repayments, on, 164(3)–(4)
  - repayment of, deduction for, 20(1)(ll)
  - spouse, property transferred to, 74.1, *see also* Attribution rules
  - stapled security, on, 18.3(3)
  - student loan, paid, credit for, 118.62
  - tax withheld but not remitted, on, 227(9.3)
  - unclaimed at year-end
    - withholding tax, 153(4)
    - effect of remittance, 153(5)
  - unpaid tax, on, 161(1), 227(9.3)
    - adjustment of foreign tax, 161(6.1)
    - grace period to pay balance, 161.2
    - income in blocked currency, 161(6)
    - loss carryback, effect of, 164(5), (5.1)
    - none, re participation certificate, 161(5)
    - not deductible, 18(1)(t)
  - offset
    - arrears interest against refund interest, 161.1
    - early instalments against late instalments, 161(2.2)
  - Part III, 185(2)
    - Part III.1, 185.2(2)

- Interest (money) (*cont'd*)
- Part IV, 187(2)
  - Part V, 189(7)
  - Part X, 202(5)
  - Part XII.3, 211.5
  - Part XII.4 tax, 211.6(5)
  - Part XII.5 tax, 211.82
  - retroactive to application date of provision, 221.1
  - up to \$25, may be cancelled, 161.3
  - waiver of, 220(3.1)
  - withholding tax, 212(1)(b)
- Interest and financing expenses**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), (13), 248(1)
  - interest deduction limited to 30% of EBITDA, 18.2(2)
- Interest and financing revenues**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), (12), (14), 248(1)
  - reduces limitation on interest expense, 18.2(2)A
- Interest coupon holder**
- defined, 212(21)(a)
- Interest coupon stripping**
- anti-avoidance rules, 212(1)(b)(i)(B), 212(21)–(23)
- Interest-free loan**, *see* Loan: interest-free
- Interest gross-up period**
- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(15)(c)(ii)C
- Interest in a family farm or fishing partnership**
- defined, 70(10)
  - rollover, 70(9)–(9.31), 73(3)–(4.1)
- Interference with remittances of tax withheld**, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
- Intergenerational transfers**
- attribution of income or loss, 74.1(2)
  - farm or fishing property
  - *inter vivos*, 73(3)–(4.1)
  - on death, 70(9)–(9.31)
- Interim receiver**
- withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)(d)
- Internal Revenue Service (U.S.)**, *see also* United States
- collection of Canadian tax, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI A
  - competent authority procedures, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI
  - exchange of information with CRA, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVII
- Internal waters**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- International agencies, prescribed**, Reg. 806.1
- International Air Transport Association**
- employment income of non-Canadians, deduction for, 110(1)(f)(iv)
- International Bank for Reconstruction and Development**
- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(i))
- International banking centre until 2013**, 33.1
- International development assistance programs**
- person working on deemed resident in Canada, 250(1)(d)
  - prescribed, Reg. 3400
- International Finance Corporation**
- bonds of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(l)(i.1))
- International Financial Reporting Standards**
- effect of, 9(1) (Notes)
  - IFRS 17 changes for insurers (2023), 138(16)–(25)
  - insurers, application to, 138(17.1)
  - liabilities and reserves to be computed gross of reinsurance, Reg. 2400(1)“Canadian reserve liabilities”
  - transition year, 138(12)“transition year”(b)
  - meaning of, 138(12.2)
  - transitional changes for insurers (2023), 138(16)–(25)
- International organization**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
  - employment income from
  - deduction, 110(1)(f)(iii)
  - tax credit, 126(3)
  - interest paid to, withholding tax exemption, Reg. 806
- International shipping**
- aircraft used in
  - lease payments exempt from withholding tax, 212(1)(d)(xi)
  - corporation, residence of, 250(6)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - income of non-resident from, exempt, 81(1)(c)
  - non-resident’s income from, exempt, 81(1)(c)
  - residence of shipping corporation, 250(6)–(6.04)
  - service provider deemed to have international shipping as principal business, 250(6.02), (6.03)
- International sport federation, eligibility requirements of**, *see* Amateur athlete trust
- International tax**
- advisory panel, *see* Advisory Panel on International Taxation
  - conventions, *see* Tax treaty
  - dividends received from foreign corporations, 90, 113
  - foreign accrual property income, 91, 95
  - foreign tax credit, 126, *see also* Foreign tax credit
  - treaties, *see* Tax treaty
  - United States, rules re, *see* United States
  - withholding tax, 212, *see also* Withholding
- International traffic**, *see also* International shipping
- aircraft operated by non-resident in
  - capital gains on, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(b)(ii)
  - income of non-resident exempt, 81(1)(c)
  - residence of corporation, 250(6)
  - capital tax on ships and aircraft, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIII:3
  - defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(h); Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 3.1(i)
  - employee employed in, Canada, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:3
  - profits from, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VIII
- Interpolation time**
- re life insurance policy coverage, defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Interpretation, 248–260**
- definitions, 248(1)
  - *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act*, *see* Table of Contents
  - *Interpretation Act*, *see* Table of Contents
- Interpretation services**
- sign language
  - disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(A)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.4)
- Inventory**
- adding property to, non-resident, 10(12), (14)
  - adjustment
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(j.1)
  - deduction from income, 20(1)(ii)
  - inclusion in income, 12(1)(r)
  - adventure in the nature of trade, 10(1.01)
  - superficial loss rule, 18(14)–(16)
  - allowance, repealed [was 20(1)(gg)]
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(b)
  - artistic endeavour, of, 10(6)–(8)
  - ceasing to use in business, non-resident, 10(12), (14)
  - cost of
  - non-deductible expenses included in, 10(1.1)
  - defined, 12(12)(b), 248(1)
  - flipped property (residential) deemed to be, 248(1)

## Index

### Inventory (*cont'd*)

- specified debt obligation and mark-to-market property excluded, 142.6(3)
- “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(f)
- examination of property in, 231.1
- exploration and development shares, 66.3(1)
- farming business, of, *see* Farming: inventory
- financial institutions, *see* Mark-to-market property
- manner of keeping, Reg. 1800
- mark-to-market rules, *see* Mark-to-market property
- non-resident, 10(12)–(14)
- removing property from, non-resident, 10(12), (14)
- reserve on sale of, 20(1)(n), 20(8)
- where property repossessed by creditor, 79.1(4)
- sale of
  - after ceasing to carry on business, 23(1)
  - included in income, 9(1)
  - repossession by vendor in same taxation year, 79.1(5)
- share held as, stop-loss rules on disposition, 112(4)–(4.2)
- transfer to corporation, 85(1)(c.1), (e.3)
- valuation of, 10, Reg. 1801
  - adventure in the nature of trade, 10(1.01), (9)
    - change in control of corporation, 10(10)
    - consistency required, 10(2.1)
  - farming business, 28(1.2), (1.3), Reg. 1802
  - incorrect, 10(3)
  - shares, 112(4.1)
- writedown, 10(1)
  - adventure in the nature of trade, 10(1.01), (9)
    - change in control of corporation, 10(10)
  - derivatives excluded, 10(15)
  - of loan, denied, 18(1)(s)
  - superficial loss rule, 18(14)–(16)

### Investing in a Diversified Alberta Economy Act

- prescribed labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, Reg. 6700(h)
- share registered under, qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(i.14)

### Investment

- allowance, *see* Investment allowance
- business, *see* Investment business
- corporation, *see* Investment corporation
- counselling, *see* Investment counselling fees
- defined
  - for foreign affiliate dumping, 212.3(10)
  - for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)
- income, *see* Investment income
- offshore, *see* Offshore investment fund
- prohibited, *see* Prohibited investment
- property, *see* Investment property
- qualified, *see* Qualified investment
- registered, tax re, 204.4–204.7
- tax credit, *see* Investment tax credit
- tax shelter, *see* Tax shelter: investment
- time, *see* Investment time

### Investment advice, *see* Investment counselling fees

### Investment allowance

- defined
  - for large corporations tax, 181.2(4), 181.3(4)
  - for Part XIV branch tax, 219(1)(j), Reg. 808

### Investment business, *see also* Specified investment business

- of foreign affiliate
  - defined, 95(1)
  - excluded from active business, 95(1)“active business”(a)
  - start-up rule, 95(2)(k)(i)

### Investment club

- tax treatment, Information Circular 73-13 (no ITA provision)

### Investment contract, *see also* Debt obligation

- anniversary day
- accrued interest, 12(4)
- defined, 12(11)
- defined, 12(11)

### Investment contract corporation, prescribed, Reg. 6703

- exempt from Part IV tax, 186.1(b)

### Investment corporation, 130

- deduction from tax, 130(1)
- defined, 130(3)(a), 248(1)
- election not to be restricted financial institution, 131(10)
- election re capital gains dividend, Reg. 2104
- information return where share claimed to be qualified investment, Reg. 221
- mortgage, *see* Mortgage investment corporation
- not subject to mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(c)(i)
- special tax rate, 130
- taxed capital gains, 130(3)(a)
- that is not mutual fund corporation, 130(2)

### Investment counselling fees

- deductible, 20(1)(bb)
- for FHSA, RRSP, RRIF or TFSA, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)

### Investment dealer, *see also* Financial institution; Registered securities dealer

- defined, 142.2(1)
- subject to mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”

### Investment entity

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Investment expense, defined, 110.6(1)

### Investment fund

- defined, for loss restriction event rules for trusts, 251.2(1)

### Investment-grade debt

- qualified investment for RRSP etc., 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(I)(i.3), (o)); Reg. 4900(1)(j.2)

### Investment income, *see also* Property: income from

- aggregate, *see* Aggregate investment income
- associated corporation, from, 129(6)
- Canadian, defined, 129(4)
- defined, 110.6(1)
- foreign, defined, 129(4)
- information returns, Reg. 201
- life insurer’s, tax on, 211–211.5
- refundable tax on, 123.3

### Investment interest

- in a business, ITAR 23(5)“investment interest”, “1971 receivables”

### Investment loss

- business, *see* Business investment loss

### Investment manager

- defined, 44.1(1)“eligible pooling arrangement”

### Investment property

- defined
  - for deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(5)
  - foreign affiliate, 95(1)
  - insurer, Reg. 2400(1)

### Investment shortfall

- for labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, 204.82(2.1), (2.2)

### Investment tax credit, 127(5)–(36)

- addition to, 127(10.1)
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(j.6)
- annual limit, defined, 127(9)
- apprenticeship expenditures, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.4)
- assistance or government assistance, effect of, 127(18)–(21)
- continuation of predecessors, 87(2)(qq)



## Index

- Investment tax credit (*cont'd*)
- associated corporations, 127(10.3)
  - • failure to file agreement, 127(10.4)
  - Atlantic provinces, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a), 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(iii)(D), (a.1)
  - available-for-use rule, 127(11.2), 248(19)
  - CCUS, *see* CCUS tax credit
  - carbon capture, *see* CCUS tax credit
  - carryforward, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)–(h)
  - • transitional rules for change to 20 years, 127(9.01), (9.02), (36)
  - certified property
  - • ascertainment of, 127(10)(a), (b)
  - • prescribed areas, Reg. 4602
  - child care space creation, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.5)
  - • recapture if not kept for 5 years, 127(27.1)–(27.12)
  - conversion of property to commercial use, 127(9)
  - cooperative corporation, 127(6)
  - critical minerals, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.21)
  - defined, 127(9), (11.1), (12)–(12.2)
  - definitions, 127(9)
  - depreciable property acquired before change of control, 13(24), (25)
  - expenditure limit, determination of, 127(10.2), (10.6)
  - filing deadline, 37(11), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(m)
  - flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.21)
  - flow-through mining expenditure, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.2)
  - included in income, 12(1)(t)
  - • year of death, 70(1)(b)
  - limited partner, of, 127(8.1)
  - non-arm’s length transactions, 127(11.6)–(11.8), (24)
  - overpayment of tax as consequence of, 164(5), (5.1)
  - parent’s, after subsidiary wound up, 88(1)(e.3)
  - partnership, allocation to partners, 127(8)–(8.5)
  - • carbon capture (CCUS) credit, 127.44(10)
  - • non-limited partners, 127(8.3)
  - • recapture of, 127(28)
  - pre-production mining expenditures, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.3)
  - qualified property, Reg. 4600
  - • defined, 127(9), (11)
  - R&D, *see* scientific research (*below*)
  - reassessment, 152(6)(d)
  - recapture of, 127(27)–(36)
  - • deduction in later year, 37(1)(c.2)
  - refundable, 127.1
  - • defined, 127.1(2)
  - • depreciable property acquired before change of control, 13(24), (25)
  - renunciation of, by general partner, 127(8.4)
  - repayment of assistance, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(e.1), 127(10.7)
  - scientific research
  - • basic 20% credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.1)
  - • extra 15% credit, 127(10.1)
  - small business, 127(9)“qualified small-business property” [repealed], 127(9)“specified percentage”(i)
  - specified percentage, 127(9)
  - super-R&D allowance by province, federal bonus, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”, 127(10.1)(b)
  - trusts, allocation to beneficiaries, 127(7)
  - • reduces cumulative Canadian exploration expense, 127(12.3)
  - unpaid amounts, 127(26)
  - where control of corporation acquired, 127(9.1), (9.2)
  - windup of corporation, flow-through to parent, 88(1)(e.3)
- Investment time**
- defined
- • for foreign affiliate dumping, 212.3(1)
- Investment trust**, *see* Mutual fund trust
- Investor**
- defined, for intercorporate dividends, 112(2.6)
- Involuntary dispositions**
- resource property, 59.1
- Ireland**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 10
- Iron**
- processing ore, whether manufacturing or processing, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”, Reg. 5203
- Iron lung, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)
- Ironworker**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Irrigation pipe**
- construction costs deductible by farmer, 20(1)(ee)
- Israel**, *see also* Foreign government
- bonds of, *see* Israel Bonds
  - Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(c)–(e) [repealed]
  - debt of, *see* Israel Bonds
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 8
- Israel Bonds**
- eligible for RRSPs and RRIFs, 204“qualified investment”(c.1) (formerly Reg. 4900(1)(o))
- Issue estoppel**, 169(2)
- Issuer**
- FHSA, defined, 146.6(1)
  - RDSP, defined, 146.4(1)“disability savings plan”(a)(i)
  - RRSP, defined, 146(1), Reg. 214(7)
  - TFSA, defined, 146.2(1)
- Italy**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- J**
- JEC**, *see* Joint exploration corporation
- JJ Herbert Family Trust case overruled**, 214(3)(f)(i)(C)
- Jail**, *see* Offences
- Jamaica**, *see also* Foreign government
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 15
- Japan**, *see also* Foreign government
- currency of, use as functional currency, 261(1)“qualifying currency”(c.1)
  - film or video under treaty co-production, Reg. 1106(3)(c)
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
- Jeopardy assessment or jeopardy order**
- re collection restrictions, 225.2(2)
  - refund not to be paid, 164(1.2)
- Jesuit**
- income of, not taxed, 110(2)
- Jetty, capital cost allowance for**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(e), Sch. II:Cl. 3
- Jewellery**, *see* Listed personal property
- Jig, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)
- Job coaching services**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(K)
- Job retraining**
- employment insurance benefit, not included in income, 56(1)(a)(iv)
  - reimbursed tuition fees, no credit unless included in income, 118.5(1)(a)(iii)
- Joint and several liability**, *see* Liability for tax: joint and several

## Index

### **Joint contributor (to non-resident trust)**

- attribution of trust's income to electing contributors, 94(16)(a)A(ii)
- defined, 94(1)
- liability for joint contribution to trust, 94(17)

### **Joint election, *see also* Election(s)**

- defined, for pension income splitting, 60.03(1)

### **Joint exploration corporation**

- agreed portion, defined, 66(15)
- defined, 66(15)
- share, adjusted cost base, 53(2)(f.1)
- shareholder corporation, defined, 66(15)

### **Joint liability, *see* Liability for tax: joint and several**

### **Joint management area (re Gulf of St. Lawrence oil exploration)**

- deemed to be province for corporate tax reduction, 124(4)"province"
- defined, 248(1)

### **Joint partner trust, *see* Joint spousal or common-law partner trust**

### **Joint spousal or common-law partner trust, *see also* Post-1971 spousal or common-law partner trust; Trust (or estate): spouse, for**

- deduction from income, 104(6)(b)B(i)
- defined, 104(4)(a)(iv)(B), (C), 248(1)
- distribution of property to person other than taxpayer or spouse, 107(4)(a)(iii)
- preferred beneficiary election by, 104(15)(a)
- principal residence exemption, 54"principal residence"(c.1)(iii.1)(A)
- transfer by, to another trust, 104(5.8)
- transfer to, rollover, 73(1.01)(c)(iii)

### **Journalism, *see also* Qualified Canadian journalism organization; Qualifying journalism organization; Registered journalism organization**

- digital news subscription credit, 118.02
- donations to, 149.1(1)"qualified donee"(b.1)
- online news subscription credit, 118.02
- refundable labour tax credit, 125.6

### **Judge, *see also* Court**

- application to, re seized documents, 232(4), (8)
- bribery of, non-deductible, 67.5
- defined
  - for jeopardy assessment and collection, 225.2(1)
  - for search and seizure, 231
- income from professional practice, 24.1 [repealed]
- issue of search warrant, 231.3(1)-(4)
- pension plan, Reg. 8309
- powers in jeopardy proceedings, 223(11), (12)
- review of requirement to provide foreign-based information, 231.6(5)
- RRSP contribution room, Reg. 8309(2)

### **Judicial notice**

- regulations, etc., 244(12)

### **Jurisdiction**

- territorial, 244(3)

### **Juror's fees**

- taxable, 3 (*per* IT-377R)

### **Jury duty, *see* Juror's fees**

## K

### **Kaolin**

- extraction of, 248(1)"mineral resource"(d)(ii)
- included in definition of "mineral", 248(1)

### **Key employee**

- defined, for employee life and health trust (ELHT), 144.1(1)
- ELHT must not be operated primarily for, 144.1(3)(b)
- ELHT must not give more rights to, 144.1(2)(e), (f)

### **Kickbacks, *see* Illegal payments**

### **Kiddie tax, *see* Income-splitting tax**

### **Kidney machine, medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)**

### **Kilns**

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8

### **Kilometres driven, allowance for, Reg. 7306**

### **Kinder Morgan pipeline corp taxable, Reg. 7100(k)**

### **Kinship care, social assistance for**

- payments do not increase net income, 81(1)(h.1)
- payments do not prevent Canada Workers Benefit single-parent status, 122.7(1.2)
- payments do not reduce Canada Child Benefit, 81(1)(h.1)

### **Kitchen utensils**

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(c)

### **Kiwi loans, *see* Weak currency debt**

### **Know your customer procedures, *see* Anti-money laundering and know your customer procedures**

### **Koller case overruled, 81(1)(g)**

### **Korea, *see also* Foreign government**

- film or video under treaty co-production, Reg. 1106(3)(d)

### **Kruger Inc. case overruled, 10.1(7)**

### **Krull case overruled, 6(23)**

### **Kuwait**

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(f) [repealed]

## L

### **LCGE (Lifetime capital gains exemption), *see* Capital gains deduction**

### **LCT, *see* Large corporations tax (Part I.3)**

### **LIA policy**

- annual accrual taxation, Reg. 306(1)
- defined, 248(1)
- FMV of property disposed of on death, 70(5.31)
- no deduction for premiums paid, 20(1)(e.2)
- no increase in CDA for death benefit, 89(1)"capital dividend account"(d)(ii)

### **LIF, *see* Life income fund**

### **LIRA, *see* Locked-in retirement account**

### **LLC, *see* Limited liability company (U.S.)**

### **LLP, *see* Lifelong Learning Plan; Limited liability partnership**

### **LLP balance**

- defined, 146.02(1)

### **LNG, *see* Liquefied natural gas**

### **LPP, *see* Listed personal property**

### **LRE, *see* Loss restriction event**

### **LRIP, *see* Low rate income pool**

### **LSVCC, *see* Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC)**

### **La Survivance case overruled, 256(9)**

### **Laboratory services, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(o)**

### **Labour Adjustment Benefits Act**

- benefits under
  - income, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502(a)
  - withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(m), Reg. 5502(a)
- repayment of overpayment under, deduction for, 60(n)(v)

### **Labour credit**

- journalism, 125.6

### **Labour expenditure (re Canadian film/video tax credit)**

- defined, 125.4(1)
- qualified, *see* Qualified labour expenditure (re Canadian film/video tax credit)

### **Labour mobility deduction, 8(1)(t)**

### **Labour organization**

- exemption, 149(1)(k)

**Labour-sponsored funds tax credit**

- acquisition of share by RRSP, 127.4(1)“qualifying trust”, 127.4(3) [repealed]
- computation of, 127.4(3), (4)
- cooling-off period, three years, 127.4(3)
- deduction of, 127.4(2)
- defined, 127.4(1), (6), 204.8(1), 211.7(1)
- eliminated by 2017, 127.4(5), (6)
- provincial, does not reduce ACB of investment, 53(2)(k)(i)(C)
- RRSP, 127.4(1)“qualifying trust”, 127.4(6)(a)
- recovery of
  - disposition of share, 211.8
  - national LSVCC, Reg. 6706
  - provincial LSVCC, 211.7

**Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC), see also Labour-sponsored funds tax credit**

- amalgamation or merger of, 127.4(1.1), 204.85
- deemed to be mutual fund corporation, 131(8)
- discontinuance of venture capital business, 204.8(2), 204.841
- dissolution of, 204.85
- no new applications accepted (federally) since March 21/13, 204.81(1)
- prescribed, Reg. 6701
  - deemed not a public corporation unless listed, 89(1)“public corporation”(b), (c)
  - disposition of shares, capital loss, 40(2)(i)
  - exempt from Part IV tax, 186.1(b)
  - income eligible for dividend refund, 125(7)“specified investment business”
  - prescribed assistance, Reg. 6702
  - shares of
    - prescribed assistance, deduction from cost base, 53(2)(k)(i)(C)
- province discontinuing LSVCC credit program, 204.81(8.3), (8.4)
- provincial, tax on, 204.82(5)
- registered, 204.8–204.87
  - deemed to be prescribed LSVCC, Reg. 6701(c)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - disposition of, clawback, 211.8
  - eligible investment, 204.8(1)
  - refund of tax where no monthly deficiency, 204.83
  - registration conditions, 204.81(1)
  - return and payment of tax, 204.86
  - revocation of registration, 204.81(6)–(9)
  - shares of
    - acquisition by RRSP, 127.4(1)“qualifying trust”, 127.4(3)
    - adjusted cost base not reduced by credit, 53(2)(k)(i)(C)
    - credit for purchase, 127.4
    - redemption restrictions, 204.81(1)(c)(vii)
    - transfer restrictions, 204.81(1)(c)(vii)
  - tax where insufficient eligible investments, 204.82
  - rules re, 131(11)
  - voluntary de-registration, 204.81(8.1)

**Labour union, see Union****Labrador**

- deduction for individuals residing in, Reg. 7303.1(1)(f)

**Land**

- adjusted cost base, additions to, 53(1)(h), (i)
- allocation of proceeds of disposition between land and buildings, 13(21.1), 70(5)(d)
- clearing, levelling, draining, 30
- costs relating to ownership of
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(3.1)–(3.7)
- defined
  - for restrictions on deductible expenses, 18(3)
  - generally, 70(5.2) (Notes)
- donation of, *see* Ecological gifts
- drainage system, deduction, 30

- ecological, *see* Ecological gifts
- interest on debt relating to acquisition of
  - defined, 18(3)
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(2)
- inventory
  - cost to include non-deductible expenses, 10(1.1)
  - deceased taxpayer’s, 70(5.2)
- meaning of, *see* “defined” (above)
- not depreciable, Reg. 1102(2)
- rent paid before acquisition, deemed depreciable property, 13(5.2)(c)
- tillage of soil, 248(1)“farming”
- unproductive
  - limitation on deductibility of expenses, 18(2)
- used in farming business, *see also* Farm land
  - disposition of
    - loss, added to cost base, 111(6)
    - transferred to child on death, 70(9)
  - used in farming business of partnership
    - disposition of, 101

**Land drainage system, deduction, 30****Land registry**

- lien on property for various debts owing, 223(5)–(11)

**Landfill gas**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”

**Landscaping grounds**

- deductible expense, 20(1)(aa)

**Lapse-supported policy**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Large corporation**

- appeal by, only on grounds raised in objection, 169(2.1)
- capital tax on, *see* Large corporations tax (Part I.3)
- defined, 225.1(8)
- notice of objection, requirements, 165(1.11)–(1.14)
- R&D investment tax credits limited, 127(10.2)
- required to remit 1/2 of taxes in dispute, 164(1.1)(d)(ii), 225.1(7)
- required to remit source withholdings through financial institution, 153(1), Reg. 110
  - exception, 153(1.4)
- small business deduction limited, 125(5.1)(a)

**Large corporations tax (Part I.3), 181–181.71 (before 2006)****Large employer**

- required to remit source withholdings through financial institution, 153(1), Reg. 110
  - exception, 153(1.4)

**Large print-on-screen device, for use by blind person**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(C)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(o)

**Laryngeal speaking aid, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)****Laser-disk, see Digital video disk (DVD)****Last, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)****Late-filed elections or documents**

- detail on notice of objection, 165(1.12)
- generally, 220(3.2), Reg. 600
- resource taxation, 66(12.74)–(12.75)
- s. 85 rollover, 85(7)–(8)
- to trigger capital gain before corporation goes public, 48.1(3)

**Late-filed return**

- penalty, 162(1), 235

**Lather (interior systems mechanic)**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Lavrinenko case overruled, 122.6“shared-custody parent”(b)**

**Law Society**

- bar admission examination fees, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
- membership fees, deductible to employee, 8(1)(i)(i)

**Lawyer**

- appointed a judge, deferral of income, 24.1 [repealed]
- books and records required to be kept, 230(2.1)
- defined, 232(1), 248(1)
- examination fees to qualify as, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
- incorporated, *see* Professional corporation
- income of, *see* Professional practice
- misrepresentation by, penalty, 163.2
- partnership, *see* Professional partnership
- solicitor-client privilege, 232
- trust account of, excepted from rule that trust paying no tax must file T3, 150(1.2)(c), 150(1.4)

**Lead performer (for Canadian film/video tax credit)**

- defined, Reg. 1106(8)(a)

**Lead voice (for Canadian film/video tax credit)**

- defined, Reg. 1106(8)(b)

**Leads (given to CRA), *see* Informant payments****Leaf tobacco**

- processing, exempt from tobacco manufacturers' surtax, 182(2)“exempt activity”(b)

**Learning disability**

- tutoring for
  - disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(H)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.91)

**Lease**

- financing, *see* Direct financing lease
- option to purchase, *see* Option

**Lease cancellation payment, 13(5.5), 20(1)(z), (z.1)**

- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(j.5)
- limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(q)

**Lease financing amount**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- subject to deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)“interest and financing expenses”A(f)

**Lease inducement payments**

- taxable as income, 12(1)(x)

**Lease-leaseback arrangement**

- rental payments included in cost for CCA, 13(5.4)

**Lease obligation**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- income of foreign affiliate from, 95(2)(a.3)

**Leasehold interest, *see also* Interest (in property, etc.)**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(b), 1102(4)–(6), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 13, Reg. Sch. III
- deemed disposition of, 13(5.1)
- property acquired, rules, 13(5.1)
- separate classes, Reg. 1101(5h)

**Leasing costs**

- non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(d)
- passenger vehicle
  - limitation on deductibility, 67.3
  - where more than one lessor, 67.4

**Leasing properties**

- amalgamations, 16.1(4)
- assignments, 16.1(2), (3)
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(15)–(20), 1101(5c)
- defined, Reg. 1100(17)–(20)
- non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
- minimum tax, 127.52(1)(b), (c.2)(ii), 127.52(3)“rental or leasing property”
- replacement property, 16.1(5)–(7)
- rules re, 16.1
- rules where election filed, 16.1(1)–(4)
- subleases, 16.1(2), (3)

- windings-up, 16.1(4)

**Leave of absence, *see* Sabbatical arrangement****Leaving Canada, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada****Lebanon, *see also* Foreign government**

- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 9

**Legal costs, *see also* Court: costs**

- collecting or establishing right to pension benefit
  - deduction for, 60(o.1)
  - reimbursement of, taxable, 56(1)(1.1)
- collecting or establishing right to retiring allowance or severance pay
  - deduction for, 60(o.1)
  - reimbursement of, taxable, 56(1)(1.1)
- collecting or establishing right to wages
  - deduction for, 8(1)(b)
  - reimbursement of, taxable, 6(1)(j)
- conducting appeal, of, 60(o)
- deductible, 8(1)(b), 20(1)(e), 20(1)(cc), 60(o), (o.1), 62(3)(f), 118.2(2)(1.1)(i)
- financing, 20(1)(e)
- income when awarded or reimbursed, 6(1)(j), 56(1)(l), (1.1)
- lobbying, 20(1)(cc)
- moving expenses, 62(3)(f)
- objecting to assessment, 60(o)
- objecting to determination, 152(1.2)
- purchase of new home, 62(3)(f)
- relating to organ or bone marrow transplant, 118.2(2)(1.1)(i)
- representation expenses, 20(1)(cc)
- seizure of chattels, 225(2), (4)

**Legal documents**

- cost of revising for change of address, deduction, 62(3)(f)

**Legal representative**

- appropriation of property by, 159(3.1)
- clearance certificate, 159(2)
- defined, 248(1)
- liability for taxpayer's obligations, 159(1), (3)
- obligations of, 159(1)

**Legal representative of deceased taxpayer**

- application to Minister re vesting of properties, 70(5.2), (6), (9), (9.2)
- election re amounts receivable, 70(2)
  - revocation of, 70(4)
- election re losses, 164(6)
- reassessment, 152(6)
- election re payment of tax in instalments, 159(5)–(7)
- election re reserves, 72(2)
- information return, Reg. 206
- return of income, when due, 70(7)

**Legislation**

- amendment of, *see* Amendment
- citation of, *Interpretation Act* s. 40
- deemed remedial, *Interpretation Act* s. 12
- definitions, effect of, *Interpretation Act* s. 15
- headings or titles, *Interpretation Act* s. 14
- in-force date, *see* Amendments: when in force
- interpretation of, *Interpretation Act*
- marginal notes, *Interpretation Act* s. 14
- repeal of, *Interpretation Act* s. 43–45
- titles of sections, *see* Marginal notes

**Legislative assembly (or Legislature)**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
- member of, expense allowance exempt, 81(2) [before 2019]

**Lehigh Cement case overruled, 212(1)(b)(i)(B)****Lending asset, *see also* Specified debt obligation**

- cost amount of, 248(1)“cost amount”(d.1)
- defined, 248(1)
- for FAPI purposes, 95(1)“lending of money” closing words



**Lending of money**, *see also* Loan

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Lesbian couples**, *see* Common-law partner**Level-yield method (for allocation return from specified debt obligation)**

- defined, Reg. 9102(2)

**Leveraged insured annuity**, *see* LIA policy**Leveraged leasing, CCA restrictions**, Reg. 1100(15)–(20)**Lewin case overruled**, 214(3)(f)(i)(C)**Liabilities**

- determination of, for debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(1)(b)C(ii)

**Liability for incurred claims**

- defined, 138(12), Reg. 1408(1), Reg. 2400(1)

**Liability for remaining coverage**

- defined, 138(12), Reg. 1408(1), Reg. 2400(1)

**Liability for tax**

- alternative minimum tax, 127.5
- failure to withhold tax on payment to non-resident, 215(6)
- general, 2
- income from property transferred at non-arm's length, on, 160(1)–(3)
- income-splitting tax, 120.4(2)
- income trusts distributions tax, 122(1)(b)
- joint and several
  - assessment of, 160.1(3)
  - charitable organization and charitable foundation, 188(4)
  - charity making gift to second charity to delay expenditures, 188.1(11)
  - charity revocation tax, 188(2)
  - debt forgiveness reserve, asset transfer, 160.4
  - debtor and transferee following transfer of forgiven amount, 80.04(11)
  - directors and corporation, source withholdings and other amount, 227.1
  - excessive election re capital dividend or capital gains dividend, 185(4), (6)
  - excessive eligible dividend designation, 185.2(3), (5)
  - GST credit overpayment, 160.1(1.1)
  - income-splitting tax, 160(1.2)
  - legal representative and taxpayer, 159(1)
  - non-resident trust, Canadian beneficiary and contributor, 94(3)(d)(i)
    - Part III tax, 185(4), (6)
    - Part III.1 tax, 185.2(3), (5)
  - payor and non-resident, withholding tax, 227(8.1)
  - person responsible for withholding taxes, 227(5)
  - property transferred not at arm's length, 160(1)
  - property transferred to use other taxpayer's benefit, 160(1.1)
  - RCA benefits received by another, 160.3
  - RRIF, amounts received under, 160.2(2)
  - RRSP, amounts received under, 160.2(1)
  - reportable avoidance transactions penalty, 237.3(9), (10)
  - secured creditor, for remittances, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
  - transferred Part VI.1 tax, 191.3(1)(e)
  - trustee and person whose property is being managed, withholding, 227(5), (5.1)
  - trustee in bankruptcy and bankrupt corporation, 128(1)(e)
  - UI premium tax credit, 160.1(2.2)
  - minimum tax, 127.5
  - non-resident corporation
    - carrying on business in Canada, 219
    - not affected by incorrect assessment, 152(3)
    - Part I, 2
    - Part I.2, 180.2(2)
    - Part II, 182(1)
    - Part II.1, 183.1(2)
    - Part III, 184

- Part III.1, 185.2
- Part IV, 186(1)
- Part IV.1, 187.2, 187.3(1)
- Part V, 188
- Part VI, 190.1(1), (1.1), (1.2)
- Part VI.1, 191.1(1)
- Part VI.2 (for 2022), 191.5(2)
- Part IX, 196(1)
- Part IX.1, 197(2)
- Part X, 198(1), (3), 199(1), 201
- Part X.1, 204.1
- Part X.2, 204.6
- Part X.3, 204.82(1)–(3), (5), (6), 204.841
- Part X.4 tax, 204.91
- Part X.5 tax, 204.94(2)
- Part XI.01, 207.02, 207.021, 207.03, 207.04(1), (6), 207.05(1), (3)
- Part XI.1, 207.1
- Part XI.2, 207.3
- Part XI.3, 207.7(1)
- Part XI.4, 207.8(2)
- Part XI.5, 207.9(2)
- Part XII.1, 209(2)
- Part XII.2, 210.2(1), (2)
- Part XII.3, 211.1(1)
- Part XII.4, 211.6(2)
- Part XII.5, 211.8(1), 211.81
- Part XII.6, 211.91(1)
- Part XIII, 212
- Part XIII.1, 218.2(1)
- Part XIII.2, 218.3(2)
- Part XIV, 219
- partnerships distributions tax, 197(2)
- transfer of property to spouse or minor, 160(1)
- trustee, etc., 159

**Library books**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(a)

**License**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(c), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
- representation expense, 13(12), 20(1)(cc), 20(9)

**Licensed annuities provider**

- defined, 147(1), 248(1)
- RESP-eligible investments, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(c)
- RRIF-eligible investments, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.1), (b.2)
- RRSP-eligible investments, 146(1)“qualified investment”(c)–(c.2)

**Licensing of property**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Lieutenant governor**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- pension plan, Reg. 8309
- RRSP contribution room, Reg. 8309(1)

**Life annuity**

- for disabled person, rollover to RRSP, 60.011(2)(b)

**Life estate in real property**

- defined, 43.1(1)
- effect of retaining, 43.1(1)
- termination of, 43.1(2), 53(1)(o)

**Life income fund**, *see* Registered retirement income fund**Life insurance**, *see also* Life insurance corporation; Life insurance policy

- business, defined, 248(1)
- definitions, 148(9)
- group plan, whether premiums an employment benefit, 6(1)(a)(i), 6(4)
- net cost of pure insurance, Reg. 308
- policy, *see* Life insurance policy

## Index

- Life insurance (*cont'd*)
- policy loan, *see* Policy loan (life insurance)
  - policyholder
    - “adjusted cost basis” of policy, 148(9)“adjusted cost basis”
    - “child” of, 148(9)
    - deemed dispositions, 148(2)
    - disposition of interest at non-arm’s length, 148(7), (8)
    - disposition of part of interest, 148(4)
    - income from disposition of interest in policy, 148(1), (4)
  - premiums, *see* Premium
  - proceeds received as annuity, 148(6)
  - “relevant authority” defined, 148(9)
  - rules re certain policies, 148(3)
- Life insurance capital dividend**, *see also* Capital dividend account
- brought into capital dividend account, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(e)
  - defined, 248(1)
- Life insurance corporation**, *see also* Insurance corporation
- accounting rule changes, transitional rules, 138(16)–(25)
  - accumulated 1968 deficit, defined, 138(12)
  - additional taxes on, 123.6 [annual], 191.5 [2022 only]
  - building under construction etc., amount included in income re, 138(4.4)–(4.6), Reg. 2410
  - capital gain on pre-1969 property, 138(11.2)
  - capital tax, 190.1(1)
  - change in use rules, 138(11.3), (11.4), (11.41), (11.6); ITAR 26(17.1)
  - computation of income, 138(1)–(6)
  - deductions, 138(3), Reg. 1401
    - Part XII.3 tax, 138(3)(g)
  - deemed a public corporation, 141(2)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - definitions, 138(12)
  - demutualization, 139.1
  - dividends from taxable corporations, 138(6)
  - foreign taxes not deductible, 138(5.1), (8)
  - identical properties of, 138(11.1)
  - information returns, Reg. 217
  - maximum tax actuarial reserve, 138(12)
  - non-resident, 219(4)–(8), Reg. 2401
    - branch tax elections, Reg. 2403
  - provincial, conversion to mutual corporation, 139
  - real property, vacant or under development, amount included in income re, 138(4.4)–(4.6) Reg. 2410
  - “relevant authority” defined, 138(12)
  - reserves, 138(3)(a), Reg. 1400–1408
    - policy reserves, 138(3)(a)(i)
      - post-1995 policies, Reg. 1404
      - pre-1996 policies, Reg. 1401(1)
    - unpaid claims, 138(3)(a)(ii)
      - post-1995 policies, Reg. 1405
      - pre-1996 policies, Reg. 1401(4)
  - rules applicable to, 138
  - segregated funds of, 138.1, Reg. 6100
  - surtaxes on, 123.6 [annual], 191.5 [2022 only]
  - tax on investment income, 211–211.5
    - Canadian life investment income, 211.1(3)
      - interest on overdue tax, 211.5
      - payment of tax, 211.4, 211.5
      - rate of tax, 211.1(1)
      - return, 211.2
    - taxable Canadian life investment income, 211.1(2)
  - taxable income of, 138(7)
  - transitional rules for accounting rule changes, 138(16)–(25)
- Life insurance policy**, *see also* Annuity contract
- accrued income, 12.2
  - amounts included in income on anniversary, 12.2(1)
    - anniversary day, defined, 12.2(11)
    - deduction for over-accrual, 20(20)
  - acquisition costs of
    - not deductible to insurer, 18(9.02)
  - “adjusted cost basis” of, to policyholder, 148(9)
  - anniversary day, defined, 12.2(11)
  - annuity, proceeds received as, 148(6)
  - charity designated as beneficiary, 118.1(5.2)(a)
  - corporation beneficiary under, where, 89(2)
  - deemed disposition of, 148(2)
    - defined, 12.2(10), 138(4.01), 138(12), 211(1), 248(1), Reg. 1408(1)
      - in Canada, 138(12), 211(1), 248(1), Reg. 1408(1)
    - registered, 211(1)
  - disposition by non-resident
    - certificate, 116(5.2)
    - presumption, 116(5.4)
    - purchaser liable for tax, 116(5.3)
    - rules, 116(5.1)
  - disposition of
    - amount included in income, 148(1.1)
    - deduction, 20(20)
    - defined, 148(9)“disposition”, 248(1)“disposition”(b.1)
      - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(iii)
      - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
    - non-arm’s length, 148(7), (8)
    - policyholder’s income, 148(1), (4)
    - proceeds of
      - defined, 148(9)“proceeds of the disposition”
      - income, 56(1)(j)
  - distribution of proceeds
    - by corporation, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)(iii)
    - by partnership, 53(1)(e)(iii)
  - dividends, 148(2)
  - enhanced capital gains deduction, effect on, 110.6(15)
  - exempt policy, Reg. 306
    - defined, 12.2(11)
  - group term, defined, 248(1)
  - in Canada, defined, 138(12), 211(1), 248(1), Reg. 310, 1408(1)
  - income from, 148
  - interest in
    - amount to be included, 12.2(1)
    - owned under deferred profit sharing plan, 198(6)–(8)
    - “value” defined, 148(9)“value”
  - life annuity contract, 148(10)
  - loan, *see* Policy loan (life insurance)
  - mortality gains and losses, Reg. 308
  - net cost of pure insurance, Reg. 308
  - participating, *see* Participating life insurance policy
  - premium, *see* Premium
  - “prescribed increase” in benefit on death under, Reg. 309(2)
  - prescribed premium, rules, Reg. 309
  - proceeds of the disposition of, defined, 148(9)
  - retirement compensation arrangement funded by, 207.6(2)
  - riders, 12.2(10)
  - rollover
    - to child, 148(8)
    - to spouse, 148(8.1), (8.2)
  - segregated fund, 138.1, Reg. 6100
    - defined, 138(12)
  - “tax anniversary date” defined, 148(9)
  - third anniversary amounts, defined, 12.2(11)“anniversary day”
  - transfer not at arm’s length, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)(v), 148(7)
  - transfer to child, 148(8)
  - transfer to spouse
    - breakdown of marriage, on, 148(8.1)
    - death, on, 148(8.2)

- Life insurance policy (*cont'd*)
- value of, for valuing shares etc. on death, emigration or immigration, 70(5.3)
- Life insurance policy in Canada**, *see* Life insurance policy: in Canada
- Life insurer**, *see also* Life insurance corporation
- defined, 248(1)
- Life interest**, *see* Life estate in real property
- Life interest trust**, *see* Alter ego trust
- Lifelong Learning Plan**, 146.02
- definitions, 146.01(1)
  - income inclusions, 56(1)(h.2), 146.02(4)–(6)
  - repayment of amount borrowed from RRSP, 146.02(3)
  - withdrawal of funds from RRSP, 146(8), Reg. 104.1
  - within 90 days of contribution, deduction disallowed, 146(5)(a)(iv.1), 146(5.1)(a)(iv)
  - withholding exemption, Reg. 104.1
- Lifetime benefit trust**
- defined, 60.011(1)
- Lifetime disability assistance payments**
- defined, 146.4(1)
- Lifetime retirement benefits**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Lift, power-operated (for wheelchair etc.)**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(m)
- Lift truck, industrial**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 29
- Limitation of benefits rule**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A
- Limitation periods**, *see also* Filing deadlines; Reassessment; Statute-barred debt, deemed settled; Table O-6 at beginning of book
- collection of tax debt, 10 years, 222(4)
  - prosecution for offences, 244(4)
  - requesting adjustment to past return, 10 years, 152(4.2)
  - requesting past Canada Child Benefit, 10 years, 122.62(2)
  - requesting refund of past year, 10 years, 164(1.5)
  - requesting waiver of interest or penalty, 10 years, 220(3.1)
- Limited-dividend housing company**
- defined, Reg. 3700
  - exemption, 149(1)(n)
- Limited liability company (U.S.)**
- equity interests treated as shares, 93.2(2)
  - look-through for treaty purposes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:6
  - treated as corporation, 248(1)“corporation”
  - treated as foreign affiliate, Reg. 5907(11.2)(b)
- Limited liability partnership**
- at-risk rules inapplicable, 96(2.4)(a)
  - capital gain not triggered by negative ACB, 40(3.14)(a)
  - United Kingdom, Canada-UK treaty Interpretative Protocol (2014)
- Limited partner**, *see also* Limited partnership; Specified member (of partnership)
- at-risk rules, 96(2.1)–(2.7)
  - deemed capital gain on negative adjusted cost base, 40(3.1)(a)
  - deemed not to carry on partnership’s business, 253.1
  - defined, 96(2.4)
  - for investment tax credit, 127(8.5)
  - for minimum tax purposes, 127.52(3)
  - for partnership interest negative ACB, 40(3.14)
  - for tax shelter investments, 143.2(1)
  - investment tax credit, 127(8.1)
  - CCUS (carbon capture) credit, 127.44(10)
  - limit on cost of investment, 143.2(1)“tax shelter investment”(b), 143.2(6)
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(c.1)
  - research and development losses, 96(1)(g)
  - resource expenses, 66.8
- Limited partnership**, *see also* Limited partner; Partnership; Tax shelter: investment
- debt of, qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(n.01)
  - deemed not a business of the partner, 253.1
  - losses, *see* Limited partnership losses
  - mutual fund commissions financing, 18.1
  - service of documents on, 244(20)(b)(ii)(A)
  - unit
    - qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(n)
    - small business investment, Reg. 5102
- Limited partnership losses**, *see also* Limited partnership
- adjusted cost base of partnership interest, reduction for, 53(2)(c)(i.1)
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2.1)(a), (b)
  - at-risk amount, 96(2.1)
  - artificial transactions to increase, 96(2.6), (2.7)
  - defined, 96(2.2)
  - carryforward of, 111(1)(e)
  - deductibility, 96(2.1)
  - limitation on, 111(3)(a)
  - defined, 96(2.1), 248(1)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(c.1)
  - order of deduction, 111(3)(b)
  - partnership interest acquired by subsequent person, 96(2.3)
  - winding-up, on, 88(1.1)
- Limited partnership unit**, *see* Limited partnership: unit
- Limited-recourse amount**
- defined, for tax shelter investments, 143.2(1), (7)
- Limited-recourse debt**
- application to definition of tax shelter, 237.1(1)“gifting arrangement”(b)
  - application to determination of advantage received, 248(32)(b)
  - defined, 143.2(6.1)
  - repayment of, 248(34)
- Linefill**
- in pipeline, no CCA, Reg. 1102(1)(k)
- Linen**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(g)
- Linked note**
- sale of
    - deemed interest inclusion, 20(14.2)
    - information return, Reg. 201(1)(g)
- Liquefaction of natural gas**, *see also* Eligible liquefaction facility
- income from, determination of, Reg. 1104(18)
- Liquefied natural gas**
- facility for, *see* Eligible liquefaction facility
- Liquid biofuel**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Liquidation entitlement**
- defined
    - capital gains deduction, Reg. 6205(1)(a)(i)(B), 6205(4)(b)
    - flow-through shares, Reg. 6202.1(1)(a)(ii), 6202.1(1.1)(a), 6202.1(3)(b)
    - taxable preferred shares, 248(1)“taxable preferred share”(b)(ii)
    - taxable RFI shares, 248(1)“taxable RFI share”(b)
- Liquidator**, *see also* Legal representative
- certificate before distribution, 159(2)
  - deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
  - obligations of, 159
  - return required by, 150(3)
  - withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)

## Index

- List of amounts**, *see* Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations
- List of taxes and tax rates**, *see* Rates of tax
- Listed country**
  - for foreign affiliate purposes, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)
- Listed election**
  - defined, Reg. 5911(2)
- Listed financial institution**
  - defined
  - for Canadian reporting of US persons' interests in accounts, 263(1)
- Listed international agreement**
  - disclosure of information as permitted by, 241(4)(e)(xii)
- Listed personal property**, *see also* Art; Personal-use property
  - defined, 54
  - loss from
    - defined, 41(3)
    - reassessment, 152(6)(b)
    - usable only against LPP gains, 3(b)(ii), 41(2)
  - net gain from disposition, 41(2)
- Listed securities**, *see* Publicly-traded securities
- Listed terrorist entity**
  - ceasing to be, 149.1(1.02)
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - individual ineligible to be director of charity, 149.1(1)“ineligible individual”(e)–(h)
  - revocation of charity, 168(3.1)
  - deemed year-end on notice of revocation, 188(1)
- Literary work, copyright royalties**
  - no withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(vi), 212(9)(b)
- Lithium**, *see* Critical mineral
- Litigation, costs of**, *see* Court: costs
- Little Egypt bump**
  - prevention of, 98(5)(d) [repealed]
- Liver extract, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(k)
- Livestock**
  - destruction of
    - deferral of income from, 80.3(2)
    - exceptions, 80.3(6)
    - inclusion of deferred amount, 80.3(3)
    - amalgamation, on, 87(2)(tt)
  - exhibiting and raising, 248(1)“farming”
  - sales of, in prescribed drought or flood region, *see* Drought or flood region: prescribed
- Living together, deemed spouses**, *see* Common-law partner
- Loan**, *see also* Borrowed money; Debt; Interest (money)
  - acquired in ordinary course of business of insurer or moneylender, 20(27)
  - back-to-back, to spouse or minor, 74.5(6)
  - charity, by, 118.1(16)
  - corporation to, to reduce income, 74.4(2)
  - outstanding amount, 74.4(3)
  - cost amount of, 248(1)“cost amount”(d.1)
  - employee, to, included in income, 6(9), 80.4(1)
  - foreign affiliate's income from, 95(2)(a.3)
  - forgiveness of, *see* Debt forgiveness
  - guarantee fee, deductible, 20(1)(e)
  - home purchase, *see* Home purchase loan
  - interest-free or low-interest
    - to child, 74.1(2)
    - to employee, 80.4(1)
    - to non-arm's length person, 56(4.1)
    - to non-resident, 17
    - to shareholder, 15(2)–(2.6)
    - to spouse, 74.1(1)
  - inventory write-down restricted, 18(1)(s)
  - minor, to, 74.1(2), 74.5(6)–(11)
    - for value, 74.5, (2)
    - repayment of, 74.1(3)
  - non-arm's length person, to, 56(4.1)–(4.3)
  - used to repay existing indebtedness, 56(4.3)
  - non-resident, to, by corporation, 17
  - partnership interest, of, 96(1.8)
  - personal services business, to
    - inclusion in income, 12(1)(w)
  - policy, repayment of, 60(s)
  - reduction in value of
    - limitation on deduction re, 18(1)(s)
  - related person, to, *see* non-arm's length person (*above*)
  - shareholder, to, by corporation, 15(2)–(2.6), 80.4(2)
    - back-to-back rules, 15(2.16)–(2.192)
    - capacity test, 15(2.4)(e)
    - deemed benefit, 15(9)
    - exception for “pertinent loan or indebtedness”, 15(2.11), 17.1
    - forgiveness of, 15(1.2)
    - from foreign affiliate, 90(6)–(15)
    - non-residents, 15(2.2), (8), 227(6.1)
    - persons connected with, 80.4(8)
    - repayment of, 20(1)(j)
  - spouse, to, 74.1(1)
    - for value, 74.5(2)
    - repayment of, 74.1(3)
  - value, for, to non-arm's length person, 56(4.2)
  - wholly-owned subsidiary, to, 17, 218
- Loanbacks**
  - property or money donated to charity, 118.1(16)
- Lobbying**, *see* Representation expenses
- Local**
  - of union, deemed same employer as union, 252.1
- Local Lockdown Program (COVID-19)**
  - wage and rent subsidies, 125.7(1)“base percentage”(l)(i)(B)(II), (m)(i)(B)(II)
- Lockdown support (COVID-19)**, 125.7(2.1)B
- Locked-in annuity**
  - held by RRIF, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.2)
- Locked-in retirement account**, 147.3(1) (Notes)
- Locomotive**, *see* Railway: locomotive
- Lodge, expense of, not deductible**, 18(1)(l)
- Lodging**, *see* Board and lodging
- Logging equipment**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(o)
- Logging operations**
  - income from, in the province, defined, 127(2)“income for the year from logging operations in the province”
- Logging property**
  - investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c)(iii)
- Logging tax**
  - deduction from income tax, 127(1), Reg. Part VII
  - defined, 127(2)
  - provincial legislation imposing, Reg. 700(3)
  - rules applicable to, 127(1)
- Long-haul truck**
  - defined, for meals percentages, 67.1(5)
- Long-haul truck driver**
  - defined, 67.1(5)
  - food and beverages, percentage allowed, 67.1(1.1)
- “Long-term debt” defined**, 181(1), 190(1)
- Long-term resident**
  - defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Fifth Protocol (2007), Annex B, para. 11
- Look-back rule (for flow-through shares)**
  - interest charged as tax, 211.91(1)
  - renunciation permitted, 66(12.66)(a.1)



## Index

**Look-through rule (for partnerships)**, *see* Tiers of partnerships

### Loss(es)

- amalgamation, on, 87(2.1)
- capital, *see* Capital loss
- carryback, *see* Carryback
- carryforward, *see* Carryforward
- carryover of, 111
  - corporation or trust, by, 111(5)–(5.5)
    - anti-avoidance provision, 111(5.5)(b)
    - change in control of corporation, 111(4)
  - farming business, from, 111(1)(c), (d), 111(6), (7)
  - restricted, for corporation becoming or ceasing to be exempt, 149(10)(c)
- defined, for disposition of specified debt obligation, Reg. 9200
- determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
- disposition of debt in exchange for replacement obligation, 40(2)(e.2)
- disposition of debt owing by related person, deemed nil, 40(2)(e.1)
- disposition of share of, foreign affiliate, on, 93(2)–(4)
- farm, defined, 111(8)
- farming, *see also* Farm loss
  - after land disposed of, 111(6)
  - carryover of, 111(1)(d)
  - deduction limited, 31
  - effect on cost base of land, 53(1)(i)
  - limitation on deductibility, 111(3), (6), (7)
  - partnership, of, 101, 111(7)
  - reduction on debt forgiveness, 80(3)(b), (c)
  - restricted farm loss, *see* Restricted farm loss
- fishing, 111(8)“farm loss”A(a)(i), *see also* Farm loss
- foreign affiliate, of
  - deductible, Reg. 5903
  - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- foreign bank’s Canadian affiliate, 142.7(12)
- housing, *see* Housing loss
- insurer’s, 138(2)
- limitations on deductibility, 111(3), *see also* Stop-loss rules
- net capital, *see* Net capital loss
- non-capital, *see* Non-capital loss
- office or employment, from, 5(2)
- order of reduction, on settlement of debt, 80(2)
- place, from sources in, 4
- post-emigration, 128.1(8)
- reduction of, on property previously owned by trust, 107(6)
- restrictions on deductibility, *see* Loss restriction event; Stop-loss rules
- share that is capital property, on, 112(3), (4)
- source, from, 4
- stop-loss rules, *see* Stop-loss rules
- superficial
  - business of lending money, 18(13), (15)
  - capital property, 40(2)(g)(i), 54
  - defined, 54
  - inventory held as adventure in nature of trade, 18(14)–(16)
- terminal
  - deduction for, 20(16)
  - no deduction re motor vehicle, 20(16.1)
- transfer of, *see* Suspension of losses; Transfer of losses
- windup, on, 88(1.1)

**Loss of income source, deduction for interest expense**, 20.1

**Loss offset program**, *see* Fuel tax rebate (1992–1999)

**Loss restriction event**, *see also* Control of corporation: change of

- deemed acquisition of control of corporation, 256(7), (8)
- deemed year-end, 249(4)
- defined, 251.2
- loss carryovers restricted

- bad debts, 111(5.3), (5.5)
- business losses, 111(5)
- capital losses, 40(3.4)(b)(iii), 53(2)(b.2), 111(4), (5.5), 111(8)“net capital loss”C(c), 111(12)
- cumulative unused excess capacity (for interest deduction restrictions), 111(5.01)
- debt forgiveness, 80(1)“relevant loss balance”(b), 80(1)“unrecognized loss”, 80(15)(c)(iv), 80.04(4)(h)
- depreciable property, 13(21.2)(e)(iii)(D), 13(24), (25), 111(5.1), (5.5)
- doubtful debts, 111(5.3)
- farm losses, 111(5), (5.5)
- foreign currency debt, 111(12)
- interest deduction restrictions, 111(5), (5.01)
- inventory, 10(10), (11)
- investment tax credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(j), (k), 127(9.1), (9.2)
- matchable expenditure rules, 18.1(1)(b)(ii)
- net capital losses, *see* capital losses (above)
- non-capital losses (business losses), 111(5)
- resource expenditures, 66(11.4)–(11.6)
- SR&ED expenditures, 37(1)(h), 37(6.1)
- superficial loss, 54“superficial loss”(f)
- undepreciated capital cost, 111(5.1)

### Lottery

- capital gain or loss nil, 40(2)(f)
- cost of prize won is its fair market value, 52(4)
- prize winnings, not taxed (no taxing provision)

### Low rate income pool

- after amalgamation, 87(2)(ww), 89(9)
- after windup, 87(2)(ww), 88(1)(e.2)(ix), 89(10)
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
  - addition on amalgamation, 87(2)(ww), 89(9)
  - addition on ceasing to be CCPC, 89(8)
  - addition on windup, 87(2)(ww), 88(1)(e.2)(ix), 89(10)
- dividend paid from, 89(1)“eligible dividend”, “excessive eligible dividend designation”

### Lower value account

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Lump-sum payment

- employment income
  - defined, Reg. 103(6)
  - withholding of tax, Reg. 103(4)
- retroactive spreading over past years
  - addition to tax for earlier years, 120.31
  - deduction in current year, 110.2

### Lump-sum premium

- defined, Reg. 2700(1)

**Luxembourg**, *see also* Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, 262

**Luxury Items Tax**, 18(1)(t) (Notes)

- interest paid under, not deductible, 18(1)(t)(iv)

**Luxury vehicle**, *see* Luxury Items Tax; Passenger vehicle: luxury

## M

**M&P**, *see* Manufacturing or processing: credit

**METC**, *see* Medical expenses [tax credit]; Mineral Exploration Tax Credit

**MFPP**, *see* Member-funded pension plan

**MHRTC**, *see* Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit

**MIB**, *see* Majority-interest beneficiary

**MIC**, *see* Mortgage investment corporation

**MIGB**, *see* Majority-interest group of beneficiaries

**MLI [Multilateral Instrument]**, *see before* Canada-US Tax Treaty

**MNE group**, *see* Multinational enterprise group

**MP**, *see* Member: Parliament

## Index

- MPP**, *see* Maximum participation period; Money purchase provision
- MURB**, *see* Multiple-unit residential buildings
- Machine part, cutting or shaping**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(j)
- Machinery and equipment**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 29
- Machinist**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- MacMillan Bloedel case overruled**, 39(2) opening words
- Magazine advertising**
- limitation, 19.01
- Magdalen Islands**
- prescribed intermediate zone for northern residents’ deduction, Reg. 7303.1(2)
- Magnesium**, *see* Critical mineral
- Mail**
- notice of objection, 165(2)
  - presumption re mailing date, 244(14)
  - proof of service by, 244(5)
  - receipt of things mailed, 248(7)
- Maintenance**, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- Maintenance costs**
- automobile, *see* Automobile: operating costs
  - trust property, of, 105(2)
- Majority-interest beneficiary**
- defined, 251.1(3), 251.2(1)
- Majority-interest group of beneficiaries**
- defined, 251.1(3), 251.2(1)
- Majority-interest group of partners**
- defined, 251.1(3), 251.2(1)
- Majority-interest partner**
- acquisition of control of corporation that is, 13(24), 66(11.4)
  - capital loss denied on disposition to partnership, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - defined, 248(1)
- Malta**, *see also* Foreign government
- film or video under treaty co-production, Reg. 1106(3)(e)
- Management fee**
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(a)
  - defined, 212(4)
  - whether deductible, 67 (Notes)
- Mandatory disclosure**, 237.3, 237.4, 237.5, *see also* Notifiable transaction; Reportable transaction; Uncertain tax treatment
- Manitoba**, *see also* Province
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
    - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(iii), (xii)
    - recovery of LSVCC credit, 211.7
  - *Mineral Exploration Incentive Program Act*, assistance under, Reg. 6202.1(5)“excluded obligation”(a)(i)
  - northern, *see* Northern Canada
  - prescribed stock savings plan, Reg. 6705(e)
  - Rural Development Bonds, eligible for RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(i.1)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- Manrell case overruled**, 56.4
- Manufacturing or processing**
- assets, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43
  - building used for, additional CCA, Reg. 1100(1)(a.1)
  - business
    - deemed capital cost of property acquired for, 13(10)
    - credit, 125.1, Reg. Part LII
    - defined
      - for Class 29 CCA, Reg. 1104(9)
      - for investment tax credit, 127(11)(a)
      - for M&P credit, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”
        - for manufacturing and processing credit, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”
        - property used in, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(15), (16), (16.1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 29, Sch. II:Cl. 43
        - separate class for each property if election made, Reg. 1101(5s)
      - tobacco, surtax on, 182, 183
- Marginal notes**
- effect of, *Interpretation Act* s. 14
  - relevance to legislation, *Interpretation Act* s. 14
- Marihuana**, *see* Marijuana
- Marijuana**
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(u)
- Marina relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(III), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Marine railway**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
- Mark-to-market property**, 142.5, *see also* Specified debt obligation
- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(e.4), (e.5)
  - annual recognition of gain or loss, 142.5(2)
  - cost amount of, 248(1)“cost amount”(c.1)
  - debt obligation, interest on, 142.5(3)
  - deemed disposition of, 142.5(2)
  - defined, 142.2(1)
    - for stop-loss rules, 112(6)(c)
    - where election made re derivatives, 10.1(4)(a)
  - disposition of
    - adjustment for dividends received, 112(5)–(5.2)
    - deemed
      - annual, 142.5(2)
      - on windup, 88(1)(i)
      - income treatment, 142.5(1)
      - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(ii.2)
      - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
    - mark-to-market treatment required, 142.5(2)
    - rollover not permitted, 85(1.1)(g)(iii)
    - stop-loss rules restricted, 112(5.6)
    - superficial loss rule not applicable, 142.6(7)
    - winding-up, effect of, 88(1)(a.3), (h), (i)
- Mark-to-market treatment**
- eligible derivative, by election, 10.1
  - financial institution’s property, 142.5(2)
- Markedly restricted**
- defined, for disability credit, 118.3(1)
- Marketing board**
- patronage dividends where board used, 135(8)
- Markevich case overruled**, 222(3)–(10)
- Marriage**, *see also* Spouse; Common-law partner
- breakdown of, *see* Divorce and separation
  - meaning of, *Civil Marriage Act* s. 2
  - notice to CRA required for Canada Child Benefit purposes, 122.62(7)(a)
  - same-sex, *see* Same-sex marriage
- Married status**
- tax credit, 118(1)B(a)
  - limitation, 118(4)
- MasterCard**
- prescribed payment card corporation share, Reg. 9002.1(a)(i), (ii)
- Master trust (or Pooled fund trust)**
- defined, Reg. 4802(1.1)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - exemption from Part I tax, 149(1)(o.4)
  - exemption from Part XII.2 tax, 210(2)(c)
  - minimum tax not payable by, 127.55(f)(iii)
  - rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)

**Matchable expenditure**

- deemed to be a tax shelter investment, 18.1(13)
- defined, 18.1(1)
- deduction restricted, 18.1(2)–(4)
- film shelters shut down, 18.1(17)
- non-arm's length disposition, 18.1(8)–(10)
- reinsurance commissions excluded, 18.1(15)
- rules apply only to tax shelters, 18.1(16)

**Matching rule**, 18(9), *see also* Matchable expenditure

**Material interest**

- defined, 149.2(1)

**Material transaction**

- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1), 149.2(2)

**Maternity leave**

- qualifying period for pension earnings, Reg. 8507(3)

**Matrimonial regime, dissolution of**, 248(22), (23)

**Maturity**

- registered retirement savings plan, of, 146(1)“maturity”

**Maximum benefit rule**

- for registered pension plan, Reg. 8504

**Maximum participation period**

- defined, 146.6(1)
- no deduction after MPP ends, 146.6(1)“annual FHSA limit”(c)(i)
- no deduction before MPP starts, 146.6(1)“FHSA carryforward”(c)

**“May”**

- meaning of, *Interpretation Act* s. 11

**McGillivray Restaurant case overruled**, 256(5.11)

**Meads v. Meads case**, 2(1) (Notes)

**Meals**, *see also* Entertainment expenses (and meals)

- employee's, deduction limited, 8(4)

**Mean Canadian investment fund**

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2412

**Mean Canadian outstanding premiums**

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)

**Mean Canadian reserve liabilities**

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)

**Mean maximum tax actuarial reserve**

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)

**Mechanic**, *see* Apprentice: mechanic

**Media**, *see* Journalism

**Medical devices and equipment**

- prescribed, 118.2(2)(m), Reg. 5700

**Medical doctor**, *see also* Physician

- certification for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)
- defined, 118.4(2)
- examination fees to qualify as, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
- fees of, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(a)
- income of, *see* Professional practice

**Medical expenses**

- air conditioner, Reg. 5700(c.3)
- alarm for infant, Reg. 5700(r)
- altered auditory feedback device, Reg. 5700(z.1)
- ambulance, 118.2(2)(f)
- animal trained to assist impaired person, 118.2(2)(l)
- artificial eye, 118.2(2)(i)
- attendant care, 64(a)A(ii)(J), 118.2(2)(b), (b.1), (c)
- artificial limb, 118.2(2)(i)
- balance disorder, pressure pulse therapy device for, Reg. 5700(z.4)
- blind aids, *see* Blind person
- bliss symbol board, 64(a)A(ii)(N), Reg. 5700(x)
- blood sugar measuring device, Reg. 5700(s)
- bone marrow transplant, 118.2(2)(l.1)

- braille note-taker, 64(a)A(ii)(O), Reg. 5700(y)
- captioning services, 64(a)A(ii)(A), 118.2(2)(l.4)
- catheters and catheter trays, 118.2(2)(i.1)
- celiac disease patients, gluten-free food costs, 118.2(2)(r)
- closed-caption TV decoder, Reg. 5700(q)
- colostomy pad, 118.2(2)(i)
- cosmetic purposes, expenses disallowed, 118.2(2.1)
- credit for
  - non-refundable, 118.2
  - refundable, 122.51
- crutches, 118.2(2)(i)
- deaf-blind intervening services, 118.2(2)(l.44)
- deduction for, 64
- deemed, 118.2(3)
- deemed payment of, 118.2(4)
- defined, 118.2(2)
- denture costs, 118.2(2)(p)
- devices and equipment, Reg. 5700
- diapers for incontinence, 118.2(2)(i.1)
- driveway alterations, 118.2(2)(l.6)
- drugs, 118.2(2)(n), (s), Reg. 5701
- elastic support hose, Reg. 5700(u)
- electrotherapy device, Reg. 5700(z.2)
- extremity pump, Reg. 5700(u)
- eyeglasses, 118.2(2)(j)
- fertility treatment, 118.2(2)(a), 118.2(2.2)
- full-time attendant for physically or mentally impaired person, 118.2(2)(b), (c)
- gluten-free food costs, 118.2(2)(r)
- group home care, 118.2(2)(b.2)
- guide dog, 118.2(2)(l)
- hardwood flooring disallowed, 118.2(2)(l.2)(i), (ii), 118.2(2)(l.21)(i), (ii)
- Health Canada Special Access Programme, 118.2(2)(s), (t)
- hearing aid, 118.2(2)(i)
- hearing loss, rehabilitative therapy, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- home construction for disabled person, 118.2(2)(l.21)
- home renovations, 118.2(2)(l.2)
  - duplicate claim of home accessibility tax credit permitted, 118.041(4)
- hospital bed, Reg. 5700(h)
- hot tub disallowed, 118.2(2)(l.2)(i), (ii), 118.2(2)(l.21)(i), (ii)
- ileostomy pad, 118.2(2)(i)
- *in vitro* treatment, 118.2(2)(a), 118.2(2.2)
- incontinence-related products, 118.2(2)(i.1)
- inductive coupling osteogenesis stimulator, Reg. 5700(v)
- infusion pump, Reg. 5700(s)
- insulin, 118.2(2)(k)
- iron lung, 118.2(2)(i)
- kidney machine, 118.2(2)(i)
- laboratory procedures, 118.2(2)(o)
- laryngeal speaking aid, 118.2(2)(i)
- learning disability, tutoring, 64(a)A(ii)(H), 118.2(2)(l.91)
- limb brace, 118.2(2)(i)
- lip reading training, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- liver extract, injectible, 118.2(2)(k)
- marijuana, 118.2(2)(u)
- medical equipment and devices, 118.2(2)(i), (k)
  - prescribed, 118.2(2)(m)
- medical practitioners etc., references to, 118.4(2)
- mental or physical impairment, 118.2(2)(b)–(e), 118.3
- transfer of unused credit to spouse, 118.8
- modifications to dwelling for physically impaired person, 118.2(2)(l.2)
- moving expenses, 118.2(2)(l.5)
- notch provision, 118.2(1)D
- note-taking services, 64(a)A(ii)(F), 118.2(2)(l.41)
- optical scanner, 64(a)A(ii)(D), (Q)
- orthopaedic shoe, etc., Reg. 5700(e)

## Index

### Medical expenses (*cont'd*)

- oxygen concentrator, 118.2(2)(i)
- oxygen, oxygen tent and oxygen equipment, 118.2(2)(k)
- pacemaker, Reg. 5700(d)
- page turner, Reg. 5700(z), 64(a)A(ii)(P)
- partial dependency, 118.3(3)
- phototherapy equipment, 118.2(2)(i)
- prescribed devices and equipment, 118.2(2)(m), Reg. 5700
- pressure pulse therapy device, Reg. 5700(z.4)
- print reader, 64(a)A(ii)(D), (Q)
- private health services plan premiums, 118.2(2)(q)
- employee contributions to employee life and health trust, 144.1(10)
- reading services, 118.2(2)(l.43)
- real-time captioning services, 64(a)A(ii)(A), 118.2(2)(l.4)
- refundable credit, additional, 122.51
- rehabilitative therapy for hearing/speech loss, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- reimbursed, 118.2(3)
- by employer, 118.2(3)(a)
- rocking bed, 118.2(2)(i)
- sign language interpretation services, 64(a)A(ii)(A), 118.2(2)(l.4)
- sign language training, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- Special Access Program devices or drugs, 118.2(2)(s), (t)
- speech loss, rehabilitative therapy, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- speech synthesizer, 64(a)A(ii)(E), Reg. 5700(p)
- spinal brace, 118.2(2)(i)
- standing therapy device, Reg. 5700(z.3)
- syringe, Reg. 5700(b)
- TDD, 64(a)A(ii)(B), Reg. 5700(k)
- talking textbooks, 64(a)A(ii)(I), Reg. 5700(w)
- therapy, 118.2(2)(l.9)
- for hearing or speech loss, 118.2(2)(l.3)
- training courses to care for infirm dependant, 118.2(2)(l.8)
- transportation services, 118.2(2)(g)
- where ambulance etc. not available, 118.2(4)
- travelling expenses, 118.2(2)(h)
- truss, hernia, 118.2(2)(i)
- tutoring services, 64(a)A(ii)(H), 118.2(2)(l.91)
- van for use with wheelchair, 118.2(2)(l.7)
- vitamin B12, 118.2(2)(k)
- voice recognition software, 64(a)A(ii)(G), 118.2(2)(l.42)
- walker, 118.2(2)(i), Reg. 5700(i)
- wheelchair, 118.2(2)(i)
- wheelchair lift, Reg. 5700(m)
- wig, Reg. 5700(a)

### Medical instruments (small)

- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(e)

### Medical practitioner

- defined, 118.4(2)

### Medical Research Council

- payments to, as R&D expenditures, 37(1)(a)(ii)(B), 37(7)“approved”
- research grants, taxable, 56(1)(o)

### Medicine

- charitable donation from inventory, additional deduction before 2017, 110.1(1)(a.1), (8)

### Melford Developments case overruled, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 3

### Member

- credit union, defined, 137(6)“member”
- deferred profit sharing plan, defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- Parliament
- allowance non-taxable, 6(1)(b)(i)(A)
- election contributions
- credit, 127(3)
- records of, 230.1
- income treated as employment income, 248(1)“office”

- retirement compensation arrangement of, Reg. 6802.1
- retiring allowances, 60(j.04)
- partnership, *see* Partner
- pension plan, defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8300(1)
- pooled pension plan, defined, 147.5(1)

### Member affiliate

- defined
- for dividend from non-resident corporation, 90(15)“specified amount”B(b)
- for FAPI partnership deeming rule, 93.1(4)(a)

### Member-funded pension plan, Reg. 8510(9)

### Member of Parliament, *see* Member: Parliament

### Member of the taxpayer's household

- defined, Reg. 7304(1)

### Membership dues

- employee, deduction, 8(1)(i)(i), (iv)–(vi)
- recreational club etc., not deductible, 18(1)(l)(ii)

### Memorial Grant Program for First Responders

- killed in line of duty, tax-free benefit to families, 81(1)(j)

### Mental or physical health

- counselling related to
- value not included in employee's income, 6(1)(a)(iv)

### Mental or physical impairment, *see also* Blind person; Hearing impairment; Infirm dependant; Mobility impairment

- attendant care expenses, deduction from income, 64(a)A(ii)(J)
- residents absent from Canada, 64.1
- certification by health care professional
- for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)
- credit for, 118.3
- full-time attendant, 118.2(2)(b), (c)
- partial dependant, 118.3(3)
- unused, transfer to spouse, 118.8
- deduction for
- various medical expenses, 64
- disability supports deduction, 64
- home purchase credit, *see* First-Time Home Buyer's Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit
- Minister may obtain advice from Dept. of Human Resources Development re, 118.3(4)
- modifications to dwelling, tax credit for, 118.2(2)(l.2)
- nature of, 118.4(1)
- RESP age requirements, waiver, 146.1(2.2)
- RESP enrolment requirements, part-time allowed, 146.1(2)(g.1)(i)(B)
- specified disabled person
- defined, for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- loan from RRSP to acquire home for, 146.01(1)“supplemental eligible amount”
- student, 118.6(3)
- “totally and permanently disabled”
- meaning of, for pension plans, Reg. 8500(1)

### Merchant navy veteran pension, exempt, 81(1)(d)

### Merger, *see also* Amalgamation

- absorptive, of foreign corporations, 87(8.2)
- cross-border, 128.2
- deemed receipt of shares on, 87(1.1)
- foreign, *see* Foreign merger
- triangular, 87(9)

### Metal fabricator (fitter)

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Methods of accounting prohibited, *see* Accounting

### Metric scales, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(p)

### Mexico, *see also* Foreign government

- certain bonds of, *see* Brady bond
- escisión, treatment of shareholder, 15(1.5)



**Mexico** (*cont'd*)

- *Mickleborough* case overruled, 66.1(1)“Canadian exploration expense”(k.2) [repealed]
- stock exchange recognized, 262

**Middle East**

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(c)–(f) [repealed]

**Migration**, *see* Becoming resident in Canada; Ceasing to be resident in Canada

**Mileage allowances**, Reg. 7306

**Millwright**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Mine**

- buildings, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(g), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(w)–(ya.2), 1100A
- definitions, Reg. 1104(5)–(8)
- defined, Reg. 1104(6)(b), 1104(7)(a), 1206(1), 3900(1)
- depletion allowance, *see* Depletion allowances
- equipment etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(k)–10(m), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- exempt income from, Reg. 1100A [Revoked], Part XIX [Revoked]
- exploration and development expenses, 66
- income from a, meaning of, Reg. 1104(5), (6)(a)
- industrial mineral, Reg. 1100(1)(g), Reg. Sch. V
- separate class, Reg. 1101(4)
- new or expanded
- separate capital cost allowance classes, Reg. 1101(4a)–(4d)
- property, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 28, Sch. II:Cl. 41
- shafts etc., Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(f)
- townsite costs, *see* Townsite costs

**Mineral**

- defined, 248(1)
- for capital cost allowances, Reg. 1104(3)

**Mineral Exploration Tax Credit**

- expenditures that qualify, 127(9)“flow-through mining expenditure”
- investment tax credit of 315%, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.2)
- carryforward or carryback, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
- reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.2)

**Mineral ore**

- defined, Reg. 3900(1)

**Mineral resource**

- defined, 248(1)

**Mineral rights**

- dealers in, limitation, 66(5)

**Mini-golf relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(V), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

**Minimum amount**

- defined
- for minimum tax, 127.51
- for registered pension plan, Reg. 8506(5), (7)
- special rule for 2008, Reg. 8506(7)(b)
- for RRIF, 146.3(1)“minimum amount”, Reg. 7308(3), (4)
- for RRSP rollover for 2015, 60.022(5)(c), (d)
- special rule for 2008, 146.3(1.1), (1.2)
- special rule for 2020, 146.3(1.4), (1.5)
- requirement to withdraw from RRIF annually, 146.3(1)“retirement income fund”

**Minimum tax**, 127.5–127.55

- additional tax for income not earned in a province, and, 120(4)“tax otherwise payable under this Part”
- additional tax re
- excluded from instalment estimates for farmers and fishermen, 155(1)(a)
- adjusted taxable income, 127.52
- basic exemption, 127.53

- basic minimum tax credit, 127.531
- carryback re
- effect on interest payable to taxpayer, 164(5), (5.1)
- no effect on interest payable, 161(7)
- carryover, 120.2
- additional tax, determination of, 120.2(3)
- where not applicable, 120.2(4)
- excluded from “tax payable” etc. under Part I, 117(1)
- foreign tax credit, 127.54
- partnership investing in residential property or Canadian film, 127.52(2)
- Quebec abatement and, 120(4)“tax otherwise payable under this Part”
- where not applicable, 127.55

**Mining**

- defined, Reg. 1104(3)
- exemption from non-resident withholding tax on dividends, 213

**Mining expenditure**

- flow-through, *see* Critical Mineral Exploration Tax Credit; Mineral Exploration Tax Credit

**Mining exploration depletion base**

- defined, Reg. 1203(2)
- expenses added to
- amounts receivable, portion included in income, 59(3.3)(f)

**Mining exploration expenses, “grass-roots”**

- expenses in first 60 days of year, 66.1(8)
- partnership deemed not at arm’s length, 66(17)

**Mining operations**

- defined, for mining tax deduction, Reg. 3900(1)

**Mining property**, *see also* Canadian resource property

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 28, Sch. II:Cl. 41
- defined, 35(2)
- excluded from flow-through share renunciation, 66(12.62)(b.1)
- prospector’s exemption, 35

**Mining reclamation trust [repealed]**, *see* Qualifying environmental trust

**Mining taxes**

- credit, *see* Pre-production mining expenditure
- deduction, 20(1)(v), Reg. 3900

**Minister of Canadian Heritage**, *see also* Canadian Heritage, Department of

- certification of accredited film/video production, 125.5(1)“accredited film or video production certificate”
- revocation of certificate, 125.5(6)
- certification of Canadian film/video production, 125.4(1)“Canadian film or video production certificate”
- revocation of certificate, 125.4(6)

**Minister of Finance**

- appointed, *Financial Administration Act* s. 14

**Minister of National Revenue**, *see also* Canada Revenue Agency

- advice from Dept. of Human Resources Development re mental or physical impairment, 118.3(4)
- arbitrary assessment by, 152(7)
- authority re determination of charitable foundation’s “prescribed amount”, 149.1(1.2)
- authorized to accept security for payment of tax etc., 220(4)–(4.4)
- burden of proof in assessing penalty, 163(3)
- certificate of exemption, 212(1)(b)(iv), (14)
- certificate re proposed disposition of property by non-resident, 116(2)
- chief source of income, determination re, 31
- consent to change of fiscal period, 249.1(7)
- consent to sale of property bound by Court-registered certificate re amount payable, 223(9), (10)
- defined, 248(1)

## Index

### Minister of National Revenue (*cont'd*)

- delegation of powers and duties, 220(2.01), Reg. Part IX; *Interpretation Act* s. 24(2)
- determination of amounts under s. 245, 152(1.11), (1.12)
  - binding effect, 152(1.3)
- determination of excessive refund, 160.1(1)
- determination of losses by, 152(1.1), (1.2)
  - binding effect, 152(1.3)
- direction re collection, 225.2
- discretion re transfer pricing adjustments, 247(10)
- duties of
  - administration and enforcement of Act, 220(1)
  - disposition of appeal, on, 164(4.1)
  - refunds, 164(4.1)
  - when objection filed, 165(3)
- inquiry authorized by, 231.4(1)
- investigatory powers re tax shelters, 237.1(8)
- not bound by return, 152(7)
- notice of, to provide information, 231.2
- permission to destroy records, 230(4), (8)
- powers
  - acquire and dispose of debtor's tax property, to, 224.2
  - extension of filing date, 220(3)
  - seize moneys restorable to tax debtor, to, 224.3
- RPP, authority to impose conditions re, 147.1(5)
- registered investments and, 204.4(2)–(5), 204.5
- required to assess tax, 152(1)
- restrictions on collection, 225.1
  - collection in jeopardy, 225.2
- revocation of registration of charity, 168
- tax shelter identification number, issuance of, 237.1(3)
- waiver of penalty or interest, 220(3.1)
- waiver of requirement to file form or document, 220(2.1)

### Minister (of religion), *see* Clergy

### Minister of the Environment

- certification of ecologically sensitive land, *see* Ecological gifts
- permission to dispose of ecologically sensitive land, 207.31

### Minor, *see also* Age; Child

- amount payable by trust to, 104(18)
- transfers and loans to, 74.1(2)
  - corporation, through, 74.5(6)–(11)
  - deemed, 74.5(6)–(11)
  - for value, 74.5(1), (2)
- joint liability for tax on, 160(1)–(3)
- repayment of, 74.1(3)
- trust, through, 74.3, 74.5(9), (10)
- trust for, 104(18)

### Minor term annuity

- rollover to RRSP, 60.011(2)(b)

### Misclassified property, 13(6)

### Misrepresentation

- justification for late reassessment, 152(4)(a)(i), 152(5)
- of other person's tax affairs, penalty, 163.2
- of own tax affairs, penalty, 163(2)

### Mission, operational, *see* Deployed operational mission

### Mobile crane operator

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Mobility impairment, *see also* Disability; Impairment

- building modifications for, deductible, 20(1)(qq)
- device to permit person with, to drive vehicle
  - medical expense, Reg. 5700(m)
- driveway alterations for person with, 118.2(2)(1.6)
- moving expenses for person with, 118.2(2)(1.5)
- transportation and parking for person with, not taxable benefit, 6(16)

### Modern Times/Nordic Entertainment spinoff, Reg. 5600(1)

### Modifications (to building)

- disability-related, deductible, 20(1)(qq)
- dwelling, for disabled person, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.2)

### Modified GAAP, *see* Generally accepted accounting principles

### Modified net premium (re insurance policy)

- defined, Reg. 1408(1), (3)

### Mohel

- payment to, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(a)

### Mold, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)

### Moldovan case reinstated, 31(1)

### Mole, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(f), Sch. II:Cl. 3

### Monetary contribution

- for political contribution credit
  - credit for, 127(3)
  - defined, 127(4.1), *Canada Elections Act* s. 2(1)

### Money

- borrowed, *see* Borrowed money
- business of lending, *see* Moneylender
- included in definition of property, 248(1)“property”

### Money market fund

- ineligible for December 15 year-end election, Reg. 4801.01

### Money purchase limit

- defined, 147.1(1), 248(1)
- limits pension contributions, 147.1(8), (9)
- limits RRSP contribution, 146(1)“RRSP dollar limit”

### Money purchase provision, *see* Registered pension plan: money purchase provision

### Money services business

- defined, for electronic funds transfer reporting, 244.1

### Moneylender, *see also* Financial institution

- bad debts
  - deduction for, 20(1)(p)(ii)
  - inclusion in income, 12.4
- disposition of Canadian securities, 39(5)(f)
- guarantees etc.
  - acquired from, in amalgamation, 87(2)(h)(iii)
  - reserve for, 20(1)(1.1)
- loan/lending asset
  - acquired from, in amalgamation, 87(2)(h)(ii)
  - reduction in value of
    - limitation on deduction, 18(1)(s)
- loans etc. acquired in ordinary course of business, 20(27)
- reserve for doubtful debts, 20(1)(l)
- security used or held by
  - “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(g)
  - superficial loss not deductible, 18(13), (15)

### Monitor

- crib death, medical expense, Reg. 5700(r)

### Monk

- income of, not taxed, 110(2)

### Month

- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)

### Monthly withholding amount

- defined, for new employers remitting quarterly, Reg. 108(1.21)

### Montreal

- international banking centre until 2013, 33.1(3)
- stock exchange, designated, 262 (Notes), *see also* Bourse de Montréal Inc.

### Morasse case overruled re shareholder benefit, 15(1)(a)

### More than five full-time employees, *see* Six employees test

### Morgan Stanley Capital Investment Index units

- qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)

### Morrissey case overruled, 122.6“shared-custody parent”(b)

**Mortality gain**

- defined, Reg. 308(2)

**Mortality loss**

- defined, Reg. 308(2)

**Mortgage**, *see also* Debt

- expropriation assets acquired for sale of foreign property, 80.1
- foreclosure, 79
- interest
  - • blended with principal in payments, 16(1), 214(2)
  - • deduction for, 20(1)(c), *see also* Work space in home
- investment corporation, *see* Mortgage investment corporation
- not a disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(j), (k)
- RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(j)–(j.2)
- sale of, included in proceeds of disposition, 20(5), (5.1)
- subsidy by employer, taxable benefit, 6(23)

**Mortgage-backed securities**

- eligible for investment by RRSP, etc., Reg. 4900(1)(j)–(j.2)

**Mortgage insurance**

- defined, for insurers’ policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)

**Mortgage Insurance Corporation of Canada**

- payments to guarantee fund deductible, Reg. 1400(3)G

**Mortgage investment corporation**, 130.1

- deemed public corporation, 130.1(5)
- defined, 130.1(6), 248(1)
- election re capital gains dividend, 130.1(4), Reg. 2104.1
  - • where not made, 130.1(4.1)
- non-qualifying taxed capital gains, 130.1(9)
- not subject to mark-to market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(c)(ii)
- qualifying taxed capital gains, 130.1(9)
- shareholders, how counted, 130.1(7)

**Mortgage subsidy**

- taxable benefit, 6(23)

**Motion picture film**

- Canadian film or video production credit, 125.4
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(s), Sch. II:Cl. 12(m)
- certified production, *see* Certified production
- film or video production services credit, 125.5
- in-flight movies not treated as entertainment, 67.1(4)(a)
- partnership investing in
  - • capital cost allowance limitation, 127.52(2)
  - • payment to non-resident for use of, 212(5)
- revenue guarantee, exemption from at-risk rules, 96(2.2)(d)(ii) [repealed]
- shelters prohibited, 18.1(17)

**Motor vehicle**

- accident claims, payments exempt, 81(1)(q), Reg. 6501
- capital cost allowance
  - • of employee, 8(1)(j), Reg. 1100(6)
  - • of person carrying on business, 20(1)(a), Reg. 1100(1)(a)(x)
- defined, 248(1)
- device to enable disabled person to drive, Reg. 5700(h)
- employee’s allowance for use of
  - • not income, 6(1)(b)(vii.1)
  - • where deemed not reasonable, 6(1)(b)(x), (xi)
- employment by U.S. resident on, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:3
- expenses
  - • limitations on, *see* Passenger vehicle
  - • of employee, when deductible, 8(1)(f), (h.1)
- loan to shareholder/employee to purchase, 15(2.4)(d)
- recapture of excess CCA, 13(2)
- terminal loss rules not applicable, 20(16.1)

**Motor vehicle body repairer (metal and paint)**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Motor vehicle warranty**, *see* Extended motor vehicle warranty**Motorcycle mechanic**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Moufarrège case overruled**, 20.1**Mould**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)

**Movable property**

- defined
  - • *Quebec Civil Code*, art. 900–907

**Movie**, *see* Motion picture film**Movie theatres relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xiv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**Moving expenses**, *see also* Relocation

- certain students, 62(2)
- deduction for, 62(1)
  - • residents absent from Canada, 64.1
- defined, 62(3)
  - • medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.5)
  - • moving to United States, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII:6
  - • “new work location”, 62(1)
  - • residents absent from Canada
    - • • deduction, 64.1

**Multi-employer plan (RPP)**

- anti-avoidance, 147.1(14)
- defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8500(1)
- pension adjustment limits, 147.1(9)
- registration requirements, Reg. 8510(7)
- special rules, Reg. 8510(5)
- when revocable, 147.1(9)

**Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit**, 122.92**Multilateral Instrument**, *see before* Canada-US Tax Treaty**Multinational enterprise group**

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

**Multi-tier alignment**

- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)
- election, 249.1(9)
- no stub-period accrual for earlier years, 34.2(9)

**Multi-tier alignment election**

- for partnership, 249.1(9)

**Multiple counting of deductions or credits**, 248(28)**Multiple mine property**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(ya.2)
- separate prescribed class, Reg. 1101(4h)

**Multiple-unit residential buildings**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II
  - • separate classes, Reg. 1101(5b)

**Municipal body performing function of government**, *see* Public body: performing function of government**Municipal waste**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”
- used as fuel, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43(e)(i)(A), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix)

**Municipality**, *see also* Government

- assistance by, *see* Assistance/government assistance
- bonds of
  - • constitute qualified securities for securities lending arrangement rules, 260(1)“qualified security”(c)
  - • no non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)(III)
- corporation controlled by, excluded from refundable ITC, 127.1(2)“excluded corporation”(a)(ii)
- corporation owned by
  - • bonds of, no non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)(IV)
  - • deemed not private corporation for Part IV tax, 227(16)
  - • election to remain taxable, 149(1.11)

## Index

- Municipality** (*cont'd*)
- exempt from tax, 149(1)(d.5)
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(ii)
  - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
  - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
  - elected officer or school board trustee, expense allowance exempt, 81(3) [before 2019]
  - exempt from tax, 149(1)(c)
  - gifts to, *see* donation to (above)
  - officials, bribery of, no deduction, 67.5
  - property taxes
  - farmland
  - addition to adjusted cost base, 53(1)(i)(iii)(A)
  - deduction by partner where partnership disposes of land, 101(c)(i)
  - limitation on deduction, 18(2)(b)
  - representation to, expenses deductible, 20(1)(cc)
  - support payments for farmers by, information slips, Reg. 234–236
  - townsite costs, *see* Townsite costs
  - volunteer emergency worker
  - exemption for, 81(4)
  - welfare, *see* Social assistance payment
- Museums relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(v), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Musical instrument**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(i)
  - costs, to employee, 81(p)
- Musical work, copyright royalties**
- no withholding tax, 212(1)(d)(vi), 212(9)(b)
- Musician**
- deduction from employment income, 81(p), (q)
  - U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI
- Mute person**
- speech synthesizer
  - disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(E)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(p)
- Mutual agreement procedure**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI
- Mutual corporation**
- provincial life insurance corporation converted into, 139
- Mutual fund**, *see also* Mutual fund corporation; Mutual fund trust
- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
- Mutual fund corporation**, 131
- amalgamation, 87(2)(bb)
  - capital gains dividends, election, 131(1)–(1.4), Reg. 2104
  - interest on, 131(3.1), (3.2)
  - capital gains on Canadian securities, 39(5)
  - capital gains redemptions, defined, 131(6)
  - deemed private corporation, 131(5)
  - defined, 131(8), (8.1), 248(1)
  - distributions to non-residents, tax on, 218.3
  - dividend refund to, 131(5)
  - election not to be restricted financial institution, 131(10)
  - increase in paid-up capital not deemed dividend, 131(4)
  - information return where share claimed to be qualified investment, Reg. 221
  - non-residents, distributions to, tax on, 218.3
  - non-residents, for benefit of, 131(8.1)
  - not subject to mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(c)(iii)
  - payment of tax, 157(3)
  - qualified investment for RRSP, RRIF, etc.
  - bond or debenture of trust, Reg. 4900(1)(c.1)
  - unit of trust, Reg. 4900(1)(c)
  - refund to, re capital gains dividend, 131(2), (3)
  - refundable capital gains tax on hand, 131(6)
  - reduction of, 131(9)
  - rollover of property to mutual fund trust, 132.2
  - shares of
  - transferred in exchange for units of mutual fund trust, 132.2(3)(l)
  - switch fund
  - conversion to mutual fund trusts tax-free, 132.2(1)“qualifying exchange”
  - no rollover of shares allowed, 131(4.1)
  - taxable Canadian property, gains distributed to non-residents, 131(5.1), (5.2)
  - taxed capital gains, 131(7)
  - transitional election to be MFC for 2016–17, 131(8.01)
- Mutual fund limited partnership**
- financing, restrictions on, 18.1
- Mutual fund trust**, 132
- allocation to redeemers, 132(5.3)
  - amounts designated by, 132.1
  - adjusted cost base of unit, 132.1(2)
  - deduction for, 132.1(1)(c)
  - carryover, 132.1(4)
  - limitation, 132.1(3)
  - inclusion in taxpayer’s income, 132.1(1)(d)
  - where designation of no effect, 132.1(5)
  - capital gains on Canadian securities, 39(5)
  - capital gains redemptions, defined, 132(4)
  - capital gains refund to, 132(1), (2)
  - interest on, 132(2.1), (2.2)
  - defined, 132(6)–(7), 248(1)
  - election to be from beginning of first taxation year, 132(6.1)
  - following rollover of assets in qualifying exchange, 132.2(3)(k)
  - retention of status to end of calendar year, 132(6.2)
  - distributions to non-residents, tax on, 218.3
  - election for December 15 year-end, 132.11
  - allocation or designation of amount to be included in income, 132.11(6)
  - late filing of allocation or designation, 220(3.21)(b)
  - exemption from Part XII.2 tax, 210(2)(c)
  - information return, Reg. 204, 204.1
  - that trust is qualified investment, Reg. 221
  - instalment payments of tax, 156(2)
  - interest received by, on behalf of non-residents, exemption, 212(9)(c)
  - minimum tax not payable by, 127.55(f)(ii)
  - non-residents, distributions to, tax on, 218.3
  - non-residents, for benefit of, 132(7)
  - not subject to mark-to market rules, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(d)
  - obligation guaranteed by, qualified investment for deferred income plan, Reg. 4900(1)(i)
  - qualified investment for RRSP, RRIF, etc.
  - bond or debenture of trust, Reg. 4900(1)(d.1)
  - unit of trust, Reg. 4900(1)(d)
  - real estate investment trust as, 132(6)(b)(ii)
  - redemptions, allocation to redeemers, 132(5.3)
  - refundable capital gains tax on hand
  - defined, 132(4)
  - rollover of property to another mutual fund trust, 132.2
  - SIFT conversion to corporation
  - exchange of employee stock options, 7(1.4)(b)(vi)
  - taxable Canadian property, gains distributed to non-residents, 132(5.1), (5.2)
  - taxable capital gains
  - taxation year, election for December 15, 132.11
  - taxed capital gains, 132(5)
  - transfer of property from mutual fund corporation or trust, 132.2
  - unit of



## Index

- Mutual fund trust (*cont'd*)
- adjusted cost base of, 53(1)(d.2)
  - “Canadian security”, 39(6)
  - deemed to be a share for rollover purposes, 132.2(1)“share”
  - employee option to acquire, 7(1), 110(1)(d)
  - transferred in course of qualifying exchange, 132.2(3)(a.1), (f)
  - year-end, election for December 15, 132.11
- Mutual holding corporation**
- deemed dividend on distribution by, 139.2
  - defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
- Mutual insurance corporations**
- exemption for, 149(1)(m)
- Mutual life insurance corporation**
- provincial corporation converted into, 139
- Mutualization proposal (for insurer), 139**
- N**
- NDDA**, *see* Non-deductible distributions amount
- NERDTH**, *see* Non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand
- NFE**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)“non-financial entity”
- NFFE**
- defined, for certain purposes (re FATCA), 265(4)(b)
- NFVA**, *see* Net fair value amount
- NISA**, *see* Net income stabilization account
- NISA Fund No. 2**, *see also* Net income stabilization account
- amount credited to, not taxed, 12(10.3)
  - deemed paid on acquisition of control of corporation, 12(10.4)
  - deemed paid on death, 70(5.4)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - disposition of, 73(5)
  - paid to non-resident, withholding tax, 212(1)(t), 214(3)(l)
  - information return required, Reg. 202(2.1)
  - receipt from, included in income, 12(10.2)
  - constitutes active business income, 125(7)“income of the corporation for the year from an active business”
  - information return required, Reg. 201(1)(e)
  - right to benefit, no tax on emigration, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(i)
  - rollover to corporation, 85(1)(c.1), 85(1.1)(i)
  - transfer to spouse or spouse trust, 70(6.1), 73(5)(a), 104(5.1), (14.1)
- NPP**, *see* Non-portfolio properties
- NQS**, *see* Non-qualifying security
- NR4 returns**, Reg. 202
- NR4 slips**, Reg. 202
- NRO**, *see* Non-resident-owned investment corporation (before 2004)
- NRT**, *see* Trust (or estate): non-resident
- NSERC**, *see* Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council
- NSF cheque**, *see* Cheque: dishonoured
- NSULC**, *see* Nova Scotia: unlimited liability company
- NWA**, *see* Net worth assessment
- Nanini case overruled**, 160(1)(e)(ii)
- Narrow participation retirement fund**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Nasdaq over-the-counter stocks**
- qualified for deferred income plans before 2002, Reg. 4900(1)(s) [repealed]
- National**
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(k)
- National arts service organization**, *see* Registered national arts service organization
- National Child Benefit supplement**, 122.61(1)C
- National Defence**, *see* Canadian Forces and veterans
- National Film Board**
- prescribed person for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(10)
- National Life case overruled**, 138(26), Reg. 1406(b)
- National Revenue, Department of**, *see* Minister (of National Revenue); Canada Revenue Agency
- Natural gas**, *see* Petroleum/natural gas
- Natural person**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
  - tax-protestor arguments, 248(1)“person” (Notes)
- Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council**
- payments to, as R&D expenditures, 37(1)(a)(ii), 37(7)“approved”
  - research grants, taxable, 56(1)(o)
- Nature Conservancy**
- prescribed donee, Reg. 3504(b)
- Nature parks relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(v), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Nav Canada**
- debt of, qualified investment for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(q)
- Nazi Germany**
- compensation to victims of, 81(1)(g)
- Needle/syringe**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(b)
- Negative amounts**
- adjusted cost base, deemed gain, 40(3), (3.1)
  - capital cost allowance pool, recapture, 13(1)
  - in formulas, deemed nil, 257
  - investment tax credit balance, recapture, 127(27)–(36)
  - taxable income cannot be less than nil, 248(1)“taxable income”
  - undepreciated capital cost, recapture, 13(1)
- Negative policy reserves**
- of insurer, 12(1)(e.1), 20(22), Reg. 1400(2)
- Neglect**
- grounds for reassessment at any time, 152(4)(a)(i)
- Negligence**, *see* Gross negligence; Neglect
- Nephew**, *see* Niece/nephew
- Net asset value**
- defined, for mutual fund rules re allocation to redeemers, 132(4)
- Net capital loss**
- amalgamation, on, 87(2.1)
  - carryover of, 111(1)(b)
  - limitation, 111(1.1)
  - death, on, 111(2)
  - defined, 111(8), (9), 248(1)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
  - limitation on deductibility, 111(3)
  - non-deductible where control of corporation changed, 111(4)
  - partnership, from, 96(1)
  - reassessment, 152(6)(c)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(4)(b)
  - subsidiary’s, on winding-up, 88(1.2)
- Net corporate income tax rate**
- defined, 248(1)
- Net cost (of labour-sponsored funds share)**
- defined, 127.4(1), 211.7(1)
- Net cost of pure insurance**
- defined, Reg. 308
  - premium deductible where used as collateral, 20(1)(e.2)
- Net decrease in the excess corporate holdings percentage**
- for private foundation rules
  - allocation of, 149.2(7)
  - defined, 149.2(4)

## Index

- Net distribution amount**
- defined, for foreign affiliate liquidation and dissolution, 88(3.2)
- Net earnings (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
  - exempt due to tax sparing, Reg. 5907(10)
  - included in exempt earnings, Reg. 5907(1)“exempt earnings”(d)(i)
  - included in taxable earnings, Reg. 5907(1)“taxable earnings”(b)
- Net fair value amount**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)
- Net family income**, *see* Adjusted income
- Net forgiveness amount**
- reserve for, 61.3(1)(a), 61.3(2)(a)
- Net income (on income tax return)**
- defined, 3
- Net income stabilization account**, *see also* NISA Fund No. 2
- administration fee, deductible, 20(1)(ff)
  - death of taxpayer, on, 70(5.4), 70(6.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - fair market value of, for certain capital gains exemption rules, 110.6(1.1)
  - money borrowed to contribute to, no deduction for interest, 18(11)(f)
  - no accrual of interest income, 12(3), 12(11)“investment contract”(j)
  - transfer to spouse or spouse trust, 70(6.1)
- Net increase in the excess corporate holdings percentage**
- for private foundation rules
  - • allocation of, 149.2(5)
  - • defined, 149.2(3)
- Net interest rate**
- defined, 211(1)
- Net loss (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Net past service pension adjustment (net PSPA)**
- defined, 146(1), 204.2(1.3)
- Net premium for the policy**
- defined, re policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)
- Net premium reserve**
- re life insurance policy, defined, Reg. 1401(3)
- Net resource adjustment**
- defined, Reg. 5203(3.1)
  - reduces adjusted business income for M&P credit, Reg. 5203(1)“adjusted business income”(b)
- Net resource income**
- defined, Reg. 5203(3)
- Net surplus (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Net taxable capital gains**
- defined, 104(21.3)
- Net tax owing**
- defined (for instalments), 156.1(1)
- Net worth assessment**, 152(7)
- Netherlands**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 20
- Network equipment**, *see* Data network infrastructure equipment
- Neuman case overruled**, 120.4
- New account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- New Brunswick**, *see also* Province
- Community Development bonds, eligible for RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(i.1)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- New corporation**, *see* Amalgamation; Corporation
- New employer**
- defined, for quarterly remittances, Reg. 108(1.4)
- New entity account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- New gain**
- defined, for foreign currency debt after change of control, 40(10), (11)
- New individual account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- New law (post-1971)**
- defined, ITAR 12
  - references to, ITAR 13, 16
- New loss**
- defined, for foreign currency debt after change of control, 40(10), (11)
- New share**
- defined, Reg. 6202.1(5)
- New Zealand**, *see also* Foreign government
- currency loan, *see* Weak currency debt
  - stock exchange recognized, 262
  - trust resident in, exclusion from foreign property reporting, 233.3(1)“specified foreign property”(n)
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 22
- Newfoundland and Labrador**, *see also* Province
- Canada–Newfoundland Atlantic Accord, communication of information for, 241(4)(d)(vi)
  - cod fishermen compensation, *see* Northern Cod Compensation and Adjustment Program
  - corporation incorporated in, before 1949
  - • deemed incorporated in Canada, 248(1)“corporation incorporated in Canada”
  - labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - • prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(iii), (xii)
  - offshore area
  - • defined, 248(1)
  - • included in “province”, 124(4)
  - prescribed area, for electrical energy or steam processing, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
  - prescribed designated region, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(vi), Reg. 4607
  - prescribed stock savings plan, Reg. 6705(d)
  - qualified property acquired for use in, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a), (e)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- News online subscription credit**, 118.02
- News show**
- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(i)
  - ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(a)
- Newspaper**, *see* Journalism
- Newspaper advertising, limitation**, 19
- Nickel**, *see* Critical mineral
- Niece/nephew**
- defined, 252(2)(g)
  - dependent, 118(6)(b)
  - property transferred to, income attribution re, 74.1(2)
- Nil, minimum amount for formula calculations**, 257
- Nil income**
- equivalent to zero income, 3(f)
- Nightclubs relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Nobel Prize, non-taxable**, Reg. 7700
- Nominee**, *see also* Bare trust
- defined, 127(3), *Senate Appointment Consultations Act*, s. 2(1)
- Non-arm’s length creditor**
- defined, 212(21)(a)

**Non-arm's length indicator**

- application to foreign trust, 233.2(2)

**Non-arm's length person**

- defined, for synthetic equity arrangements, 248(1)“synthetic equity arrangement”(a)(i)
- excessive payment where property surrendered to creditor, 79(3)E(a)
- interest on debt relating to acquisition of land, 18(3)“interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land”(b)
- loans to, 56(4.1)–(4.3)
- meaning of, *see* Arm's length: meaning of
- non-resident, transactions with
  - extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
  - information return, 233.1
- soft costs relating to construction, 18(3.1)(b), 18(3.2)(b)
- transfer of property to or from, 69(1)

**Non-arm's length transactions**

- agreement to pay low rent for property
  - effect on disposition of property, 69(1.2)
- amalgamated corporations, 251(3.1)
- corporation having, with non-resident persons
  - extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
  - information return, 233.1
- depreciable property acquired through, 13(7)(e)
  - corporations controlled by one trustee, 13(7.3)
- disposition at less than fair market value, 69(1)(b)
- inadequate considerations, 69
- income or gain from property transferred
  - transferor and transferee liable for tax, 160
- lease of depreciable property, 13(32)
- life insurance policy, disposition, 148(7), (8)
- non-resident, unreasonable consideration paid to, 247
- presumption, 251(1)(a)
- property disposed of in, ITAR 26(5)
- purchases at more than fair market value, 69(1)(a)
- rights or things transferred to beneficiary
  - deemed cost, 69(1.1)
- sale of shares, 84.1
  - non-resident, by, 212.1
- share for share exchange, 85.1(2)(a)
- transfer of property by tax debtor, 160
- transfer of right to income, 56(4)
- unpaid amounts, 78(1), (2)

**Non-business income tax (foreign)**

- deduction for, 126(1)
- defined, 126(7)
- for trust, 104(22.4)

**Non-cancellable or guaranteed renewable accident and sickness policy**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Non-capital loss**

- amalgamation, on, 87(2.1), (2.11)
- carryover of, 111(1)(a)
  - corporation, by, 111(5)–(5.4)
  - winding-up of subsidiary, on, 111(5.4)
- defined, 111(8), (9), 248(1)
- determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
- employee life and health trust's, 111(7.3)–(7.5), 144.1(13)
- limitation on deductibility, 111(3)
- partnership, from, 96(1)
- reassessment, 152(6)(c)
- reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(3)(a), 80(4)(a)
- subsidiary's, on winding-up, 88(1.1)

**Non-CCPC**

- defined, 89(1)“low rate income pool”
- predecessor, 89(5)(b)

**Non-competition agreement, *see* Restrictive covenant (or non-competition payment)****Non-compliant registered disability savings plan**

- effect of, 146.4(10)
- meaning of, 146.4(11), (12)

**Non-conventional lands, defined, Reg. 1206(1)****Non-Crown royalty**

- defined, for mining tax deduction, Reg. 3900(1)

**Non-deductible distributions amount**

- defined, 104(16), 122(3)

**Non-discretionary trust**

- defined, 17(15)

**Non-discrimination, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXV****Non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand**

- defined, 129(4)
  - transitional determination for 2019, 129(5)
    - on amalgamation, 129(5.1)
  - refund of, 129(1)(a)(ii)(A)(II)

**Non-financial entity**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Non-government assistance**

- defined, for investment tax credits, 127(9)
  - for carbon-capture (CCUS) credit, 127.44(1)
  - expired
    - increases investment tax credit, 127(10.8)
  - reduces investment tax credit, 127(11.1), (18), (19)
  - reduces SR&ED expenditures, 37(1)(d)
  - repaid
    - increases ITC, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(e.1), (e.2), 127(10.7)

**Non-participating life insurance policy**

- defined, 211(1)

**Non-periodic payments**

- tax deduction, Reg. 103

**Non-portfolio earnings**

- defined, for SIFT partnership distributions, 197(1)
- defined, for SIFT trust distributions, 122.1(1)

**Non-portfolio properties**

- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1), 248(1)

**Non-profit association, *see* Non-profit organization****Non-profit corporation, *see also* Non-profit organization**

- qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(r)
- scientific research and experimental development, for
  - annual return, 149(7)
  - exemption, 149(1)(j)
  - payments to, 37(1)(a)(iii)

**Non-profit organization, *see also* Charity; Non-profit corporation**

- exemption for, 149(1)(l), 149(2)
  - deemed a trust, 149(5)
- foreign, defined, Reg. 6804(1)
- information return, whether required, 149(5), 149(12), 150(1)(a)

**Non-qualified investment, *see also* Qualified investment**

- charitable foundation
  - defined, Reg. 3700
- deferred profit sharing plan (DPSP)
  - acquisition of, tax on, 198(1)
  - defined, 204“qualified investment”
  - disposition of, refund of tax, 198(4)
  - initial, 199, 204“initial non-qualified investment”
  - tax on, 207.1(2)
    - first home savings account (FHSA)
      - defined, 146.6(1), 207.01(1)
      - holding of, tax on, 207.04(1)
        - waiver of tax, 207.06(2)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)

## Index

- Non-qualified investment (*cont'd*)
  - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
  - private foundation
    - acquisition of, tax on, 189(1)
    - defined, 149.1(1)“non-qualified investment”
  - proportional holdings election, 259(1), (3)
  - registered disability savings plan (RDSP)
    - acquisition of, tax on, 207.04(1)
    - defined, 146.4(1)“qualified investment”, 207.01(1)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - obligation of promoter, 207.01(5)
    - tax on acquisition of, 207.04(1)
  - registered education savings plan (RESP)
    - acquisition of, tax on, 207.04(1)
    - defined, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”, 207.01(1)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - obligation of promoter, 207.01(5)
    - revocation of plan, 146.1(2.1), (12.1)
    - tax on acquisition of, 207.04(1)
  - registered retirement income fund (RRIF)
    - defined, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”, 207.01(1)
    - disposition of, 146.3(8)
    - holding of, tax on, 207.04(1)
    - waiver of tax, 207.06(2)
    - information return, Reg. 215(3)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
  - registered retirement savings plan (RRSP)
    - acquisition of, 146(10)
    - defined, 146(1)“non-qualified investment”, “qualified investment”, 207.01(1)
    - disposition of, 146(6)
    - holding of, tax on, 207.04(1)
    - waiver of tax, 207.06(2)
    - information return, Reg. 214(2)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
  - tax-free savings account (TFSA)
    - defined, 207.01(1)
    - holding of, tax on, 207.04(1)
    - waiver of tax, 207.06(2)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
- Non-qualified security**
  - deduction to employer, 110(1)(e)
  - defined, for stock option rules, 110(1.31), (1.4), (1.41)
  - excluded from deduction to employee, 110(1)(d)
  - notification to employee and CRA, 110(1.9)
- Non-qualifying business**
  - defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- Non-qualifying corporation (for small business investment tax credit)**
  - defined, 127(9)
- Non-qualifying country**
  - defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)
- Non-qualifying real property**
  - defined, 108(1), 110.6(1), 131(6) [all repealed]
- Non-qualifying security**
  - calculation of capital gain on, 40(1.01)
  - ceasing to be, 118.1(13)(b)
  - defined, 118.1(18)
  - donation of
    - credit disallowed to individual, 118.1(13)–(13.3)
    - death of donor, 118.1(15)
    - deduction disallowed to corporation, 110.1(6)
      - amalgamation, effect on donor, 87(2)(m.1)
    - windup, effect of, 88(1)(e.2), (e.61)
  - exchanged for another non-qualifying security, 118.1(14)
  - reserve on donation of, 40(1.01)(c)
    - disallowed in year of death, 72(1)(c)
- Non-refundable credits**, 118–118.95
- Non-reporting Canadian financial institution**
  - defined
    - FATCA agreement for exchange of information with IRS Agreement, Art. 1:1(q)
    - for Canadian reporting of U.S. persons’ interests in accounts, 263(1)
- Non-reporting financial institution**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Non-resident**, *see also* Non-resident tax; Becoming resident in Canada; Ceasing to be resident in Canada; Former resident
  - actor, *see* Actor: non-resident
  - agent for, liable to withhold tax, 215(3)
  - alimony/maintenance paid to, 212(1)(f) [repealed]
  - allowance for investment in property in Canada, Reg. 808
  - alternative re rents and timber royalties, 216
  - amount owing to corporation resident in Canada, 17(1)
  - amount paid to, re pre-1976 bond, etc.
    - prescribed countries, Reg. 1600
    - amounts received under certain contracts, 115(2)(c.1), 115(2)(e)(v)
    - withholding tax, 153(1)(o)
  - annuity payments to, 212(1)(o)
  - assessment under Part XIII, 227(10)
  - assuming debt for Canadian business, 76.1(2)
  - bank accounts, reporting of to foreign governments, *see* Common Reporting Standard
  - becoming, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada
  - beneficiary, *see* Beneficiary: non-resident
  - benefit conferred on, 246(1)(b)
  - branch tax, 219
  - Canadian resource property, income earned on, 115(4)
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(3)
  - capital dividend paid to, 212(1)(c)(ii), 212(2)(b)
  - capital gains of, taxed, 115(1)(b)
    - proration re gains before May 1995, 40(9)
  - capital property, change in use, 45(1)(d)
  - carrying on business in Canada
    - extended meaning of, 253
    - liability for income tax, 2(3)(b)
  - ceasing to be, *see* Becoming resident in Canada
  - change in use (or proportions of use) of capital property, 45(1)(d)
  - change in use (or proportions of use) of depreciable property
    - “gaining or producing income” from a business, 13(9)
  - corporation, *see also* Foreign affiliate
    - bonds of, eligible for RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(p)
    - branch tax, 219(1)
    - debt forgiveness reserve, 61.3(2)
    - deemed, where not resident due to treaty, 250(5)
    - dividend received by Canadian corporation from, 112(2)
    - electronic filing not required, Reg. 205.1(2)(b)
    - income bond/debenture, interest on, 15(4)
    - no share capital, equity interests deemed to be shares, 93.2(2)
      - required to file tax return, 150(1)(a)
    - shares of, for deferred income plans, 204“qualified investment”(h)
      - RESP qualified investment, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(a)
      - RRSIF qualified investment, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(a)
      - RRSP qualified investment, 146(1)“qualified investment”(a)
  - credit for tax paid on emigration, 119
  - debt owing to corporation resident in Canada, 17



## Index

- Non-resident (*cont'd*)
- deductions allowed, in computing income from a source, 4(3)
  - deferred profit sharing plan payments to, 212(1)(m)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - disposition of property by
    - Canadian resource property, certificate re, 116(5.2)
    - Canadian securities, 39(5)(g)
    - interest in real property etc., 216(5)
    - life insurance policy, presumption re, 116(5.4)
    - taxable Canadian property, *see* taxable Canadian property (*below*)
    - treaty-protected property, 116(5.01), (5.02)
    - where tax deferred under tax treaty, 115.1
  - dividend paid to, 212(2)
  - stop-loss rule, 40(3.7)
  - election to file return under Part I
    - certain payments, 217
    - rents and timber royalties, 216
    - restriction on deduction, 216(8)
  - emigration, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada
  - employed in Canada
    - liability for income tax, 2(3)(a)
  - energy conversion grants paid to, 212(1)(s)
  - entity, *see* Non-resident entity
  - estate or trust income paid to, 212(11)
  - exchanged for another non-qualifying security, 118.1(14)
  - exchanges of property, determination of gain, 44(7)
  - excluded property, defined, 116(6)
  - financial institution, *see also* Authorized foreign bank
    - beginning to use property in Canadian business, 142.6(1.2)
    - ceasing to use property in Canadian business, 142.6(1.1)
  - first home savings account payments to, 212(1)(y)
  - foreign tax credit re disposition before Oct/96, 126(2.2)
  - former resident, credit for tax paid on emigration, 119
  - home insulation grants paid to, 212(1)(s)
  - income-averaging annuity contract payments to, 212(1)(n)
  - income earned in a province, Reg. 2602
  - “income for the year”, 120(3)
  - income from ship or aircraft, exempt, 81(1)(c)
  - individual
    - computation of Part I tax, 118.94
    - required to file tax return, 150(1.1)(b)
    - tax credits, 118.94
  - insurance corporation, *see* Insurance corporation: non-resident
  - insurer, liability for additional tax on branch profits, 219(4)–(8)
  - inventory of, 10(12)–(14)
  - investor, *see* Non-resident investor
  - issuing obligation at discount, 16(2), (3)
  - loan to, by corporation, 17
  - management fees paid to, 212(1)(a)
  - moving debt from Canadian business, 76.1(1)
  - no reserve for amount not due until later year, 20(8)
  - non-arm’s length sale of shares by, 212.1
  - obligation transferred or assigned to
    - where deemed resident, 214(9)
  - ownership certificate required of, 234
  - partnership, withholding tax on payments to, 212(13.1)(b)
  - patronage dividends paid to, 212(1)(g)
  - payments to, 212(1)
    - deemed, 214(3), (3.1)
    - information returns, Reg. 202
  - pension benefits paid to, 212(1)(h)
  - pension fund, *see* Non-resident pension fund
  - persons, Reg. 805
    - excluded property, Reg. 810
  - plan for benefit of, re services rendered outside Canada, excluded from “retirement compensation arrangement”, 248(1)
  - exception re “resident’s arrangement”, 207.6(5)
  - real estate of, transfer to corporation, 85(1.1)(h), 85(1.2)
  - refund of Part XIII tax, 227(6)
  - registered education savings plan payments to, 212(1)(r)
  - registered retirement income fund payments to, 212(1)(q)
  - registered retirement savings plan payments to, 212(1)(l)
  - remuneration for office, employment or services, 115(2)(c.1), 115(2)(e)(v)
    - withholding tax, 153(1)(o)
  - rents/royalties paid to, 212(1)(d)
  - reporting accounts to CRA to pass on to foreign governments, *see* Common Reporting Standard
  - retirement compensation arrangement, purchase price of interest in, 212(1)(j)
  - retiring allowance paid to, 212(1)(j.1)
  - return may be required of, 215(4)
  - salary deferral arrangements, 6(13)
  - shareholder
    - loan to, from corporation, 15(2.2), (8), 227(6.1)
  - spousal support payments, 212(1)(f)
  - stop-loss credit, 119
  - student, 115(2)
  - supplementary unemployment plan benefits paid to, 212(1)(k)
  - TFSA taxable payments to, 212(1)(p)
  - tax, *see also* Non-resident tax
    - tax under Part I, 2(3)
  - taxable Canadian property
    - disposition of, 2(3)(c), 115(1)(b), 116
      - failure to give Minister notice, offence/penalty, 238(1)
      - prorating for gains before May 1995, 40(9)
      - purchaser liable for tax, 116(5)
    - taxable income earned in Canada, 115
      - deductions permitted, 115(1)(d)–(f)
    - taxable income of corporation earned in a province, Reg. 413
    - taxation year of, 250.1(a)
    - time, *see* Non-resident time
    - timber royalties paid to, 212(1)(e)
    - transactions not at arm’s length with, 247
      - extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
      - information return re, 233.1
        - penalty for failure to file, 162(10)
      - transfer pricing rules, *see* Transfer pricing (re non-residents)
    - treaty-exempt property, 116(6.1)
    - trust, *see* Trust (or estate): non-resident
    - unreasonable consideration from, 247
    - unreasonable consideration paid to, 247
    - withholding tax, 212, 215(1), 227(10), Reg. 105, *see also* Non-resident tax
      - joint and several liability, 227(8.1)
- Non-resident entity**
- defined, 94.1(2)
  - interest in, structured for tax deferral, 94.1(1)
  - reporting of property held by, 233.2(4.1)
- Non-resident financial institution**, *see* Non-resident: financial institution
- Non-resident investor**
- defined, 218.3(1)
- Non-resident-owned investment corporation (before 2004)**, 133
- eliminated after 2003, 133(8)“non-resident-owned investment corporation”(g)–(i)
- Non-resident pension fund**
- deemed not carrying on business in Canada, 115.2(2)
  - defined, re not carrying on business in Canada, 115.2(1)
- Non-resident portion (of trust)**
- defined, 94(1)
  - excluded from deemed-resident trust’s income, 94(3)(f)(i)
- Non-resident portion trust**
- defined, 94(3)(f)(i)
  - rules for, 94(3)(f)

## Index

### **Non-resident tax, 212–218; Reg. 800–810**

- additional tax on non-resident corporation carrying on business in Canada, 219
- • insurers, 219(4)–(8)
- advanced life deferred annuity (ALDA), payment from, 212(1)(l.1)
- alimony, 212(1)(f)
- annuity payments, 212(1)(o)
- assessment under Part XIII, 227(10)
- back-to-back loans, anti-avoidance, 212(3.1)–(3.81)
- back-to-back royalties, anti-avoidance, 212(3.9)–(3.94)
- Canada Pension Plan benefits, 212(1)(h)(ii) [repealed]
- • election to file return re, 217
- certificate for non-resident with PE in Canada, Reg. 805.1
- deemed dividends, 214(3)
- deemed income, on, 214(4)
- deemed interest, 214(6)–(14)
- deferred profit sharing payments, 212(1)(m)
- • election to file return re, 217
- dividends, 212(2)
- • deemed payment of, 212.1(1), (1.1)
- • from foreign business corporation, 213(1)
- eligible funeral arrangement, return of funds, 212(1)(v)
- employee benefit plan, trust payments not subject to, 212(17)
- employee life and health trust benefits, 212(1)(w)
- energy conversion grant, 212(1)(s)
- estate or trust income, 212(1)(c)
- • exemption, 212(9), (10)
- first home savings account, payments out of, 212(1)(y)
- home insulation grant, 212(1)(s)
- identification of obligations, Reg. 807
- income and capital combined, 214(2)
- income imputed to transferor, not taxable, 212(12)
- informant payment, 212(1)(x)
- insurers, Reg. 800–805.1, 2401, 2403
- interest, 212(1)(b)
- • government bonds, exempt, 212(1)(b)(ii)
- • loan to wholly-owned subsidiary, 218
- • long-term debt, exempt, 212(1)(b)(vii)
- • on provincial bonds, 212(6)
- • replacement obligation where corporation in financial difficulty, 212(3)
- international organizations, prescribed, Reg. 806
- limitation on rate, ITAR 10(6)
- maintenance, 212(1)(f)
- management fee, 212(1)(a)
- • defined, 212(4)
- motion picture films, payments for use of etc., 212(5)
- mutual fund distributions, 218.3
- no action for withholding, 227
- no deductions from income, 214(1)
- non-arm's length sale of shares by non-resident, 212.1
- obligation transferred or assigned
- • non-resident deemed resident, where, 214(9)
- Part XIV, 219
- partnership payer or payee, 212(13.1), (13.2)
- patronage dividend, 212(1)(g)
- payee certificate, Reg. 805.1
- pension benefits, 212(1)(h)
- • election to file return re, 217
- prescribed international organizations, Reg. 806
- refund of, 227(6)
- registered education savings plan, payments out of, 212(1)(r)
- registered retirement income fund, 212(1)(q)
- registered retirement savings plan, payments out of, 212(1)(l)
- • election to file return re, 217
- regulations
- • reducing amount to be deducted or withheld, 215(5)
- • residents etc., re, 214(13)

- rent, royalties, 212(1)(d), 212(13)
- • alternative re rents and timber royalties, 216
- retiring allowances, etc., 212(1)(j.1)
- • election to file return re, 217
- securities in satisfaction of income debts, 214(4)
- spousal/child support, 212(1)(f)
- standby charges and guarantee fees, 214(15)
- supplementary unemployment benefits, 212(1)(k)
- • election to file return re, 217
- TFSA, taxable payments from, 212(1)(p)
- timber royalty, 212(1)(e)
- • alternative re, 216
- trust or estate income paid to, 212(1)(c)
- • trust becoming non-resident, 214(3)(f)(i)(C)
- withholding of, 215, Reg. 105
- • reduction of, Reg. 809

### **Non-resident time**

- defined, 94(1)

**Non-resident trust, see** Trust (or estate): non-resident

**Non-resident withholding tax, see** Non-resident tax

**Non-residential building, see** Eligible non-residential building

### **Non-share-capital corporation**

- whether control acquired, 256(8.1)

### **Non-share consideration (boot)**

- effect of mutual fund rollover, 132.2(2)(e)(ii)
- effect on non-arm's length sale of shares, 84.1(1)(b)
- effect on section 85 rollover, 85(1)(b)

**Non-taxable obligation, defined, 240(1)**

### **Non-taxable portion (of disability assistance payment)**

- defined, 146.4(7)

### **Normal reassessment period**

- defined, 152(3.1)
- limitation on reassessments, 152(4), (5)

**Nortel Networks spin-off, 55(3.02)**

### **Northern Canada**

- additional car allowance in Yukon and N.W.T., Reg. 7306(c)
- credit for residing in, 110.7, Reg. 7303.1
- prescribed northern zone and prescribed intermediate zone, Reg. 7303.1
- remote work site, employment at, 6(6)

**Northern Cod Compensation and Adjustment Program, see also** Fishing: compensation programs

- overpayments repaid, deductible, 60(n)(v)
- payments received under, taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi)
- • withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(m)

**Northwest Territories, see also** Northern Canada

- additional \$0.04 reasonable kilometrage allowance, Reg. 7306(c)
- *Risk Capital Investment Tax Credits Act*, corporation under
- • prescribed assistance under, Reg. 6702(a.2)
- • prescribed LSVCC, Reg. 6701(i)
- • prescribed venture capital corporation, Reg. 6700(a)(xiii), 6700.2
- • qualified investment, Reg. 4900(1)(i.12)
- tax rates, *see* introductory pages

**Norway, see also** Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, 262

**Not-for-profit organization, see also** Non-profit organization

- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A:5(d)

**Notary (in Quebec), see** Lawyer

**Notch provision (medical expenses), 118.2(1)D**

**Note, see** Promissory note

### **Note-taking services**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)F
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.41)

**Notice of assessment, see** Assessment: notice of

**Notice of determination**, 152(1.2), *see also* Determination

- date of, 244(15)
- loss carryforwards, 152(1.1)
- partnership income or loss, 152(1.5)
- objection to, 165(1.15)
- presumption re mailing date, 248(14)

**Notice of intent**

- to revoke LSVCC, 204.81(7)
- to revoke PRPP, 147.5(24)–(26)
- defined, 147.5(24)
- to revoke RESP, 146.1(12.1), (12.2)
- appeal from, 172(3)(e.1)
- defined, 146.1(12.1)
- to revoke RPP, 147.1(11), (12)

**Notice of objection**, 165, *see also* Objection

- appeal following, whether new issues can be raised, 169(2.1)
- deadline, 165(1)
- determination of partnership income or loss, 165(1.15)
- extension of time to file
  - by Minister, 166.1
  - by Tax Court, 166.2
- form, 165(1), (2)
- large corporation, issues to be specified, 165(1.11)
- limitation on grounds for objection, 165(1.1)
- service, 165(2), (6)

**Notice of revocation (of RESP)**

- defined, 146.1(12.2)
- effect of, 146.1(13)

**Notifiable transaction**

- defined, 237.4(1)
- designation of specific transactions, 237.4(3)
- information return required, 237.4(4)
  - exception for clerical or secretarial services, 237.4(8)
  - exception for secondary financial services, 237.4(6), (7)
  - filing by employer or partnership satisfies employee's or partner's obligation, 237.4(5), (14)
  - filing deadline, 237.4(9)
  - penalty for failure to file, 237.4(12)
  - reassessment deadline 3 years after filed, 152(4)(b.6)
  - reporting one transaction in series is sufficient, 237.4(10)

**Nova Scotia**, *see also* Cape Breton; Province

- Community Economic Development Corporation, qualified investment for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(i.11)
- *Equity Tax Credit Act*, corporation under, qualified investment, Reg. 4900(1)(i.11)
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(iii), (xiv)
- offshore area
  - amount taxable earned in, Reg. 414, 415
  - included in "province", 124(4)"province"
  - meaning, 248(1)
- Offshore Petroleum Resources Accord, communication of information for, 241(4)(d)(vi)
- prescribed area, for electrical energy or steam processing, 127(9)"qualified property"(c.1)
- prescribed designated region, 127(9)"specified percentage"(a)(vi), Reg. 4607
- prescribed stock savings plan, Reg. 6705(c)
- qualified property acquired for use in, 127(9)"specified percentage"(a), (e)
- tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- unlimited liability company, 248(1)"corporation" (Notes)
- treaty benefit denial, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:7

**Novartis/Alcon spinoff**, Reg. 5600(m)**Nuclear Fuel Waste Act**

- trust required by, no tax on, 149(1)(z.2)

**Numbers**, *see also* Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations

- singular includes plural, *Interpretation Act* s. 33(2)

**Nun**

- income of, not taxed, 110(2)

**Nurse**

- defined, 118.4(2)

**Nurse practitioner**

- can certify impairment for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2), (a.3)
- defined, 118.4(2)

**Nursery school**, *see* Child care expenses**Nursing home**

- cost of care, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(b), (d)

**O****OAS**, *see* Old Age Security Act benefits**OECD**, *see* Organisation for Economic Cooperation and Development**OETC**, *see* Overseas employment tax credit**OIFP**, *see* Offshore investment fund: property**OSFI risk-weighting guidelines**

- defined, 248(1)

**Oaths**

- administration of, 220(5), *Interpretation Act* s. 19
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)

**Objection**, 165, *see also* Appeal; Notice of objection

- assessment or reassessment, to, 165(1)
- books and records, 230(6)
- charity penalties or suspension of receipting privileges, to, 189(8)
- effect of Minister's filing notice, 165(4)
- expense of making, deductible, 60(o)
- extension of time for filing, 166.1, 166.2
- Minister's duty on, 165(3)
- notice of, 165(1)
- Part IV.1 tax, 187.6
- Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(2)
- Part VI.2 tax, 191.6
- Part XI.01, 207.07(3)
- Part XI.4 tax, 207.8(5)
- Part XII.2 tax, 210.2(7)
- Part XII.3 tax, 211.5
- Part XII.4 tax, 211.6(5)
- Part XII.5 tax, 211.82
- partnership income or loss, 165(1.15)
- repayment on, 164(1.1)
- restriction on collection action while underway, 225.1
- second notice not required after reassessment, 165(7)
- service of notice of, 165(2)
- waiver of right to object, 165(1.2), 169(2.2)

**Obligation**, *see also* Bond; Debt; Debt obligation

- assignment of
  - non-resident tax, 214(14)
  - where non-resident deemed resident, 214(9)
- defined, ITAR 26(12)"obligation"
- discount on, deduction for, 20(1)(f)
- identification of, Reg. 807
- issued at discount by tax-exempt person, non-resident, or government body, 16(2), (3)
- parked, 80.01(7)
- predecessor corporation, of, 87(6), (7)
- principal amount of
  - defined, 248(1)
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(f)
- purchase of, by issuer, 39(3)
- received on amalgamation, ITAR 26(23)
- sale of
  - non-resident tax, 214(7), (7.1)
- satisfaction of, deemed not to be disposition, 49.1
- specified, 80.01(6)

- Obligation (*cont'd*)
- taxable and non-taxable, defined, 240(1)
- Obsolescence**
- allowance re, limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(b)
- Occupational therapist**
- certification of impairment
  - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(iv)
  - defined, 118.4(2)
  - therapy qualifying for medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.9)
- Offences, 238(1), 239**
- attempted evasion, 239(1)
  - calculation of income from criminal activity, 9(1) (Notes)
  - compliance orders, on conviction of, 238(2)
  - corporation officers, 242
  - court has no power to decrease punishment for, 243
  - credits, false statements, 239(1.1)
  - disclosure of confidential information, 239(2.2)
  - electronic sales suppression software, 239.1, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
  - failure
    - file return, 238(1)
    - keep records, 238(1)
    - keep tax deductions separate, 238(1)
    - permit investigation, 238(1)
    - withhold tax deductions, 238(1)
  - false statements, 239
  - fines, no deduction for, 18(1)(t)
  - minimum fines, 243
  - non-resident failing to give notice under s. 116(3), 238(1)
  - penalties for, *see* Penalty
  - refunds, false statements, 239(1.1)
  - RESP contributions, 146.1(2)(g.3)
  - sales suppression software, 239.1, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
  - saving provision, 238(3)
  - secrecy violation, 239(2.2)
  - serious, CRA may disclose information to police, 241(9.5)
  - Social Insurance Number, re, 239(2.3)
  - two or more in one complaint, 244(2)
  - zapper software, 239.1, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
- Office, defined, 248(1)**
- Office at home, *see* Work space in home**
- Office de professions du Québec**
- dues to, deductible, 8(1)(i)(vii)
- Office or employment**
- benefits from, includable in income, 6(1)
  - in home
    - conditions for deductibility, 18(12)
  - income from, 5(1)
    - deductions, 8
    - inclusions, 6
    - share options, 7
  - limitation on deductions, 8(2)
  - loss from, 5(2)
  - payment for loss of, *see* Retiring allowance
  - share option benefits, 7
- Office rent**
- paid by employee, deduction, 8(1)(i)(ii)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
- Officer**
- administering and enforcing Act, 220(2)
  - bribery of, non-deductible, 67.5
  - corporation, of
    - execution of documents by, 236
    - guilty of corporation's offence, 242
  - defined (under "office"), 248(1)
- Official**
- defined, re communication of taxpayer information, 241(10)
  - CRA, powers and duties delegated to, 220(2.01), Reg. 900
- Official copy of *Income Tax Act*, 2(1) (Notes)**
- Official receipt**
- defined
  - for political contributions, Reg. 2002(1)
  - for donations and gifts, Reg. 3500
- Official receipt form**
- defined
  - for political contributions, Reg. 2002(1)
  - for donations and gifts, Reg. 3500
- Off-road electric or hydrogen vehicle**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 56
- Offset interest**
- against instalments, 161(2.2)
  - arrears against refund interest, 161.1
- Offsetting position**
- defined, for straddle-transaction rules, 18(17), 18(21)(c)
  - no income deferral allowed, 18(19)
- Offshore assets**
- criminal charges, 239(1) (Notes)
  - disclosure of, to CRA, 233.3
  - payments to informants for reporting to CRA, *see* Informant payments
- Offshore corporation, *see* Foreign affiliate; Non-resident**
- Offshore drilling vessels**
- capital cost allowance
    - additional, Reg. 1100(1)(va)
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101(2b)
- Offshore investment fund, 94.1**
- property
    - cost base, additions to, 53(1)(m)
    - designated cost, 94.1(2)
    - prescribed, Reg. 6900
- Offshore region**
- prescribed, for investment tax credit, Reg. 4609
- Offshore regulated bank**
- application of FAPI, 95(1)"investment business"(a)(i), 95(2.11)
- Offshore Tax Informant Program, *see* Informant payments**
- Offshore trust, *see also* Trust (or estate): non-resident**
- distribution from, reporting requirement, 233.5
  - taxation of, where Canadian beneficiary, 94–94.2
  - transfer of property to, reporting requirement, 233.2
- Off-the-shelf seismic data, *see* Seismic testing**
- Oil and gas, *see* Canadian oil and gas property expense; Flow-through shares; Gulf of St. Lawrence oil exploration; Petroleum/natural gas; Resource expenses**
- Oil burner mechanic**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)"investment tax credit"
- Oil or gas field**
- unitized, *see* Unitized oil or gas field in Canada
- Oil or gas well**
- allowances, 65, Reg. 1207
    - additional, Reg. 1208
  - certificate re, ceasing to be valid, 66.1(10)
  - defined, 248(1)
- Oil or gas well equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- Oil Pollution Compensation Fund**
- trust under, 94(1)"exempt foreign trust"(c)(iv)
- Oil refinery**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(u), Sch. II:Cl. 41



**Oil sands**

- additional allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(y), (ya)
- included in definition of “mineral”, 248(1)
- property, *see* Oil sands property

**Oil sands mine development project**

- defined, 66.1(6)

**Oil sands project**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Oil sands property**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xxvii.1), 1100(1)(y.1), 1100(1)(ya.1), Sch. II:Cl. 41, 41.1
- effect of transfer due to reorganization, Reg. 1102(14.11)
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- separate class, Reg. 1101(4e), (4f)

**Oil shale, included in definition of “mineral”, 248(1)****Oil shale deposit, exploration for**

- excluded from CEE, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(g), (g.2)
- excluded from CRP, 66(15)“Canadian resource property”(b)(ii), (e), (f)

**Oil Substitution Program, *see* Energy: conversion grant*****Okalta Oils Ltd.* case overruled, 152(1.1)****Old Age Security Act benefits**

- “clawback” tax on, 180.2 (Part I.2)
- deduction from income for, 60(w)
- emigration of taxpayer, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(g)(ii)
- excluded from pension income credit, 118(8)(a)
- included in income, 56(1)(a)(i)
- non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(h)
- U.S. residents, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
- reduction in RRSP annuity to reflect, 146(3)(b)(ii)
- repayment of, deduction for, 60(n)(i)
- withholding of benefits to cover clawback tax, 180.2(3), (4)

**“Old law” defined, ITAR 12****Old person, *see* Age****Older Worker Adjustment, Program for**

- income assistance taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502(b)
- repayment of benefits, deduction, 60(n)(v)
- source withholding, 153(1)(m), Reg. 5502(b)

***Olsen TCC case overruled*, 186(7)****Olympic Winter Games 2010**

- income of non-residents exempt, 115(2.3)
- no withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(a), (g)
- payments to International Olympic Committee exempt, 212(17.1)

**Online newspaper credit, 118.02****Online notice, *see* Electronic notice****Ontario, *see also* Province**

- Community Economic Development bonds, eligible for RRSP investment, Reg. 4900(1)(i.1)
- community small businesses, investment by LSVCCs, Reg. 4801.02
- Electricity Support Program, payments exempt, 81(1)(g.6)
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
- prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(ii), (xi), Reg. 6700.2
- northern, *see* Northern Canada
- R&D super-allowance, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”
- tax rates, *see* introductory pages

**Onus, *see* Burden of proof****Operating costs of automobile, *see* Automobile: operating costs****Operational mission, *see* Deployed operational mission****Optic cable, *see* Fibre optic cable****Optical scanner, for blind person**

- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(1)

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(D)

**Option, *see also* Stock option**

- agreement, *see* Option agreement
- defined
- for rule disallowing deductions or credits for option or share issuance, 143.3(1)
- disposition of, 13(5.3)
- exchanged, rules, 7(1.4)
- exercised, 49(3), (4), (5)
- overpayment of tax as consequence of, 164(5), (5.1)
- expiry of, 49(2)
- amalgamation, 87(2)(o)
- granted to charity, 110.1(10)–(13), 118.1(21)–(24)
- granting of, disposition of property, 49(1)
- included in “taxable Canadian property”, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(f)
- qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(e), (e.1)
- received on amalgamation, ITAR 26(22)
- stock, *see* Stock option
- to acquire, exercised, 49(3), (4)
- effect of capital gains exemption, 49(3.2)
- to acquire interest in partnership or trust, reductions in ACB flowed through, 49(3.01)
- to acquire mutual fund trust units, *see* Stock option
- to acquire shares
- by employee, *see* Stock option
- deemed to be share for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
- predecessor corporation, of, 87(5)
- reductions in ACB flowed into ACB of shares, 49(3.01)
- to acquire specified property, exercise of, 49(3.01)
- to dispose, exercised, 49(3.1), (4)

**Option agreement**

- deemed to be eligible derivative subject to mark-to-market election, 10.1(4)
- excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
- straddle transaction restrictions, 18(17)“position”(a)(vi), 18(9)

**Optometrist**

- certification of impairment
- for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(i)
- defined, 118.4(2)

**Orckit Communications spinoff, Reg. 5600(b)****Ordering**

- charitable donations
- in order of year of contributions, 110.1(1.1)(b), 118.1(2.1)
- charity loanbacks, 118.1(17)
- credits of an individual, 118.92
- debt forgiveness rules application, 80(2)(c)
- debt obligations settled simultaneously, 80(2)(i)
- deductions
- eligible capital property, for capital gains exemption, 110.6(17)
- in computing taxable income, 111.1
- designation of insurance properties, Reg. 2401(3)
- disposition of depreciable property on death, 70(14)
- disposition of identical shares for capital gains exemption, 110.6(14)(a)
- disposition of securities acquired under employee option agreement, 7(1.3), (1.31)
- dividends, out of eligible or non-eligible RDTOH, 129(1)(a)(ii)
- dividends, simultaneous, 89(3)
- foreign affiliate surplus distributions, Reg. 5901
- identical options, exercise of, 7(12)
- internal reorganization rules, 51(4), 86(3)
- mutual fund non-resident withholding tax payments, 218.3(7)
- mutual fund qualifying exchange, 132.2(1)(e)
- non-portfolio dividends distributed last from SIFT trust, 104(6)(b)B(ii)
- partnership distributions tax calculation, 197(3)
- registered investment registration, 204.4(7)

## Index

- Ordering (*cont'd*)
- SIFT trust non-portfolio earnings, 104(6)(b)B(ii)
  - spousal RRIF attribution, 146.3(5.3)
  - spousal RRSP attribution, 146(8.5)
  - synthetic equity arrangement, identical properties, 112(10)
  - transfer of depreciable property with pregnant loss, 13(21.2)(e)(ii)
  - transfer pricing rules, 247(2.1)
- Ordinarily resident**, 250(3)
- Ordinary taxation year**
- defined, for FAPI stub-period rules, 91(1.1)(a)
- Ore**
- defined
  - for capital cost allowance, Reg. 1104(2)
  - for resource allowance, Reg. 1206(1)
  - processing of, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”, Reg. 5203, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(k)
  - tar sands, *see* Tar sands ore
- Organ transplant**
- expenses of, tax credit for, 118.2(2)(1.1)
- Organic assets**
- defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)
- Organisation for Economic Cooperation and Development**
- BEPS rules, *see* Base erosion and profit shifting, anti-avoidance rules
  - Common Reporting Standard, 270–281
  - digital platform reporting rules, 282–295
  - transfer pricing guidelines, 247
- Original acquisition**
- defined, 127.4(1), 204.8(1), 211.7(1)
- Original amount**
- defined, re royalty reimbursements, 80.2(1)(a)
- Original corporate holdings percentage**
- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1)
- Original editorial content**
- defined, 19.01(1)
- Original owner (of resource property)**
- defined, 66(15)
  - for resource allowance, Reg. 1206(1)
  - reduction of Canadian resource expenses, 66.7(12), (12.1)
  - reduction of foreign resource expenses, 66.7(13)
  - successor corporation rules, 66.7
- Original right, defined**, ITAR 20(3)(b)
- Orthopaedic shoes/boots**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(e)
- Other recipient of a gift**
- defined, Reg. 3500
- Outdoor advertising structures**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(l), Sch. II:Cl. 11(b)
  - separate class, election, Reg. 1101(51)
- Outlays and expenses**
- prescribed, for air quality improvement credit, Reg. 9700
- Outstanding amount**
- defined, for corporation attribution rules, 74.4(3)
- “Outstanding debts to specified non-residents”**
- defined, 18(5)
  - no deduction where debt-equity ratio exceeds 3:1, 18(4)
- Outstanding premiums**
- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)
  - mean Canadian, *see* Mean Canadian outstanding premiums
- Overburden removal cost, designated**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(q)
- Overcontribution to RRSP**
- tax on, 204.1(2.1), 204.2(1.1)
- Overhead expenses**
- R&D-related, 127(9)“qualified expenditure” Reg. 2900(4)–(10)
- Overpayment amount**
- defined, for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)
- Overpayment of benefits, deductible when repaid**, 60(n)
- Overpayment of tax**
- deemed
  - Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(1)
  - GST credit, 122.5(3)
  - defined, 164(7)
  - refund of, 164
- Overseas Canadian Forces school staff**
- defined, 248(1)
  - members deemed resident in Canada, 250(1)(d.1), 250(2)
  - option of filing as resident, 250(1)(d.1)
  - prescribed order, Reg. 6600
- Overseas employment tax credit**, 122.3
- eliminated as of 2016, 122.3(1.01)(b), 122.3(1.02)(b)
- Over-the-counter stocks**
- qualified for deferred income plans before 2002, Reg. 4900(1)(s) [repealed]
- Ovum**
- cost of, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(v)
- Owner**
- original, of resource properties, defined, 66(15)“original owner”
  - predecessor, of resource property, defined, 66(15)“predecessor owner”
- Owner-occupied home**
- defined, for Home Buyers’ Plan withholding exemption, Reg. 104(3.1)
- Ownership**
- certificates of, 234, Reg. 207
  - penalties for offences re, 162(4)
  - change of, certificates, Reg. 502
  - rights, *see* Ownership rights
- Ownership rights**
- defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
  - rollover to shares of insurance corporation, 139.1(4)(a), (d)
- Oxygen, medical expense credit**, 118.2(2)(k)
- Oxygen concentrator, medical expense credit**, 118.2(2)(i)
- P**
- PA**, *see* Pension adjustment
- PA offset**
- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- PAR**, *see* Pension adjustment reversal
- PATY (Particular affiliate’s taxation year)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1.6)(a)
- PBC**, *see* Principal-business corporation (exploration and development); Principal-business corporation (real property)
- PDI**, *see* Participating debt interest
- PE**, *see* Permanent establishment
- PFIC**, *see* Pension fund investment corporation
- PI**, *see* Prohibited investment
- PIE**, *see* Portfolio investment entity
- PIK (Payment in Kind) dividend**, *see* Stock dividend
- PLOI**, *see* Pertinent loan or indebtedness
- PPME**, *see* Pre-production mining expenditure
- PR**, *see* Principal residence
- PRPP**, *see* Pooled registered pension plan (PRPP)
- PSB**, *see* Personal services business
- PSPA**, *see* Past service pension adjustment
- PSPA withdrawals**
- defined, Reg. 8307(5)

**PUC**, *see* Paid-up capital

**Packaging material**

- deemed to be inventory, 10(5)
- valuation of, 10(4)

**Padmore case overruled**, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 6.2

**Page turner**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(P)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z)

**Paid-up capital**

- amalgamation, on, 87(3), (3.1)
- computation of
  - additions to, 84.1(3)
  - after designation of amount re shares, 192(4.1), 194(4.2)
  - after exchange of convertible property, 51(3)
  - after internal reorganization, 86(2.1)
  - after rollover of property to corporation, 85(2.1)
  - after share-for-share exchange, 85.1(2.1)
  - Canadian Wheat Board, 135.2(3)(c)
  - corporation becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(2), (3)
  - insurance corporation following demutualization, 139.1(6)
  - holding corporation, 139.1(7)
  - on transfer of insurance business, 138(11.7)
- contributed surplus converted into, no dividend deemed, 84(1)(c.1)–(c.3)
- cooperative corporation, of, 89(1)“paid-up capital”(b)
- credit union, of, 89(1)“paid-up capital”(b)
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
- flow-through shares, 66.3(4)
- foreign affiliate dumping, adjustments to, 212.3(2)(b), 212.3(7)–(9)
  - emigrating corporation, 219.1(1), (2)
  - PUC reinstatement, 212.3(9)
  - emigrating corporation, 219.1(3), (4)
- increase in, 84(1), 84(5)(d)
  - mutual fund corporation, by, not deemed dividend, 131(4)
- non-resident shareholder, 212.1
- reduction of, deemed a dividend, 84(4), (4.1)
- stripping, 84.1, 212.1

**Paid-up insurance, deduction for premiums**, 18(9.01)

**Paid-up premium**

- defined, Reg. 2700(1)

**Painter and decorator**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Pandemic**, *see* COVID-19

**Panko case overruled**, 239(3)

**Paralympic Winter Games 2010**, *see* Olympic Winter Games 2010

**Parent (corporation)**

- continuation of wound-up subsidiary, 88(1.5)
- defined, 88(1)
- incorporated after end of subsidiary’s year
  - computation of income and tax payable, 88(1.3)

**Parent (human)**

- compensation for child killed or missing due to crime
  - included in income, 56(1)(a.3)
  - repayment of, deductible, 60(v)
- tax withheld at source, 153(1)(d.2), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(g.1)
- dependent, 118(6)(b)
- extended meaning, 252(2)

**Parental leave**

- qualifying period for pension earnings
  - Reg. 8507(3)

**Parity/advisory committee**

- dues paid by employee, deduction, 8(1)(i)(vi)

**Parked obligation (debt parking)**

- deemed settled, 80.01(8)(a)
- defined, 80.01(7)

**Parking**

- automobile or other vehicle
  - excluded from benefit for operating costs and standby charge, 6(1.1)
  - taxable benefit, 6(1)(a), 6(1.1)
  - exception for disabled employee, 6(16)
- debt, *see* Debt parking

**Parking area**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)
- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

**Parliament**, *see also* Government

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- member of, *see* Member: Parliament

**Parson**, *see* Clergy

**Part I.2 tax (Old Age Security clawback)**

- imposed, 180.2(2)
- instalments required, 156.1(1)“net tax owing”A

**Part IV tax**

- imposed, 186(1)
- late assessment allowed, 152(4.31)
- refund of, 129(1)

**Part VI tax**

- imposed, 190.1(1)

**Part VI.1 tax**

- deduction from taxable income re, 110(1)(k)
- liability for, transferred on amalgamation, 87(2)(ss)
- payment of, 157(1)

**Part VI.2 tax**, 191.5

- amalgamation, effect of, 87(2)(xx)

**Part X.5 tax (RESP accumulated income payments)**

- imposed, 204.94(2)
- instalments required, 156.1(1)“net tax owing”A

**Part XI.4 tax (excess EPSP amounts)**

- imposed, 207.8(2)
- instalments required, 156.1(1)“net tax owing”A

**Part XI.5 tax (ELHT owning share or debt of participating employer)**

- imposed, 207.9(2)

**Part XII.2 tax**, 210.2, 210.3

- credit for, 210.2(3)
- included in beneficiary’s income, 104(31)
- deduction for, 104(30)

**Part XII.6 tax**

- deductible, 20(1)(nn)

**Part-time attendant**

- deduction from income, 64(a)A(ii)(J)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(b.1)

**Part-year resident**, 114

- cash method of computing income, on, 28(4)
- farmer/fisherman, 28(4)
- foreign tax credit, 126(2.2), (3)
- “income for the year”, 120(3)
- tax credits, 118.91

**Parthenon Investments case overruled**, 256(6.1)

**Partial debt obligation**

- treated the same as entire obligation, 248(27)

**Partial dependency**, 118.3(3)

**Partial disposition**

- cost base of property remaining, 53(2)(d)
- specified debt obligation, 142.4(9)

**Partial public health restriction**

- defined, Reg. 8901.2(0.1)

- Partial public health restriction (*cont'd*)
- qualifying, *see* Qualifying partial public health restriction
- Participant (re butterfly transactions)**
- defined, 55(1)“permitted exchange”(b)
  - specified debt obligation, 142.4(9)
- Participate**
- defined, for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)
- Participating debt interest**
- defined, 212(3)
  - subject to non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(b)(ii)
  - treated as equity for SIFT rules, 122.1(1)“equity”(d)(ii)
- Participating employer**
- deferred profit sharing plan, 147(1.1)
  - of employee life and health trust, defined, 207.9(1)
  - pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)
  - registered pension plan, 147.1(1), Reg. 8308(7)
- Participating farmer (in Canadian Wheat Board Farmers’ Trust)**
- acquisition of eligible unit of trust by, 135.2(5)
  - death of, 135.2(6), (8)
  - defined, 135.2(1)
  - disposition of trust unit by, 135.2(9)
- Participating jurisdiction**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Participating jurisdiction financial institution**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Participating life insurance policy**
- defined, 138(12), 211(1), Reg. 1408(1)
- Participating percentage**
- defined, for foreign accrual property income, 95(1)
- Participation certificate**
- no interest payable on tax due, 161(5)
- Participation period**
- defined
  - for Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(1)
  - for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)
- Partition of property**
- rules, 248(20)–(23)
  - disproportionate partition, 248(20)
  - proportionate partition, 248(21)
- Partner, *see also* Partnership**
- active, application of debt forgiveness rules, 80(1)“forgiven amount”B(k)
  - agreement by, validity, 96(3)
  - automobile provided to
  - amount included in income, 12(1)(y)
  - becoming resident in Canada, 96(8)
  - contribution of property to partnership, 97(1)
  - debt forgiveness rules, application where partnership issued debt obligation, 80(15)
  - debt owing by, where treated as partnership debt, 80(2)(n)
  - deceased
  - value of rights or things to date of death, 53(1)(e)(v)
  - deemed, for certain purposes, 248(13)
  - depreciable property acquired with government assistance, 13(7.2)
  - election by, *see* Partnership: election by members
  - election re fiscal period of terminated partnership, 99(2)–(4)
  - election to renounce investment tax credit, 127(8.4)
  - inducement payments or reimbursement received by, 12(2.1)
  - limited, *see* Limited partner
  - non-resident
  - creates non-Canadian partnership, 102(1)
  - payments to, withholding tax, 212(13.1)(b)
  - notice to, 244(20)
  - objection to determination of partnership’s income or loss, 165(1.15)
  - obligation to pay interest re land purchase, 18(2.1)
  - passive, *see* Limited partner; Specified member (of partnership)
  - retiring, allocation of share of income to, 96(1.1)
  - deduction, 96(1.3)
  - deemed carrying on business in Canada, 96(1.6)
  - right to share in income
  - deemed not capital property, 96(1.4)
  - return on death of, 150(4)
  - rules for computing income etc., 96(1)
  - share of exploration and development expense, 66.1(7), 66.2(6), (7)
  - tax matters, designation by partnership, 165(1.15)
- Partner jurisdiction**
- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
- Partnership, *see also* Limited partnership; Partner; Partnership interest**
- accrued interest income, 12(3)
  - “acquisition cost”, ITAR 20(4)“acquisition cost”
  - acquisition of foreign affiliate from, 91(7)
  - agreement by members, validity, 96(3)
  - agreement to share income
  - in unreasonable proportions, 103(1.1)
  - to avoid tax, 103(1)
  - allocation to retiring partner, 96(1.1)
  - deduction, 96(1.3)
  - annuity contract, interest in, 12.2
  - assumptions, 96(2)
  - business of, continued as sole proprietorship, 98(5)
  - Canadian, defined, 102(1)
  - Canadian development expenses of, election to exclude, 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”(f)
  - Canadian oil and gas property expenses of, election to exclude, 66.4(5)“Canadian oil and gas property expense”(b)
  - Canadian partnership, defined, 102(1)
  - Canadian securities owned by, 39(4.1)
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(1a)
  - carbon capture investment tax credit, 127.44(10)
  - ceasing to exist, 98
  - continuation of, by another partnership, 98.1(2)
  - continued by new partnership, 98(6)
  - continued by proprietor, 98(5)
  - deemed proceeds of disposition, 98(2)
  - disposition of property, 98(1)
  - property transferred to corporation, 85(3)
  - rules applicable, 98(3), (4)
  - charitable donations, *see* gifts made by (below)
  - common-law, *see* Common-law partner
  - continuation
  - as new partnership, 98(6)
  - by another partnership, 98.1(2)
  - by proprietor, 98(5)
  - contribution of property to, 97
  - capital cost to partner exceeds proceeds, where, 97(4)
  - majority interest partner, by, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - corporate
  - gross revenue from active businesses, 125.1(4)
  - small business deduction, 125(6)
  - “specified partnership income”, 125(7)
  - “specified partnership loss”, 125(7)
  - corporation as member of
  - inclusion of stub period income, 34.2(2)
  - corporation deemed member, 125(6.1)
  - death of partner, return, 150(4)
  - debt obligation issued by, 80(13)E(a), (14)(b), (15), (18)
  - deemed person for affiliated persons definition, 251.1(4)(b)
  - deemed person for debt forgiveness rules, 80(1), 80.01(1)
  - deemed person for flow-through share provisions, 66(16)
  - deemed person for Part IV.1 tax, 187.4(c)



## Index

- Partnership (*cont'd*)
- deemed person for scientific research tax credit rules, 127.3(7)
  - deemed person for seizure of property by creditor, 79(1)“person”, 79.1(1)“person”
  - deemed person for tax on carved-out property, 209(6)
  - deemed person for tax shelter identification rules, 237.1(1)
  - deemed taxpayer for tax shelter investment cost rules, 143.2(1)“taxpayer”
  - deemed person for withholding tax obligations, 227(5.2), (15)
  - defined, nowhere (*see case law*)
  - depreciable property, ITAR 20(3), (5)
  - determination of income or loss, 152(1.4)–(1.8)
    - objection to determination, 165(1.15)
  - distributions tax, 197, *see* SIFT partnership
  - distributions, tax on, *see* SIFT partnership
  - dividend received from foreign affiliate, 93.1(2)
    - from pre-acquisition surplus, 92(4)–(6)
  - election by members
    - date to be made, 96(4)
    - late-filed, 96(5)
      - penalty, 96(6), (7)
      - special cases, 96(5.1)
    - re property transferred, 97(2)
      - certain windups excluded, 97(3)
    - validity, 96(3)
  - exempt, for resource allowance claims, Reg. 1206(1)
  - exempt persons, anti-avoidance rule, 96(8)
  - family farm or fishing, *see* Family farm or fishing corporation/partnership
  - farming business of
    - disposition of land used in, 101
  - financial institution, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(b)
  - fiscal period of, 249.1(1)(b)(ii), (c)
    - election to align year-end with corporate partners, 249.1(8)–(11)
  - foreign accrual property income of, 93.1(5), (6)
  - foreign, partner becoming subject to Canadian tax, 96(8)
  - foreign resource property disposition, 59(1.1)
  - fuel tax rebate of, 111(11)
  - gains and losses, determination of, 96(1.7)
  - gifts made by
    - corporation’s share, 110.1(4)
    - individual’s share, 118.1(8)
  - includes another partnership that is a member, 102(2)
  - income of, 12(1)(l), 96(1)
    - determination by CRA, 152(1.4)–(1.8)
    - income splitting, 103
    - minimum tax applicable to partner, 127.52(2)
  - information return, Reg. 229
    - early disclosure for public partnership, Reg. 229.1
    - failure to make, 162(7.1), (8), (8.1)
    - foreign-based information, 233.2–233.5
      - demand for, 233(2)
  - interest accrued, 12(3)
  - interest in, *see* Partnership interest
  - interest on debt relating to acquisition of land, 18(3)“interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land”(b)
  - investing in residential property or Canadian film
    - capital cost allowance limitation, 127.52(2)
  - investment tax credit, allocation to partners, 127(8)–(8.5)
    - carbon capture (CCUS) credit, 127.44(10)
    - non-limited partners, 127(8.3)
  - life insurance policy, interest in, 12.2
  - limited, *see* Limited partnership
  - limited liability, *see* Limited liability partnership
  - look-through rules, *see* Tiers of partnerships
  - loss of, minimum tax applicable to partner, 127.52(2)
  - majority interest partner, 248(1)
  - manufacturing etc., profits, Reg. 5204
    - member, *see* Partner
    - name, reference to on documents, 244(20)(a)
    - new, continuing predecessor partnership, 98(6)
    - non-Canadian
      - withholding tax on payments to, 212(13.1)(b)
    - non-existent
      - extended deadline for assessment of non-partners, 152(1.8)
    - non-resident controlled
      - corporate member’s specified income deemed nil, 125(6.2)
      - deemed, 125(6.3)
    - notice to, 244(20)
    - Part IV.1 tax, 187.4
    - Part XIII tax, application of, 212(13.1), (13.2)
    - partner, *see* Partner
    - “percentage of member”, ITAR 20(4)“percentage”
    - personal-use property of, 46(4)
    - professional, *see* Professional partnership
    - property
      - right to receive
        - adjusted cost base, 53(2)(o)
    - public, *see* Public partnership; SIFT partnership
    - publicly traded, tax on distributions, *see* SIFT partnership
    - qualifying Canadian, *see* Qualifying Canadian partnership
    - reference to, constitutes reference to partners, 244(20)
    - renounced resource expenses, return to be filed re, 66(12.69)
      - late filing, 66(12.74), (12.75)
    - research and development expenses, no carryforward, 96(1)(e.1)
    - resident of, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 6.2
    - residual interest in, 98.1(1)
    - resource expenditures, by members, 66(18)
      - allocation of assistance, 66.1(7), 66.2(6), (7), 66.4(6), (7)
    - resource expenses of
      - deemed made by partners, 66(18)
      - election by partner to exclude, 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”(f), 66.4(5)“Canadian oil and gas property expense”(b)
        - not claimed at partnership level, 96(1)(d), 66.1(7), 66.2(6), (7), 66.4(6), (7)
        - renounced, 66(12.69), (12.74), (12.75)
    - resource expenses renounced to
      - non-arm’s length relationship deemed, 66(17)
    - return, *see* information return (*above*)
    - right to share in income
      - disposition of, 96(1.2)
        - death of taxpayer, on, 96(1.5)
        - deduction, 96(1.3)
          - rules for computing income etc., 96(1)
    - rollover to, 97(2)
    - scientific research tax credit, 127.3(4), (7)
    - service of documents on, 244(20)(b)
    - small business deduction, 125(6)
    - soft costs relating to construction, 18(3.1)(b), 18(3.2)(b)(iii)
    - specified member, defined, 248(1)
    - taxable dividends received by, 186(6)
    - taxation year of, 96(1)(b)
    - terminated
      - fiscal period of, 99(1)
      - member’s election re fiscal period, 99
    - tiered, *see* Tiers of partnerships
    - transfer of property by partner to, 97(1), (2)
    - transfer of property to corporation, 85(2)
      - partnership wound up, 85(3)
    - “undepreciated cost to the partnership”, ITAR 20(4)“undepreciated cost to the partnership”
    - unit, *see* Limited partnership unit; Partnership interest
    - value of rights or things on death, 53(1)(e)(v)
    - winding-up of, *see* ceasing to exist (*above*)
    - withholding tax, 227(15)

## Index

**Partnership distributions tax**, 197, *see* SIFT partnership

**Partnership interest**, *see also* Limited partnership unit

- acquired through amalgamation, 87(2)(e.1)
- adjusted cost base
  - additions to, 53(1)(e)
  - deductions from, 53(2)(c)
  - negative, whether capital gain, 40(3)–(3.2)
  - recomputation of following debt forgiveness, 53(4)–(6)
- artificial transactions, 40(3.13)
- borrowed money used to acquire, 20.1(5)
- deductions from, 53(2)(c)
- capital contribution where other person withdraws funds, 40(3.13)
- constitutes specified property, 54“specified property”(c)
- disposition of, 100
  - gain from, 100(2), (2.1)
  - loss from, 100(4)
  - subsequent to debt forgiveness, deemed capital gain, 80.03(2), (4)
- distributed to parent on winding-up of subsidiary, 88(1)(a.2), (c)
- donation to charity, whether no capital gain, 38(a.3)
- expenses of selling or financing, 20(1)(e)
- foreign affiliate’s, adjusted cost base of, 95(2)(j)
- issuance of, whether deductible to partnership, 143.3(4)
- limited liability partnership, *see* Limited liability partnership
- loan of, 96(1.7)
- owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 26(9)–(9.4)
- person having, deemed member, 248(13)
- qualified investment for RRSP etc., Reg. 4900(1)(n)
- residual, 98.1(1)
- transfer on death, 98.2
- whether taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(g)

### Parts

- deemed to be inventory, 10(5)
- valuation of, 10(4)

### Partsperson

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Party planning or organizing relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xx)(B), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

### Pass

- transit, *see* Public Transit Pass Credit

### Passenger automobile

- defined (for pre-1966 cars only), Reg. 1102(11)

**Passenger vehicle**, *see also* Automobile; Zero-emission passenger vehicle

- acquired at non-arm’s length
  - deemed cost of, 13(7)(h)
- capital cost limited to \$24,000, 13(7)(g)
- defined, 248(1)
- electric, *see* Zero-emission passenger vehicle
- hydrogen, *see* Zero-emission passenger vehicle
- interest on money borrowed to buy
  - limitation on deductibility, 67.2
- leasing costs
  - limitation on deductibility, 67.3
  - more than one lessor, limitation on deductibility, 67.4
- luxury, limitations on, *see also* Luxury Items Tax
  - bad debt from sales of, 20(4)
  - capital cost allowance, 13(7)(g), Reg. 1101(1af), 7307(1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10.1
    - year of disposition, Reg. 1100(2.5)
  - interest deductibility, 67.2, Reg. 7307(2)
  - leasing cost, 67.3, 67.4, Reg. 7307(3), (4)
  - terminal loss disallowed, 20(16.1), Reg. 1100(2.5)
- recapture exception, 13(2)

- transferred to corporation by shareholder

- capital cost or cost, 85(1)(e.4)

### Passive income

- dividends, 82(1), 90
- foreign affiliate, *see* Foreign accrual property income
- generally, 9(1)
- interest, 12(1)(c), 12(4)
- non-resident, of, 212
- private corporations
  - refundable dividend tax on hand, 129(1), (4), (5)
  - small business deduction grind, 125(5.1)(b), (5.2)

### Passive NFE

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Passive partner**, *see* Limited partner; Specified member (of partnership)

### Past service event

- defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8300(1), (2)
- restrictions on pension benefits, 147.1(10)

### Past service pension adjustment

- accumulated, Reg. 8303(1)(a)
- defined, 248(1), Reg. 8303
- foreign plan, Reg. 8308.1(5), (6)
- net
  - calculation of, 204.2(1.3)
  - defined, 146(1)“net past service pension adjustment”
- occurring in 1991, Reg. 8303(2.1)
- provisional, Reg. 8303(2), (3)

### Patent

- application, legal fees deductible, 20(1)(cc)
- capital cost allowance
  - 25% rate, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xxx), 1100(9.1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 44
  - allocated over life of patent, Reg. 1101(1)(c), 1100(9), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 14
- non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(d)
- paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(c)

### Patient

- defined, 118.2(2)(a)
- medical expenses for, 118.2(2)

### Patronage

- allocation in proportion to
  - defined, 135(4), Reg. 4901(2)
  - holding forth prospect of, 135(5)
  - members/non-members, 135(2)

### Patronage dividends, 135

- carryover of deduction, 135(2.1)
- deduction, 20(1)(u), 135(1)
  - exclusion where non-arm’s length, 135(1.1)
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(g)
- payments, information return, Reg. 218
- receipt of, income, 135(7)
- where marketing board used, 135(8)

### Pattern

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(d)

### Pay equity

- averaging of settlement received, 110.2, 120.31

### Pay period

- defined
  - for employee source withholdings, Reg. 100(1)
  - for exemption test policy (life insurance), Reg. 310

### Payable

- meaning of, 104(24)

### Payee

- defined, Reg. 237(1)

**Payee certificate for non-resident**, Reg. 805.1

## Index

### **Payer**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)

### **Payment**, *see also* Deductions in computing income; Expenses; Income; Payment of tax

- based on production or use, income, 12(1)(g)
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- ITA, under, not deductible from business or property income, 18(1)(t)
- instalment, *see* Instalment payments
- lump sum, withholding, Reg. 103
- maintenance and support, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- non-residents, to, Part XIII
  - information return, Reg. 202
- periodic, *see* Periodic payments
- shareholder or prospective shareholder, to, 15(7)
  - from corporation, 15(1)
- tax, *see* Payment of tax
- tax transfer, to provinces, 154, Reg. 3300
- to CRA over \$10,000, must be electronic, 160.5(2), 162(7.4)

### **Payment card corporation**, *see* Prescribed payment card corporation share

### **Payment of tax**, 153, 156, 158

- balance due day, defined, 248(1)
- carved-out income, on, 209(4)
- certificate before distribution, 159(2)
  - failure to obtain, 159(3)
- corporations, 157
  - where instalments not required, 157(2.1)
- death of taxpayer, on
  - election to pay in instalments, 159(5)
- deduction at source, 153(1)
- deemed, *see also* refundable credits
  - trust, by, re non-qualified investment, 202(6)
- deferral of
  - appeal for purpose of, penalty, 179.1
- deferred income plans
  - over-contributions, 204.3
  - property held by, 207.2
- departure tax
  - election to defer, 220(4.5)–(4.54), Reg. 1300
- farmers and fishermen, 155, 156.1
- individuals, 153(2), 156, 156.1
- instalment, *see also* Instalment payments (Instalments)
- non-residents, 215
- on behalf of others, 159
- Part I.1, 180.1(3)(b)
- Part I.2, 180.2(5)(b)
- Part II, 183(2)
- Part III, 185(2)
  - Part III.1, 185.2(4)
- Part IV, 187(2)
  - Part IV.1, 187.2
- Part V, 188(1.1), 189(6)
- Part VI, 190.21
  - Part VI.1, 191.1(1)
  - Part VI.2, 191.5(2)
- Part IX, 196
  - Part IX.1, 197(7)
- Part X, 198(2)
  - Part X.1, 204.3(1)
  - Part X.2, 204.7(1)
  - Part X.3, 204.86(1)(c)
  - Part X.4, 204.92(c)
- Part XI.1, 207.2(1)
- Part XI.2, 207.4
- Part XI.3, 207.7(3)
- Part XI.4, 207.8(4)

- Part XII.1, 209(4)
- Part XII.3, 211.4
- Part XII.4, 211.6(4)
- Part XII.5 tax, 211.8(2), 211.82
- Part XIII, 215(1)
- Part XIV, 219(1)
  - postponement, where income in blocked currency, 161(6)
  - public authorities disposing of cultural property, 207.3, 207.4
  - registered investment, 204.7
  - remainder payment, 158
  - retirement compensation arrangement, 207.7(3)
  - security for, 220(4)–(4.4), Reg. Part XXII
  - taxpayer leaving Canada, 226(1)
  - transfer among tax accounts, 221.2
  - trustee, etc., 159(1)
    - personal liability, 159(3)

### **Payment rate**

- for carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(1)

### **Payoffs**

- no deduction for, 67.5

### **Payroll deduction**, *see* Withholding

### **Payroll taxes (provincial)**

- deductibility of, 18

### **Payroll withholding**, *see* Withholding

### **Peak shaving facility (re LNG liquefaction)**

- defined, Reg. 1104(18)

### **Pearen case overruled**, 118.2(2.21)

### **Peat**

- property for use in harvesting, 127(9)“qualified property”

### **Penalty**, *see also* Offences

- appeal without reasonable grounds, 179.1
- burden of proof of offence on Minister, 163(3)
- charity, *see* Registered charity: penalties
- confidential information, contraventions re, 239(2.2)
- conviction of offence, on, 238(1), 239
  - second penalty, when applicable, 239(3)
- corporation’s failure to file information return, 162(10)
- court has no power to decrease punishment, 243
- deficient instalments of tax, 163.1
- destruction of records, for, 239(1)
- dishonoured cheque, for, 162(11)
- electronic sales suppression software, 163.3, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
- failure to file information return electronically, 162(7.02)
- failure to file prescribed form, R&D corporation, 149(7.1)
- failure to file return, 162(1)
  - electronically, where required, 162(7.2)
  - repeated penalties, 162(2)
  - trustees etc., 162(3)
- failure to provide SR&ED claim preparer information, 162(5.1)
- failure to provide Taxpayer Identification Number to financial institution for provision to foreign tax authorities, 281(3)
- failure to remit tax withheld, 227(9)
  - applicable only on amounts over \$500, 227(9.1)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(9.5)
- failure to withhold tax, 227(8)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(8.5)
- false statement, 163(2), 239(1)
  - by third party or tax preparer, 163.2
  - charity receipt, 188.1(9), (10)
  - re renunciation of resource expenses, 163(2.2)
- frivolous appeal, 179.1
- gross negligence, 163(2)
- incomplete return, 162(5)
- incorrect tax shelter identification number, for providing, 239(2.1)
- interest on, 161(11)

## Index

- Penalty (*cont'd*)
  - large corporations, late return, 235
  - late-filed election, 220(3.5)
  - capital gains exemption triggering, 110.6(26), (29)
  - disposition of share in foreign affiliate, 93(6)
  - partners, 96(6)
  - transfer to corporations, 85(8), (9)
  - late filing of form re renunciation of resource expenses, 66(12.75)
  - late filing of return, 162(1), 235
  - late instalments of tax, 163.1
  - misrepresentation, 163(2)
    - by third party or tax preparer, 163.2
  - not deductible from income, 18(1)(t), 67.6
  - ownership certificates, offences re, 162(4)
  - Part IV.1 tax, 187.6
  - Part VI.1 tax, 191.4(2)
  - Part VI.2 tax, 191.6
  - Part XII.2 tax, 210.2(7)
  - Part XII.3 tax, 211.5
  - Part XII.4 tax, 211.6(5)
  - Part XII.5 tax, 211.82
  - partnership information return, failure to file, 162(7.1), (8.1)
  - payment over \$10,000 made non-electronically, 162(7.4)
  - registered charity, *see* Registered charity: penalties
  - regulations, failure to comply with, 162(7)
  - remittance over \$10,000 made non-electronically, 162(7.4)
  - repeated assessments of, 162(2)
  - repeated failures to report an amount of income, 163(1)
  - sales suppression software, 163.3, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
  - Social Insurance Number
    - failure to provide, 162(6)
    - wrongful communication of, 239(2.3)
  - tax advisor, 163.2
  - tax shelter identification number, offences re, 237.1(7.4)
    - deduction disallowed while penalty unpaid, 237.1(6.1)
  - third party, 163.2
  - transfer pricing, 247(3), (11)
  - waiver of, by Minister, 220(3.1)
  - zapper software, 163.3, *see also* Zapper software (or hardware)
- Pension**, *see also* Pension plan; Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan
  - adjustment, *see* Pension adjustment
  - benefits, *see also* income (below)
    - income, 56(1)(a)(i)
    - exemption, 57
    - paid to non-resident, 212(1)(h)
      - election to file return, 217
    - paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII
    - paid to widow(er), 57(5)
    - received in error, deduction for repayment, 60(n.1)
    - transferred to another plan, deductible, 60(j)
    - unpaid, 78(4)
  - bridging benefits, *see* Bridging benefits
  - credit, *see* Pension credit
  - defined, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 5; Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:3; Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 17:3
  - disability benefit
    - constitutes earned income for RRSP, 146(1)“earned income”(b.1)
  - Halifax disaster, exempt, 81(1)(f)
  - income, *see also* benefits (above)
    - credit for, 118(3)
    - unused, transfer to spouse, 118.8
    - defined, 60.03(1), 118(7)
    - qualified, defined, 118(7)
      - splitting with spouse
        - deduction to pensioner, 60(c)
        - income inclusion to transferee, 56(1)(a.2)
        - joint liability for tax, 160(1.3)
        - revocation of election, 220(3.201)
        - rules, 60.03
        - source deductions, 153(1.1), (2)
      - paid to non-resident, 212(1)(h)
      - election to file return, 217
      - paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII
      - periodic payments, *see* Periodic pension payment
      - plan, *see* Pension plan
      - RCMP, exempt, 81(1)(i)
      - service, exempt, 81(1)(d)
        - from other country, exempt, 81(1)(e)
      - superannuation or pension benefits
        - defined, 248(1)
      - surplus, *see* Pension surplus
  - Pension Act, pension under, exempt**, 81(1)(d)
  - Pension adjustment**, *see also* Pension credit
    - defined, 248(1), Reg. 8301(1), *see also* Pension credit
    - limits, 147(5.1)(c), 147.1(8), (9), Reg. 8506(2), 8509(12)
    - past service, *see* Past service pension adjustment
    - reversal, *see* Pension adjustment reversal
    - special rules, Reg. 8308
  - Pension adjustment correction**, *see also* Permitted corrective contribution (to pension plan)
    - defined, Reg. 8304.1(16)
    - included in “total pension adjustment reversal”, Reg. 8304.1(1)(b)
    - information return required, Reg. 8402.01(4.1)
  - Pension adjustment reversal**
    - defined, 248(1)“total pension adjustment reversal”, Reg. 8304.1
    - effect of, 146(1)“RRSP deduction limit”R, 146(1)“unused RRSP deduction room”(b)R, 204.2(1.1)(b)R
    - regulations respecting, 147.1(18)(d), (t), Reg. 8304.1
    - reporting requirements, Reg. 8402.01
  - Pension benefits**, *see* Pension: benefits; Pension: income
  - Pension benefits act, provincial**
    - registration under, 147.1(2)(a)(iii)
  - Pension Benefits Guarantee Fund**
    - exempt from income tax, 149(1)(o.5)
    - prescribed person for pension investment corp., Reg. 4802(1)(f.1)
  - Pension Benefits Standards Act**
    - administration of
      - communication of information obtained under ITA, 241(4)(d)(vii)
    - registration under, 147.1(2)(a)(iii)
  - Pension corporation**
    - exemption, 149(1)(o.1), (o.2)
  - Pension credit**, *see also* Pension adjustment
    - artificial reduction of, Reg. 8503(14)
    - calculation of, Reg. 8301
      - deferred profit sharing plan, Reg. 8301(2)
      - foreign plan, Reg. 8308.1(2)–(4)
      - registered pension plan
        - defined benefit provision
          - multi-employer plan, Reg. 8301(7)
          - ordinary plan, Reg. 8301(6)
          - specified multi-employer plan, Reg. 8301(5)
        - downsizing benefits, effect of, Reg. 8308(9)
        - money purchase provision, Reg. 8301(4)
        - non-vested termination, Reg. 8301(8), (9)
        - remuneration for prior years, Reg. 8308(3)(b)
        - replacement of benefits, effect of, Reg. 8304
        - transitional rule, Reg. 8301(10)



- Pension credit (*cont'd*)
- rounded to nearest dollar, Reg. 8311
  - specified retirement arrangement, Reg. 8308.3(2)–(5)
  - United States treaty, tax credit, Reg. 8308.1(2.1)
  - constitutes pension adjustment, Reg. 8301(1)
  - DPSP contribution limits, effect on, 147(5.1)
  - multi-employer plan, effect on PA limit, 147.1(9)
  - non-refundable credit, for \$1,000 of pension income, 118(3)
  - reporting of, Reg. 8401(3)
- Pension fund investment corporation**, 149(1)(o.2)(iii)
- Pension fund of a governmental entity, international organization or central bank**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Pension fund real estate corporation**, 149(1)(o.2)(ii)
- Pension income**, *see also* Pension: benefits; Pension: income
- defined, 60.03(1), 118(7)
- Pension plan**, *see also* Registered pension plan
- appeal from refusal to register, 172(3)(f), 172(5)
  - benefits flowed through trust, 104(27)
  - Canada, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan
  - contract under, 254
  - dollar limits, *see* Pension adjustment
  - foreign plan, *see* Foreign plan (pension plan)
  - individual, Reg. 8515
  - legal expenses of collecting or establishing right to benefit under
    - deduction for, 60(o.1)
    - income when recovered, 56(1)(1.1)
  - provincial, *see* Specified pension plan
  - pooled, *see* Pooled pension plan; Pooled registered pension plan (PRPP)
  - Quebec, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan
  - registered, *see* Registered pension plan
  - Saskatchewan, *see* Specified pension plan
  - surplus, *see* Pension surplus
  - transfers between, 147.3
- Pension surplus**
- transfer of, 147.3(4.1), (7.1)
- Pension transferee**
- defined, 60.03(1)
  - income inclusion to, for split pension income, 56(1)(a.2)
  - joint liability for tax on split pension income, 160(1.3)
  - source deductions deemed withheld for, 153(2)
- Pension trust**
- exempt, 149(1)(o)
- Pensionable service**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Pensioner**
- deduction to, for split pension income, 60(c)
  - defined, 60.03(1)
  - joint liability for tax on split pension income, 160(1.3)
- Percentage**
- rates of tax, *see* Rates of tax
  - specified, *see* Specified percentage
- Performer**, *see* Actor
- Period of disability**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Period of reduced services**
- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- Periodic child care expense amount**
- defined, 63(3)
- Periodic payments**
- accrual to date of death, 70(1)(a)
  - alimony/maintenance/support, 56(1)(b)–(c.2), 56.1, 60(b)–(c.2), 60.1
  - pension, *see* Periodic pension payment
  - tax deduction, determination of, Reg. 102
- Periodic pension payment**
- defined, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 5
- Periodical**
- advertising in, limitation, 19.01(2)–(4)
  - defined, 19.01(1)
  - edition of, meaning, 19.01(6)
- Permanent establishment**
- defined
    - Canada–U.S. Tax Convention, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. V
      - corporation, Reg. 400, 8600
      - for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1), Reg. 8201
      - for FAPI purposes, 95(1), Reg. 5906(2)
      - for leasing-property rules, 16.1(1), Reg. 8201
      - for restrictive-covenant rules, 56.4(1), Reg. 8201
      - for various purposes, Reg. 8201
      - individual, Reg. 2600
    - dividend from non-resident corporation having, 112(2), Reg. 8201
    - for allocating income among provinces
      - of corporation, Reg. 400
      - of individual, Reg. 2600
    - international tax treaties
      - applies for FAPI purposes, Reg. 5906(2)(a)(i), 5906(2)(b)(i)
      - Canada–U.K. convention, Art. 5
      - Canada–U.S. convention, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. V
    - profits allocated to, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 4
    - securities lending arrangement, 260(5), Reg. 8201
    - specified leasing property, 16.1(1), Reg. 8201
    - tax on property forming part of, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIII:2
- Permitted acquisition**
- defined, for butterfly, 55(1)
- Permitted corrective contribution (to pension plan)**, *see also* Pension adjustment correction
- deductible to employee, 147.1(1)(a)(ii)
  - deductible to employer, 147.1(4)(a)(ii)
  - defined, 147.1(1)
  - information return required, Reg. 8402(4)
  - permitted, 147.1(20)
- Permitted deferral**
- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- Permitted exchange**
- defined, for butterfly, 55(1)
- Permitted redemption**
- defined, for butterfly, 55(1)
- Perpetual poverty, vow of**, 110(2)
- Person**, *see also* Taxpayer
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(e); Canada-U.K. Tax Treaty:Art. 3:1(c)
    - includes partnership for specific purposes, 66(16), 79(1), 79.1(1), 80(1), 80.01(1), 80.02(1), 80.03(1)(a), 80.04(1), 135.2(1), 139.1(1), 160.01(1), 163.2(1), 187.4(c), 209(6), 227(5.2), (15), 237.1(1), 237.3(1), 237.4(1), 237.5(1), 251.1(4)(b), 251.2(1), 256.1(1)
  - related by blood, defined, 251(6)
- Personal credits**, 118, *see also* Tax credits
- defined, for source deductions, Reg. 100(1)
- Personal injury award**
- election re capital gains, 81(5)
  - income from exempt, 81(1)(g.1), (g.2)
- Personal or living expenses**
- allowance for, taxable, 6(1)(b)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - not deductible, 18(1)(h)

**Personal property**

- located on ship or aircraft used in international traffic, whether taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(b)(ii)

**Personal service**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Personal services business**

- defined, 125(7), 248(1)
- excluded from active business income, 125(7)“active business carried on by a corporation”
- expenses, limitation on deductibility of, 18(1)(p)
- incorporated employee, defined, 125(7)“personal services business”(a)
- loans, 12(1)(w), 80.4(1)
- rate of tax on, 123.4(1)“full rate taxable income”(a)(iii), 123.5
- retirement compensation arrangement, 207.6(3)

**Personal trust, see also Trust (or estate)**

- defined, 110.6(16), 248(1)
- effect of qualifying disposition, 107.4(3)(i)
- disposition of capital interest in, 107(1)(a)
- distribution of property to beneficiary, 107(2), (4.1)
- emigration of beneficiary, whether deemed disposition of interest, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(j)
- income interest in, defined, 108(1)
- non-arm’s length with beneficiary, 251(1)(b)
- principal residence exemption, 54“principal residence”

**Personal-use property, see also Listed personal property**

- adjusted cost base of, 46(1), (2)
- bad debt that is, 50(2)
- defined, 54
- disposition of
  - capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iii)
  - in part, 46(2)
- ordinarily disposed of as a set, 46(3)

**Pertinent loan or indebtedness**

- deemed interest income from, 17.1
- defined
  - for foreign-affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(11)
  - for shareholder-loan rules, 15(2.11)

**Pertinent person or partnership**

- defined, for artificial foreign tax credit generator rules, 91(4.3), Reg. 5907(1.05)

**Petro-Canada, subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100****Petroleum/natural gas**

- allowances, Reg. Part XII
- corporations, *see* Drilling or exploration expense; Exploration and development expenses; Prospecting
- cost of substance injected to recover, 20(1)(mm)
- dealers in, limitation, 66(5)
- exploration and development expenses, 66
- exploration equipment etc., capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(t), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- flow-through shares eliminated after March 2023, 66(12.6)(b.2)
- liquefied natural gas facility, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47(b)
- pipeline for natural gas distribution, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 51

**Phantom stock plan**

- emigration or immigration, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(vii)

**Pharmacist**

- defined, 118.4(2)

**Phase (of a project)**

- defined, for investment tax credit, 127(9)

**Phased retirement, Reg. 8503(16)–(25)**

- Phénix case overruled**, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(k.1), 66.2(5)“Canadian development expense”(i.1)

**Photocopier**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1101(5p), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f)

**Photocopy, see Copy of document****Phototherapy equipment, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(i)****Photovoltaic equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(vi), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiii), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)

**Physical activity**

- defined, Reg. 9400(1)
- prescribed program, for children’s fitness credit, Reg. 9400

**Physician, see Medical doctor****Physiotherapist**

- certification of impairment
  - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(v)

**Pick-up truck**

- deemed not to be automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(e)

**Pilot, see Aircraft: pilot****Pilot plants, qualify for R&D investment tax credits, Reg. 2900(11)(c), (d)****Pinball arcade relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(IV), (b)(xv), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity****Pinball machine**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(f)

**Pink Sheets quoted stocks**

- qualified for deferred income plans before 2002, Reg. 4900(1)(s) [repealed]

**Pipeline**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(l), Sch. II:Cl. 2(b), Sch. II:Cl. 49, Sch. II:Cl. 51
  - defined, IT-482R para.1
  - exhausted within 15 years, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8(i)
  - for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)
  - gas or oil well equipment, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(j)
    - natural gas distribution, for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 51
    - separate classes if cost over \$10 million, Reg. 1101(5i), (5j)
  - linefill in, no CCA, Reg. 1102(1)(k)
  - post-mortem, 84(2) (Notes)
  - transmission, *see* Transmission pipeline

**Pipeline operators**

- taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 411

**Piping, see Underground piping****Plan fees**

- payment by owner of registered plan, not an advantage conferred on plan, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(i)

**Plan payment (for RDSP assistance payment withholding)**

- defined, Reg. 103.1(1)
- withholding required, Reg. 103.1(2)

**Plan trust**

- defined
  - for qualified investment regulations, Reg. 4901(2)
  - for registered disability savings plan, 146.4(1)

**Planning activity**

- defined
  - for tax-debt avoidance penalty, 160.01(1), 163.2(1)
  - for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)

**Plant residue**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Plant Workers Adjustment Program**

- overpayments repaid, deductible, 60(n)(v)
- payments received under, taxable, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502
- withholding of tax at source, 153(1)(m), Reg. 5502

**Platform**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Platform operator**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Platinum metal, see Critical mineral**

**Plumber**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Plural included in singular**, *Interpretation Act* s. 33(2)**Points**

- allocated in determining whether film/video production qualifies as credit, Reg. 1106(5)

**Poland**, *see also* Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, 262
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 12

**Police officer**, *see also* Royal Canadian Mounted Police

- communication of information to by CRA, 241(4)(p)
- high-risk overseas missions, income not taxed, 110(1)(f)(v)
- killed in line of duty, tax-free benefit to families, 81(1)(j)
- moneys seized from tax debtor by, 224.3
- pension accrual to retire early, *see* Public safety occupation
- RCMP, disability pension exempt, 81(1)(i)
- vehicle of, deemed not to be automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(b.1)

**Policy**, *see* Insurance policy; Life insurance policy**Policy anniversary**

- defined, Reg. 310, 1401(3)

**Policy dividend**

- on demutualization, deemed not to be, 139.1(8)

**Policy liability**

- of insurer, defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Policy loan (life insurance)**

- amount payable in respect of, 138(12), 148(9)
- defined, 138(12), 148(9), 211(1), Reg. 310, 1408(1)
- interest limitation, 20(2.1), Reg. 4001
- repayment of, 60(s)

**Policy reserves**, *see see* Insurance corporation: policy reserves**Policy year**

- ending in taxation year, 6(4), (5)

**Policyholders' liabilities**

- defined
- for determining insurer's capital, 138(12), 181(2), Reg. 8600
- for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
- for Part VI tax on financial institutions, 190(1)

**Political activity**

- of Canadian amateur athletic association, 149.1(6.201)
- of charitable foundation, 149.1(6.1)
- of charitable organization, 149.1(6.2)

**Political contribution**

- books and records, 230.1
- eligible amount of contribution, 248(30)–(33)
- information returns, Reg. 2001
- not deductible, 18(1)(n)
- receipts, Reg. 2000, 2002
- tax credit for, 127(3)–(4.2)
- limit on valuation of property contributed, 248(35)–(38)

**Political party**, *see also* Political contribution

- deregistration of, no tax receipt allowed while Court application pending, 127(3.3)

**Pollution control equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(t)

**Pollution tax**, *see* Carbon tax refunds**Ponzi scheme**

- income tax treatment of, 9(1) (Notes), 9(2) (Notes)

**Pool amount**

- defined, for functional currency election, 261(7)(d)

**Pooled fund trust**, *see* Master trust (or Pooled fund trust)**Pooled pension plan**, *see also* Pooled registered pension plan (PRPP)

- defined, 147.5(1), 248(1)

**Pooled RPP**, *see* Pooled registered pension plan (PRPP)**Pooled registered pension plan (PRPP)**, 147.5

- benefit from
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(h)
  - qualifies for pension income credit, 118(7)“pension income”(a)(i), (iii.2)
  - taxable, 56(1)(z.3), 147.5(13)(a), (16), (18)
- benefits permissible under, 147.5(5)
- business carried on by, 147.5(8)
- death of member, 147.5(14)–(20)
  - rollover of PRPP to survivor's RRSP, 60(1)(v)(A.1), (B.01), (B.1)(II)1
- deemed not to be RCA, 248(1)“retirement compensation arrangement”(a.1)
- deemed not to be SDA, 248(1)“salary deferral arrangement”(a.1)
- disclosure of information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(vii)
- employer's contribution
  - deductible, 20(1)(q), 147.5(10)
  - included in cumulative excess RRSP amount, 204.2(1.2)I(c)
  - information return, Reg. 214.2
  - made in error, return of permitted, 147.5(3)(d)(ii)(A)
    - taxable when returned, 147.5(13)(b)
    - no taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
  - reduces RRSP deduction room, 146(1)“unused RRSP deduction room”(b)D(iii), 146(5)(b), 146(5.1)(b)(ii)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- exempt income of Indians, contributions from, 147.5(31)–(34)
- income accruing in
  - not taxed, 147.5(8), 149(1)(u.3)
- information return, Reg. 213, 214.2
- interest on money borrowed to invest in, whether deductible, 18(11)(c)
- member's contribution
  - deductible, 146(5), 147.5(11)
  - information return, Reg. 214.2
  - not taxed, 147.5(8), 149(1)(u.3)
- prescribed to own shares of pension investment corporations, Reg. 4802(1)(c.3)
- RRIF may accept transfer from, 146.3(2)(f)(viii)
- refusal to register, appeal, 172(3)(h)
- registration conditions, 147.5(2)
- return of contributions, 147.5(3)(d)(ii)
  - tax-free in certain cases, 56(1)(z.3)(i)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
- revocable plan, 147.5(3), (4)
- revocation of registration
  - for non-compliance with conditions, 147.5(24)–(27)
  - voluntary, 147.5(28)
- transfer from, to ALDA, PRPP, RPP, RRSP or RRIF, 147.5(21)
  - RPP may accept transfer, Reg. 8502(b)(iv)
- transfer to
  - another PRPP, from, 147.5(21)(c)(ii)
  - RRIF, from, 146.3(14.1)(a)
- withdrawal allowed to reduce Part X.1 over contribution tax, 204.2(5)

**Pornography**

- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(viii)
- ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(h)

**Portfolio investment entity**

- defined, for SIFT trust definition, 122.1(1)

**Portfolio investments**

- dividends on, refundable Part IV tax, 186(1)

**Position**

- defined, for straddle-transaction rules, 18(17)

**Post**, *see* Mail**Post-emigration loss**, 128.1(8)

- Post-1971 spousal or common-law partner trust**, *see also* Joint spousal or common-law partner trust; Trust (or estate): spouse, for
- deduction from income, 104(6)(b)B(i)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - distribution of property to person other than spouse, 107(4)(a)(i)
  - preferred beneficiary election by, 104(15)(a)
  - transfer by, to another trust, 104(5.8)
- Post-1995 life insurance policy**
- defined, Reg. 1408(1)
- Post-1995 non-cancellable or guaranteed renewable accident and sickness policy**
- defined, Reg. 1408(1)
- Post-secondary school level**
- defined, for RESP purposes, 146.1(1)
- Poultry**
- raising, constitutes farming, 248(1)“farming”
- Poverty, vow of**, 110(2)
- Powerline technician**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Pre-acquisition surplus**
- election for dividend to come out of (return of capital), Reg. 5901(2)(b)
- Pre-acquisition surplus (of foreign affiliate)**
- deduction for dividend paid out of, 113(1)(d), Reg. 5900(1)(c)
  - dividend received by partnership, 92(4)–(6)
- Preexisting account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Preexisting entity account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Preexisting individual account**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Pre-funded group life insurance policy**
- Pre-1972 capital surplus on hand**
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(t)
  - on windup of corporation, 88(2)–(2.3)
- Pre-1972 spousal trust**
- deemed disposition by, 104(4)(a.1)
  - defined, 108(1)
- Pre-1986 capital loss balance**
- defined, 111(8)
  - usable, \$2,000 per year, 111(1.1)
- Pre-1996 life insurance policy**
- defined, Reg. 1408(1), (7)
- Pre-1996 non-cancellable or guaranteed renewable accident and sickness policy**
- defined, Reg. 1408(1), (7)
- Pre-production mining expenditure**
- Canadian exploration expense, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(f)(v.1), (g)
  - defined, 127(9)
  - reduction for assistance received, 127(11.1)(c.3)
  - investment tax credit for, 127(5)(a)(i), 127(5)(a)(ii)(A), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.3)
  - carryforward or carryback, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(c)
  - specified percentage, 127(9)“specified percentage”(j)
  - reduces CCEE, 66.1(6)“cumulative Canadian exploration expense”L
- Pre-reversion debt (for functional currency rules)**
- defined, 261(1)
  - rules for, 261(13), (14)
- Pre-transition debt (for functional currency rules)**
- defined, 261(1)
  - rules for, 261(8)–(10), (12)(f)
- Precious metals**
- eligible for RRSP, RRIF etc. investment, Reg. 4900(1)(t)
  - purchase of, information return required, Reg. 230(5)
- Predecessor corporation**, *see* Amalgamation
- Predecessor employer**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
  - definition applies to *Income Tax Act*, 147.2(8), Reg. 8500(1.2)
  - former employee of, for pension plan rules, 147.2(8)
  - pensionable service counts towards member’s benefits, Reg. 8504(2.1)
- Predecessor owner**
- defined, for resource allowance, Reg. 1206(1)
- Preferred beneficiary**
- defined, 108(1)
  - election, 104(14), Reg. 2800
  - allocable amount, 104(15)
  - filing deadline, 104(14)–(14.02)
- Preferred-rate amount, for credit union**
- deduction based on, 137(3)
  - defined, 137(4.3)
- Preferred share**, *see also* Short-term preferred share; Taxable preferred share
- consideration for property transferred to corporation, 85(1)(g)
  - deemed interest on, 258(3)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - issued by loss corporation
  - where dividends on not deductible, 112(2.4)–(2.9)
  - tax-deferred series, Reg. 2107
  - tax on payment of dividends on, 191.1
  - tax on receipt of dividends on, 82(1), 187.2, 187.3
  - taxable, *see* Taxable preferred share
- Pregnant loss**, *see also* Superficial loss
- rules preventing transfer of,
  - capital property, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - depreciable property, 13(21.2)
  - share or debt owned by financial institution, 18(13), (15)
- Preliminary work activity**
- defined, for oil sands mine development project, 66.1(6)
  - defined, for oil sands project, Reg. 1104(2)
- Premium**
- defined
  - Home Buyers’ Plan, 146(1)“premium”, 146.01(1)“premium”
  - life insurance as taxable benefit, Reg. 2700(2)
  - life insurance policy, 148(9)“premium”
  - Lifelong Learning Plan, 146(1)“premium”, 146.02(1)“premium”
  - obligation owned since before 1972, ITAR 26(12)
  - registered retirement savings plan, 146(1)“premium”
  - group term life insurance policy
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(9.01)
  - taxable benefit to employee, 6(4), Reg. 2700–2704
  - health care insurance, deductible, 20.01
  - home insurance, deduction after moving away, 62(3)(g)
  - life insurance used as collateral, deductible, 20(1)(e.2)
  - outstanding, *see* Outstanding premiums
  - prescribed, Reg. 309(1)
  - RRSP, under, 146(1)“premium”
  - refund of, *see* Registered retirement savings plan: refund of premiums
- Premium category**
- defined, Reg. 2700(1)
- Premium paid by the policyholder**
- defined, Reg. 1408(4)
- Prepaid amounts, taxable when received**, 12(1)(a)
- Prepaid expenses**
- amalgamation, 87(2)(j.2)



- Prepaid expenses (*cont'd*)
- farming or fishing (cash-basis) business, 28(1)(e), (e.1)
  - limitation re deductibility, 18(9)
- Prepaid insurance benefit**
- defined, Reg. 2703
  - included in taxable group term life insurance, 6(4), Reg. 2701(1)(b)
- Prepaid interest**
- limitations on deduction for, 18(9), 18(9.2)–(9.8)
- Preproduction**, *see* Pre-production mining expenditure
- “Prescribed” defined**, 248(1)
- Prescribed annuity contract**, Reg. 304
- amount included in income, 56(1)(d)
  - deduction, 60(a)
  - excluded from accrual rule, 12(11)“investment contract”, 12.2(1)(b)
- Prescribed benefit**
- government assistance program, excluded from income, 56(1)(a)(vi), Reg. 5502
  - group term life insurance, Reg. 2700–2704
  - RCA advantage rules, none, 207.5(1)“advantage”(e)
  - RRSP and other registered plan advantage rules, none, 207.01(1)“advantage”(e)
  - tax shelter rules, Reg. 3100
- Prescribed CCUS property**
- defined, Reg. 8200.2
  - • Dept. of Natural Resources technical guide applies, 13(18.2)
- Prescribed countries**
- for intercorporate dividend from foreign affiliate, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)
  - for lower withholding tax, debt issued before 1976, Reg. 1600
  - for tax treaty elections, Reg. 7400(1)
  - stock exchanges recognized, 262
  - treaties with, *see* list of treaties in Table of Contents
- Prescribed credit rating agency**, Reg. 4900(2)
- Prescribed debt obligation**, *see* Debt obligation: prescribed
- Prescribed distribution**
- for foreign spinoff, Reg. 5600
- Prescribed donee**, Reg. 3504
- Prescribed durable goods, for teacher school-supplies credit**, Reg. 9600
- Prescribed energy generation and conservation property**
- for Atlantic investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(b.1)
- Prescribed excluded property**
- defined, for RRSP etc. prohibited investment, 207.01(1)“excluded property”
- Prescribed intermediate zone**
- credit for residence in, 110.7(1)
  - defined, Reg. 7303.1
- Prescribed labour-sponsored venture capital corporation**
- defined, Reg. 6701
- Prescribed northern zone**
- credit for residence in, 110.7(1)
  - defined, Reg. 7303.1
- Prescribed payment card corporation share**
- defined, Reg. 9002.1(1)
  - excluded from mark-to-market property rules, 142.2(1)“excluded property”(b)
  - property ceasing to be, 142.6(1.4)
- Prescribed plan or arrangement**
- retirement compensation arrangement, Reg. 6802
  - • rules re, 207.6(6)
- Prescribed premium**
- life insurance policy, Reg. 309(1)
  - RRSP retribution, Reg. 8307(7)
- Prescribed property**
- tax shelter rules, Reg. 3101
- Prescribed rate (of interest)**, Reg. Part XLIII
- “quarter” defined, Reg. 4300
- Prescribed region**
- of drought, flood or excessive moisture, Reg. 7305.01(1)
- Prescribed securities exchange investment**
- defined, Reg. 9002.2(1)
  - excluded from mark-to-market property rules, 142.2(1)“excluded property”(c)
  - property ceasing to be, 142.6(1.5)
- Prescribed share**
- for capital gains exemption, Reg. 6205
  - for flow-through shares, Reg. 6202.1
  - for lending assets, Reg. 6209
  - for redemption of public corporation shares, Reg. 6206
  - for resource expenditures, Reg. 6202
  - for short-term preferred shares, Reg. 6201(8)
  - for small business investment capital gain rollover, Reg. 6204
  - for stock option rules, Reg. 6204
  - for taxable preferred shares, Reg. 6201(7)
  - for taxable RFI shares, Reg. 6201(4), (5.1)
  - for term preferred shares, Reg. 6201(1)–(3), (5), (6)
- Prescribed stock exchange**, *see* Stock exchange
- Prescribed taxable Canadian corporation**
- for film credit rules, Reg. 1106(2)
- Prescribed trust**, *see* Trust (or estate): prescribed
- Prescribed venture capital corporation**
- defined, Reg. 6700, 6700.1, 6700.2
- Prescription drugs, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(n)
- President**, *see* Officer: corporation, of
- Pressure pulse therapy device**
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.4)
- Price adjustment clause**, 85(1) (Notes)
- Priest**, *see* Clergy
- Primary address**
- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)
- Primary currency (of specified debt obligation)**
- defined, Reg. 9100
- Primary recovery**, Reg. 1206(1)
- Prince Edward Island**, *see also* Province
- Grandparents and Care Providers Program, *see* Kinship care, social assistance for
  - prescribed area, for electrical energy or steam processing, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
  - prescribed designated region, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a)(vi), Reg. 4607
  - qualified property acquired for use in, 127(9)“specified percentage”(a), (e)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- Principal amount (of debt obligation)**
- defined, 248(1), (26)
  - • distress preferred share, 80.02(2)(a)
  - • obligation outstanding since before 1972, ITAR 26(1.1)
- Principal-business corporation (exploration and development)**
- deduction of CEE, 66.1(2)
  - defined, 66(15)
  - pre-production mining expenditures renounced to, 127(9)“pre-production mining expenditure”(b)
  - prescribed deductions, Reg. 1213
- Principal-business corporation (real property)**
- associated
  - • base level deduction, 18(2.3)–(2.5)
  - base level deduction, 18(2)(f), 18(2.2)
  - excluded from limitation on CCA, Reg. 1100(12)

## Index

### Principal residence

- capital gains exemption election, effect on, 40(2)(b)A, D, 40(7.1)
- defined, 54
- designation, 54“principal residence”(c), (c.1), Reg. 2301
- late or amended, or revocation of, 220(3.21)(a.1)
- disposed of to spouse or spousal trust, 40(4)
- disposition after 1981, 40(6)
- distribution by spouse trust, 107(2.01)
- election where change in use, 45(3), Reg. 2300
- where not available, 45(4)
- exception to rules, 54.1
- farmer’s, exclusion of, 40(2)(c)
- gain on disposition not taxed, 40(2)(b)
- property of trust, 40(6.1), 54“principal residence”(c.1)
- regulations, Reg. 2300, 2301
- relocation rule, 54.1
- satisfaction of interest in trust, 40(7)

### Printout

- as proof of electronic document, 244(9)

### Prior reference period

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

### Prior year revenue decline

- defined, for Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

### Priority, *see* Garnishment for taxes unpaid; Ordering

### Prison, *see also* Offences

- person confined to
- higher-income spouse can claim child-care expenses, 63(2)(b)C(i)(C)
- no GST credit, 122.5(2)(b)

### Private corporation, *see also* Corporation

- Canadian-controlled, defined, 125(7), 248(1)
- capital dividend, election, 83(2), Reg. 2101
- cooperative deemed not to be, 136(1)
- credit union deemed not to be, 137(7)
- Crown corporation deemed not to be, 27(2)
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
- special cases, 27(2), 134, 136(1), 137(7), 141(2), 141.1, 186(5), 227(16)
- deposit insurance corporation deemed not to be, 137.1(6)
- dividend paid by, 83(2)
- dividend refund to, 129
- existing since before 1972, ITAR 50
- flow-through of income to shareholders, *see* Integration
- insurance corporation deemed not to be, 141.1
- municipal or provincial corporation deemed not to be, 227(16)
- mutual fund corporation deemed to be, 131(5)
- payment of tax, 157(3)
- subject corporation, 186
- tax on certain dividends received, 186

### Private foundation, *see also* Charitable foundation; Registered charity

- acquiring control of a corporation, 149.1(12)(a)
- penalty, 188.1(3)
- revocation of registration, 149.1(3)(c)
- business activities of
- penalty for carrying on any business, 188.1(1)(a), 188.1(2)(a)
- revocation for carrying on any business, 149.1(4)(a)
- defined, 149.1(1), 248(1)
- designation of, as public, 149.1(13)
- designation of registered charity as, 149.1(6.3)
- disbursement quota, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- excess holdings regime, 149.1(1)“divestment obligation percentage”, (4.1)(c), 188.1(3.1)–(3.5)
- excluded from reversionary trust rules, 75(3)(b)

- non-qualified investment, *see* Non-qualified investment: private foundation
- registration of, *see* Registered charity

### Private health services plan, *see also* Employee life and health trust

- defined, 248(1)
- employee contributions to employee life and health trust deemed to be contributions to PHSP if identified as such, 144.1(10)
- employer’s contribution not a taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
- premiums
- deductible from business income, 20.01
- reduction in partnership interest, 53(2)(c)(xii)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(q)

### Private holding corporation, defined, 191(1)

### Privatization of government assets

- debt qualifies for investment by deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(q)

### Privileged documents, *see* Solicitor-client privilege

### Prize

- achievement, for
- included in income, 56(1)(n)
- lottery, not taxed (no taxing provision)
- prescribed, Reg. 7700
- not included in income, 56(1)(n)
- property acquired as, cost of, 52(4)

### Pro rata portion

- defined
- for mutual fund corporation, TCP gains, 131(6)
- for mutual fund trust, TCP gains, 132(4)

### Probate fees

- avoidance of, 248(1)“alter ego trust”

### Procedure and evidence, 244

### Procedures not followed by CRA

- assessment still valid, 166

### Proceeds of disposition, *see also* Proceeds of the disposition

- allocation of
- between land and buildings, 13(21.1), 70(5)(d)
- between property and services, 68
- capital property, 54“proceeds of disposition”
- deemed
- amalgamation, on, 69(13)
- disposition of share, on, 55(2)–(5)
- disposition to trust with no change in beneficial ownership, 69(1)(b)(iii)
- former business property, 44(6)
- property surrendered to creditor, 79(3)
- when deemed payable, 14(2) [before 2017]
- defined
- capital property, 54
- depreciable property, 13(21)
- for resource allowance, Reg. 1206(1)
- depreciable property, 13(21)“proceeds of disposition”
- due after year
- amalgamation, 87(2)(m)
- income interest in trust, 106(3)
- life insurance policy, interest in, 56(1)(j), 148(9)“proceeds of the disposition”
- life insurance policy dividends deemed to be, 148(2)
- timber resource property, 20(5.1)
- unclaimed at year-end
- withholding tax, 153(4)
- effect of remittance, 153(5)
- uncollectible portion, 20(4)–(4.2)
- unrealized, 40(1)(a)(iii)

### Proceeds of the disposition, *see also* Proceeds of disposition

- defined, Reg. 310

- Processing**, *see also* Manufacturing or processing
- allowances, Reg. Part XII
  - defined, for mining tax deduction, Reg. 3900(1)
  - field, *see* Canadian field processing
- Processing property**
- defined, Reg. 1206(1)
- Producer gas**
- defined, for CCA, Reg. 1104(13)
  - equipment for generating, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvi)
  - equipment for generating energy from, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(c)(i)(A), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(ix)
- Producer (of film or video production)**
- defined, Reg. 1106(1)“producer”
- Producer organization or association**
- farm support payment, information return, Reg. 234–236
- Production**
- resource property, from, defined, 66(15)“production”
  - right to receive, *see* Right to receive production
- Production commencement time**
- defined, for Canadian film tax credit, 125.4(1), (1.1)
- Production or use**
- payments dependent on
    - deemed income, 12(1)(g)
    - interest paid to non-resident, 212(1)(b) (closing words)
- Production tax amount**
- defined
    - for FAPI, Reg. 5910(4)
    - for foreign tax credit, 126(7)
- Professional athlete**
- defined, 143.1(1)
- Professional corporation**, *see also* Professional practice
- defined, 248(1)
  - fiscal period of, 249.1(1)(b)(iii)
- Professional membership dues**
- employee’s, deduction, 8(1)(i)(i)
  - examination fees to qualify, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
  - professions board, deductible, 8(1)(i)(vii)
- Professional partnership**
- defined, 40(3.111)
  - where ACB of partnership interest is less than zero, 40(3.11)A(b), B(c)
- Professional practice**
- carried on since before 1972, ITAR 23(3)
  - examination fees to qualify, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
  - incorporated, *see* Professional corporation
  - judge’s income from, 24.1 [repealed]
  - partnership for, *see* Professional partnership
  - privileged information, 232(2)
  - work in progress of
    - deemed to be inventory, 10(5)(a)
    - election to exclude from income until 2017, 34
    - transitional rule 2017–2020, 10(14.1)
    - valuation of, 10(4)(a)
- Professions board**
- dues to, deductible, 8(1)(i)(vii)
- Professor**
- exemption for travel expenses, 81(3.1)(a)(ii)
- Profit**, *see also* Income
- from business or property, income, 3(a), 9(1)
  - payment based on future, 12(1)(g)
  - reasonable expectation required, 18(1)(h), 248(1)“personal or living expenses”
- Profit participation payments**
- not deductible as financing expenses, 20(1)(e)(iv.1)
- Profit sharing plan**, *see also* Deferred profit sharing plan; Employees profit sharing plan
- appeal from refusal to register, 172(3)(c), 180
  - defined, 147(1), 248(1)
  - employer’s contribution under, 20(1)(w)
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(k)
  - information return, Reg. 212
  - registration of, as DPSP, 147(2)
    - refusal by Minister
      - deemed, 172(4)(b)
  - regulations, Reg. Part XV
- Profits**, *see* Profit
- Program for Older Worker Adjustment**, *see* Older Worker Adjustment, Program for
- Prohibited investment**
- for employee life and health trust
    - defined, 207.9(1)
    - tax on, 207.9(2)
  - for qualifying environmental trust
    - defined, 211.6(1)
  - for RCA
    - becoming or ceasing to be, deemed disposition and reacquisition, 207.61(4)
    - defined, 207.5(1)
    - limitation on RCA election, 207.5(3)
    - tax on, 207.61
  - for RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP
    - benefit attributable to, constitutes advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”(c)(ii)
    - defined, 207.01(1)
    - investment becoming or ceasing to be, 207.01(6)
    - tax on, 207.04(1), (2), (6), (7)
      - waiver of tax, 207.06(2)
  - for registered pension plan, Reg. 8514
- Project phase**, *see* Phase (of a project)
- Project plan (for CCUS project)**
- defined, 127.44(1)
  - new plan must be filed, 127.44(6), (7)
  - required, 127.44(1)“qualified CCUS project”, “qualified carbon capture expenditure”, “qualified carbon storage expenditure”, “qualified carbon use expenditure”
- Prolonged**
- defined, for disability credit, 118.4(1)(a)
- Promissory note**
- conversion to other bond, debenture or note, 51.1
  - issued on rollover of property to corporation, 85(1)(b)
  - provided as payment, 76(1)
- Promoter**
- for non-resident trust rules
    - defined, 94(1)
  - of education savings plan
    - defined, 146.1(1)“education savings plan”(b)
  - of non-resident investment or pension fund
    - defined, 115.2(1)
  - of notifiable transaction
    - defined, 237.3(1), 237.4(1)
  - of reportable transaction
    - defined, 237.3(1)
  - of tax shelter
    - defined, 149.1(1), 237.1(1)
    - obligation to provide and use identification number, 237.1(5)
- Promotion expenses**, *see* Advertising
- Proof**
- burden of, *see* Burden of proof
  - documents, of, 244(9), (13)
    - rebuttable, *Interpretation Act* s. 25(1)
  - electronically filed return, 244(21)

## Index

### Proof (*cont'd*)

- failure to comply, of, 244(7), (8)
- no appeal, of, 244(10)
- not required re signature of CRA officer, 244(11)
- return, etc., of, 244(17)–(19)
- service, of, 244(6)
- by mail, 244(5)
- time of compliance, of, 244(8)

### Property, *see also* Goods

- acquired
    - as prize, 52(4)
    - by bequest etc., 70(6)
    - by gift, 69(1)(c)
    - by insurer, on default in payment, 138(11.93)
    - from spouse, deemed value of, 73
    - in the year, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(2)–(2.4)
      - non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
    - to earn income from business, expenses deductible, 20(1)(e)(ii.1), 20(1)(e.1)(ii)
  - adjusted cost base
    - amounts added, 53(1)
    - amounts deducted, 53(2)
    - defined, 54
    - identical properties, 47
    - negative amount, deemed gain, 40(3), (3.1)
  - amortized cost, ITAR 26(12)“capital property”
  - and casualty surplus, *see* Property and casualty surplus (of insurer)
  - annual value of, not deductible, 18(1)(d)
  - appropriation of, to shareholder or prospective shareholder, 15(1), (7)
  - beneficial owner of, defined re Quebec, 248(3)
  - Canadian resource property, defined, 66(15)
  - capital gains and losses, *see* Capital gains and losses
  - “capital property” defined, 54; ITAR 26(12)“capital property”
  - “certified”
    - ascertainment of, 127(10)(a), (b)
  - change in use of, 13(7), 45
  - election, 45(2)
    - insurer, by, 138(11.3)–(11.41), (11.6)
    - principal residence, election, 45(3)
      - where not available, 45(4)
  - convertible, *see* Convertible property
  - cost amount, defined, 248(1)
  - cultural, *see* Cultural property
  - deceased taxpayer, of, 164(6)
  - deemed acquisition of
    - becoming non-resident, 128.1(4)(c)
    - becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)(c)
    - capital cost allowance rules, Reg. 1100(2.21)
    - change in use, on, 45
  - deemed disposition of
    - becoming non-resident, 128.1(4)(b)
    - becoming resident in Canada, 128.1(1)(b)
    - capital cost allowance rules, Reg. 1100(2.21)
    - change in use, on, 45
    - death, on, 70(5)–(10)
  - deemed gain from
    - added to cost base, 53(1)(a)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - depreciable, *see* Depreciable property
  - disposed of
    - by legal representative, Reg. 1000
    - in part, 43, 46
    - on death, definitions, 70(10)
  - disposition of, *see* Disposition
  - exchanges of, 13(4), 44
  - replacement property, 44(5)
    - “excluded” of non-resident, 116(6)
    - farm, *see* Farm property
    - foreign, deferred income plans, Reg. Part L
    - former, capital gain, 44(6)
    - goodwill, ITAR 21
    - government assistance in acquiring
      - cost base, deductions from, 53(2)(k)
    - having more than one use, 45
    - identical, 47; ITAR 26(8)–(8.2)
      - defined, 248(12)
      - life insurance corporation, of, 138(11.1)
    - income from, 9(3), 12
      - defined, 9(1)
        - for dividend refund, 129(4)“income” or “loss”
        - for FAPI purposes, 95(1)
      - inter vivos gift of, 69(1)(b)
    - involuntary disposition of, 13(4)
    - leased
      - buildings on, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(5)
      - improvements, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(4)
    - leasing, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(15)–(20)
      - non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
      - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5c)
    - listed personal, *see* Listed personal property
    - losses, *see* Non-capital loss; Loss(es)
    - lost, destroyed or taken
      - amalgamation, effects of, 87(2)(1.3)
    - misclassified, 13(6)
    - non-depreciable capital
      - change of control, 53(2)(b.2)
    - “nothings”, ITAR 21
    - owned on Dec. 31/71, ITAR 20(1)
    - part disposition of
      - cost base, deduction from, 53(2)(d)
    - principal residence, *see* Principal residence
    - proceeds of disposition of
      - allocation of, between land and buildings, 13(21.1)
      - defined, 54
    - production from or use of, *see* Production or use
    - publicly traded securities, ITAR 26(11)
    - qualified (investment tax credit), Reg. 4600
      - defined, 127(9), (11)
    - reacquired, ITAR 26(6)
    - real, disposition of by non-resident, 216(5)
    - received as consideration for payment or loan
      - cost base, deductions from, 53(2)(f)
    - rental, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(11)–(14.2)
    - replacement, 13(4), (4.1), 14(7) [before 2017], 44(5)
    - repossessed, rules applicable, 79
    - resource, *see* Resource property
    - restricted, *see* Restricted property (for non-resident trust rules)
    - seizure of, by creditor, 79.1
    - small business, Reg. Part LI
    - substituted
      - cost base, addition to, 53(1)(f)
      - meaning of, 248(5)
    - surrender of, to creditor, 79
    - tax, *see* Municipality: property taxes
    - timber resource, defined, 13(21)
    - transfer of, *see* Transfer of property
    - trust, proportional holdings in, 259
    - upkeep by trust for beneficiary, 105(2)
    - use of or production from, *see* Production or use
    - value at date of death, 70(5), (6)
- **Property and casualty surplus (of insurer)**
  - defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)
- **Property listing**
  - defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)



**Property taxes**

- deductible after moving away from home, 62(3)(g)
- limitation on deduction as business expense, 18(2)

**Proprietor of business**

- disposing of business, 25
- fiscal period, 25
- income from business, 11(1)
- return on death of, 150(4)

**Proprietorship**

- continuing business of partnership, 98(5)

**Prosecution**

- indictment, upon, 239(2)
- limitation, 244(4)

**Prospecting**

- amount re share received, excluded from income, 81(1)(l)
- income from, 35
- exemption, 35(1)(c), 81(1)(l)

**Prospector**

- defined, 35(2)
- receipt of shares by, 35
- deduction from amount, 110(1)(d.2)

**Protective trust**

- excluded from qualifying disposition, 107.4(1)(e)

**Protector (of trust)**

- reported to CRA starting 2022, Reg. 204.2(1)(a)

**Province, see also specific provinces by name**

- assessment re allocation of provincial income, extension of time for federal reassessment, 152(4)(d)
- bonds issued by
  - interest paid to non-resident, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)(II), 212(6)–(8)
- bound
  - by garnishment orders, 224(1.4)
  - by withholding tax requirements, 227(11)
- capital tax of, deductibility, 18
- communication of information to, 241(4)(d), (j.2)
- corporation incorporated in before part of Canada, 248(1)“corporation incorporated in Canada”
- corporation owned by, *see also* Crown corporation
  - bonds issued by
    - interest paid to non-resident, 212(1)(b)(ii)(C)(IV)
  - deemed not private corporation, 227(16)
  - exemption, 149(1)(d)–(d.4)
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
  - for corporate tax rate, 124(4)
  - for provincial SIFT tax factor, Reg. 414(1)
- exempt from federal tax, *Constitution Act 1867*, s. 125
- gift to, 118.1(1)
- government of, *see* Government
- includes Newfoundland and Labrador and Nova Scotia offshore areas, 124(4)“province”
- income earned in
  - deduction from tax, re schooling allowance, 120(2)
  - defined, 120(4)
  - individual, by, Reg. Part XXVI
- income not earned in
  - addition to tax for, 120(1)
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - recovery of LSVCC credit, 211.7
- laws of
  - property transfer to spouse on death, 248(23.1)
  - support order transfers, 73(1), (1.1)
- legislature, *see* Legislative assembly (or Legislature)
- logging tax paid to, credit for, 127(1), (2), Reg. 700
- pension legislation, registration under, 147.1(2)(a)(iii)
- portion of income tax
  - refund by Minister, 164(1.4)
  - refund of tax of, to be paid by CRA, 164(1.4)
- student loan legislation, interest paid under, credit, 118.62
- subject to withholding tax provisions, 227(11)
- super-R&D allowance, federal benefit, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”, 127(10.1)(b)
- tax collection agreement, application of payments, 228
- tax transfer payments to, 154, Reg. 3300

**Provincial**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 33(3), 35(1)“province”

**Provincial indemnities**

- excluded from income, 81(1)(q)

**Provincial laws, prescribed, Reg. 6500–6502****Provincial life insurance corporation**

- conversion into mutual corporation, 139

**Provincial pension plan, see also Specified pension plan**

- assignment of pension under, attribution rules do not apply, 56(2), (4), 74.1(1)
- benefits taxable, 56(1)(a)(i)
- prescribed, *see* Specified pension plan
- Saskatchewan, *see* Specified pension plan

**Provincial reassessment**

- defined, 152(4)(d)
- extension of time for federal reassessment, 152(4)(d)

**Provincial SIFT tax rate**

- defined, 248(1), Reg. 414(3)
- used in calculation of tax payable
  - by partnership, 197(2)C
  - by trust, 122(1)(b)A:D, 122(3)“taxable SIFT trust distributions”C

**Provision**

- defined, ITAR 74

**Provisionable assets**

- defined, Reg. 8006

**Provisional past service pension adjustment (PSPA)**

- defined, Reg. 8303(2), (3)

**Proxy amount**

- prescribed, for research and development expenses, Reg. 2900(4)–(10)
- reduction in, 127(11.1)(f) [repealed], 127(18)

**Psychologist**

- certification of impairment
  - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(iv)
- defined, 118.4(2)
- therapy qualifying for medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.9)

**Public authority**

- tax on disposition of cultural property, 207.3

**Public body**

- performing function of government
  - corporation owned by
    - exempt from tax, 149(1)(d.5)
    - exclusion, 149(1.3)
    - income test, 149(1.2)
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(iii)
    - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
    - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- exempt from tax, 149(1)(c)

**Public corporation**

- amalgamation, 87(2)(ii)
- defined, 89(1), 248(1)
- election to trigger gain before corporation becomes, 48.1
- existing since before 1972, ITAR 50
- life insurance corporation deemed to be, 141(2)
- mortgage investment corporation, 130.1(5)
- shares of, donation to charity, 38(a.1)
  - partnership interests exchangeable for, 38(a.3)

**Public employees**

- annual dues deductible, 8(1)(i)(iv)

**Public foundation**, *see also* Charitable foundation; Registered charity

- acquiring control of a corporation, 149.1(12)(a)
- • penalty, 188.1(3)
- • revocation of registration, 149.1(3)(c)
- business activities of unrelated business
- • penalty, 188.1(1)(b), 188.1(2)(b)
- • revocation of registration, 149.1(3)(a)
- defined, 149.1(1), 248(1)
- designation of registered charity as, 149.1(6.3)
- private foundation designated as, 149.1(13)
- registration of, *see* Registered charity

**Public health restriction**

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- partial, *see* Partial public health restriction

**Public institution**

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)

**Public investment partnership**

- defined, Reg. 229.1(1)
- requirement to publicize income information, Reg. 229.1(2), (3)(b)

**Public investment trust**

- defined, Reg. 204.1(1)
- requirement to publicize income information, Reg. 204.1(2), (3)(b)

**Public market**

- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1), 248(1)

**Public partnership**, *see also* SIFT partnership

- defined, Reg. 229.1(1)
- requirement to publicize income information, Reg. 229.1(2), (3)

**Public pension benefits**

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)

**Public policy dialogue**

- charity may engage in, 149.1(1)“charitable activities”, 149.1(10.1)

**Public primary caregiver**

- defined, 146.1(1)

**Public safety occupation**, *see also* Firefighter; Police officer

- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- early retirement permitted, Reg. 8503(3)(c)(i)
- higher pension accrual rate permitted, Reg. 8503(3)(g)(i)

**Public school board**, *see* School board**Public sector authority**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

**Public Sector Pension Investment Board**

- prescribed to own shares of pension investment corporations, Reg. 4802(1)(c.2)

**Public Transit Pass Credit**, 118.02 [pre-2018]**Public trust**, *see also* SIFT trust

- defined, Reg. 204.1(1)
- requirement to publicize income information, Reg. 204.1(2), (3)

**Public utility**

- foreign
- • dividend from, paid to non-resident, 213
- • income imputed to shareholder of corporation, 213(2)

**Publicly accessible charity information**

- defined, 241(10)

**Publicly traded**

- defined, Reg. 230(1)

**Publicly traded liability**

- defined, for SIFT trust definition, 122.1(1)

**Publicly-traded securities**

- donation of, to charity, zero capital gain, 38(a.1)
- • partnership interests exchangeable for, 38(a.3)
- prescribed, for 1971 valuation day, Reg. 4400
- value on Valuation Day, ITAR 26(11), Reg. Sch. VII

**Puck**, *see* Paid-up capital**Pulp and paper byproduct**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- gas produced by, Reg. 1104(13)“biogas”

**Pulp and paper waste**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”

**Pumping equipment**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(j), (k)

**Punishment**, *see* Offences**Purchase butterfly**, 55(1), (3.1), (3.2)**Purchaser shares**

- defined, 85.1(2.2)

**Purifier**

- air or water, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(c.1)

**Purpose**

- gaining or producing income, 18(1)(a), Reg. 1102(1)(c)

**“Put-in-use” rules**, *see* Available-for-use rules**Q****QCE**, *see* Qualified CCUS expenditure**QCJO**, *see* Qualified Canadian journalism organization**QDT**, *see* Qualified disability trust**QET income tax rate**

- defined, 211.6(1)

**QFFP taxable capital gain**

- defined, 104(21.21)

**QFM**, *see* Qualifying family member**QLAD**, *see* Qualifying liquidation and dissolution**QPEPG**, *see* Qualified professional engineer or professional geoscientist**QPIP**, *see* Quebec Parental Insurance Plan**QPP**, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan**QR**, *see* Qualifying renter**QRE**, *see* Qualifying rent expense**QSBC**, *see* Qualified small business corporation**QST**, *see* Quebec sales tax**QTHE**, *see* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**QTI**, *see* Qualifying transitional income**Quadrennial survey, reserve for**

- defined, 12(1)(h), 20(1)(o), Reg. 3600(2)

**Qualified activities**

- defined, Reg. 5202

**Qualified annuity**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Qualified CCUS expenditure**

- defined, 127.44(1)
- • additions to, 127.44(9)
- • reductions to, 127.44(8)

**Qualified CCUS project**

- defined, 127.44(1)
- determination of one project vs multiple projects, 127.44(7)

**Qualified Canadian journalism organization**, *see also* Qualifying journalism organization; Registered journalism organization

- defined, 149.1(1)
- designation as, 248(1)“qualified Canadian journalism organization”
- • effective date of designation, 168.1(1)

- Qualified Canadian journalism organization (*cont'd*)
  - revocation of designation, 168.1(2), (3)
- Qualified Canadian labour expenditure**
  - defined, for film/video production services credit, 125.5(1)
- Qualified carbon capture expenditure**
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- Qualified carbon storage expenditure**
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- Qualified carbon transportation expenditure**
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- Qualified carbon use expenditure**
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- Qualified concrete storage process**
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- Qualified construction equipment [repealed]**
  - defined, 127(9)
- Qualified corporation (re Canadian film/video tax credit)**
  - defined, 125.4(1)
- Qualified credit card issuer**
  - defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Qualified dependant**
  - Canada Child Benefit
    - credit in respect of, 122.61(1)
    - defined, 122.6, 122.62, Reg. 6300–6302
  - Climate Action Incentive
    - credit in respect of, 122.8(4)D
    - defined, 122.8(1)
  - GST credit
    - credit in respect of, 122.5(3)A(c), (d)
    - defined, 122.5(1), 122.5(2)
- Qualified disability trust**
  - ceasing to be, recovery of tax saved, 122(1)(c), 122(2)
  - defined, 122(3)
  - graduated tax brackets apply, 117(2), 122(1)
  - principal residence exemption, 54“principal residence”(c.1)(iii.1)(B)
- Qualified dividend**
  - defined, 112(6.1)
  - stop-loss rules, 112(3.01)–(4.22)
- Qualified domestic trust**
  - relief from double taxation, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI:3(g)
- Qualified donee, *see also* Charity; Registered charity**
  - books and records, requirement to keep, 230(2)
  - charity can transfer funds to, 149.1(2)(b), (c), 149.1(3)(b), (b.1), 149.1(4)(b), (b.1)
  - corporation granting option to, no donations deduction allowed, 110.1(10)–(13)
  - defined, 118.1(1), 149.1(1), 248(1)
  - donations to
    - by corporation, deduction, 110.0(1)(a)
    - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
  - option granted to, 110.1(10)–(13), 118.1(21)–(24)
  - revocation of registration, 149.1(4.3), 168(1)
  - suspension of receipting privileges, 188.2(2)
- Qualified engineer or geoscientist, *see* Qualified professional engineer or professional geoscientist**
- Qualified expenditure**
  - pool, *see* SR&ED qualified expenditure pool
  - reduction to reflect government assistance, 127(18)–(21)
  - revocation of registration, 149.1(4.3), 168(1)
  - scientific research, for, defined, 127(9)“qualified expenditure”
  - suspension of receipting privileges, 188.2(2)
- Qualified farm or fishing property**
  - capital gains deduction, 110.6(2)
  - defined, 110.6(1)
    - deemed, where capital gain deemed following debt forgiveness, 80.03(8)
- Qualified insurance corporation**
  - defined, Reg. 810(2)
  - property of, no certificate required before disposition, Reg. 810(1)(a)
- Qualified investment, *see also* Non-qualified investment**
  - deferred profit sharing plan, 204“qualified investment”
  - first home savings account (FHSA)
    - defined, 146.6(1), 207.01(1)
    - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
    - tax on investment that is not, 207.04
  - information returns, Reg. 221
  - non-resident investment or pension fund
    - defined, 115.2(1)
  - registered disability savings plan, 146.4(1), Reg. 4900
    - tax on investment that is not, 207.04
  - registered education savings plan, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”, Reg. 4900
    - tax on acquiring non-QI, 207.04
    - tax on holding non-QI before 2017, 207.1(3)
  - registered retirement income fund, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”, Reg. 4900
    - tax on investment that is not, 146.3(9), 207.04
  - registered retirement savings plan, 146(1)“qualified investment”, Reg. 4900
    - tax on investment that is not, 146(10.1), 207.04
  - tax-free savings account (TFSA)
    - defined, 207.01(1)
    - obligation of issuer, 207.01(5)
    - tax on investment that is not, 207.04
- Qualified labour expenditure (re Canadian film/video tax credit)**
  - defined, 125.4(1)
- Qualified non-resident**
  - defined, 115.2(1)
- Qualified pension income**
  - defined, 60.03(1), 118(7)
  - pension credit, 118(3)B(b)
- Qualified professional engineer or professional geoscientist**
  - defined, 127(9)
  - must certify critical mineral mining expenditure, 127(9)“flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure”(e)
- Qualified property**
  - defined
    - investment tax credit, 127(9), (11)
- Qualified REIT property**
  - defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)
- Qualified related corporation**
  - branch tax, 219(8)
  - non-resident insurer, of, 138(12)“qualified related corporation”
- Qualified relation**
  - Climate Action Incentive
    - defined, 122.8(1)
  - GST credit
    - credit in respect of, 122.5(3)A(b)
    - defined, 122.5(1), 122.5(2)
- Qualified resource**
  - defined, for resource allowance claims, Reg. 1206(1)
- Qualified resource expense**
  - defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)
- Qualified resource property**
  - defined, for Atlantic investment tax credit, 127(9)
  - excluded from qualified property, 127(9)“qualified property”
  - investment tax credit for, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a)
- Qualified security**
  - defined, 260(1)

## Index

- Qualified security (*cont'd*)
  - loan of, deemed dividend, 260(5.1)
- Qualified small business corporation**
  - capital gains exemption, *see* Qualified small business corporation share
  - share, *see* Qualified small business corporation share
- Qualified small business corporation share**
  - capital gains deduction, 110.6(2.1)
  - death of shareholder, 110.6(14)(g)
  - defined, 110.6(1)
  - • deemed, where capital gain deemed following debt forgiveness, 80.03(8)
  - individual, of, defined, 108(1)“qualified small business corporation share”
  - related person, 110.6(14)
  - rules re, 110.6(14)
- Qualified small-business property**
  - defined, 127(9) [repealed]
  - investment tax credit for, 127(9)“specified percentage”(i)
- Qualified small business share**
  - excluded from mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“mark-to-market property”(e)
- Qualified tertiary oil recovery project, defined, Reg. 1206(1)**
- Qualified transportation equipment [repealed]**
  - defined, 127(9)
- Qualified trust**
  - defined, 259(3)
- Qualified trust unit**
  - defined, 260(1)
- Qualified zero-emission technology manufacturing activities**
  - credit for, 125.2(2)
  - defined, Reg. 5202
- Qualifying acquisition**
  - defined, for stock option deferral, 7(9)
- Qualifying active business**
  - defined, Reg. 5100(1)
- Qualifying amount**
  - defined, for retroactive spreading of lump-sum payments, 110.2(1)
- Qualifying annuity**
  - defined, for pooled registered pension plan rules, 147.5(1)
- Qualifying arrangement**
  - FHSA (first home savings account)
    - ceasing to be, 146.6(16)(a)(iii)
    - conditions for, 146.6(2)
    - defined, 146.6(1)
  - Quebec *Civil Code* usufruct rules
    - • deemed to be trust in Quebec, 248(3)(b), (c)
    - defined, 248(3.2)
  - RRSP overcontribution
    - defined, 204.2(1.32)
  - TFSA (tax-free savings account)
    - ceasing to be, 146.2(5)(b)
    - conditions for, 146.2(2)
    - deemed not to be RSP, RIF, etc., 146.2(12)
    - defined, 146.2(1)
- Qualifying Canadian partnership**
  - defined, 15(2.14)(a)
  - exception to shareholder loan rules, 15(2.11)
- Qualifying competent authority agreement**
  - defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)
- Qualifying contract**
  - for qualifying environmental trust, defined, 211.6(1)
- Qualifying corporation**
  - defined
    - • for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
- • for refundable investment tax credit, 127.1(2)
- Qualifying cost**
  - defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- Qualifying cost contribution arrangement**
  - defined, 247(1)
- Qualifying currency**
  - defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)
- Qualifying disbursement**
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - permitted to registered charity, 149.1(1)“charitable organization”(a.1), 149.1(1)“charitable purposes”, 149.1(2)(b), (c), (3)(b), (b.1), (4)(b), (b.1), (4.1)(d), (21)
- Qualifying disposition**
  - small business investment capital gain rollover
    - • defined, 44.1(1), (9)
  - trusts
    - • defined, 107.4(1)
    - • rollover to trust, 107.4(3)
    - • • subsequent disposition by trust, 107.4(4)
- Qualifying dividend, 83(1), (6)**
- Qualifying educational program**
  - defined
    - • for scholarships and pre-2017 education tax credit, 118.6(1)
    - • for Lifelong Learning Plan withholding exemption, Reg. 104.1(2)
    - • for Lifelong Learning program (loan from RRSP), 146.02(1)
    - • for RESP, 146.1(1)
- Qualifying entity**
  - defined
    - • COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
    - • foreign retirement plan, contribution to, Reg. 6804(1)
    - • upstream loan repaid by Aug. 2016, transitional setoff, 39(2.2)
- Qualifying environmental trust (*formerly Mining reclamation trust*)**
  - acquisition of, deduction, 20(1)(tt)
  - amalgamation of corporation, effect of, 87(2)(j.93)
  - beneficiary, credit to, 127.41
  - • reduction in corporate beneficiary’s instalments, 157(3)(e)
  - contribution to, deduction, 20(1)(ss)
  - cost amount of interest in, 248(1)“cost amount”(e.2)
  - defined, 211.6(1), 248(1)
  - disposition of interest in, income, 12(1)(z.2)
  - income from, 12(1)(z.1)
  - tax on, 211.6
- Qualifying exchange (LSVCC)**
  - defined, 211.7(1)
  - disposition of approved share, 211.8(1)
  - exchangeable shares, 211.7(3)
- Qualifying exchange (mutual fund rollover)**
  - defined, 132.2(2)
  - effect of, 132.2(1)
  - exemption from rules re disposition of income interest in trust, 106(2), (3)
- Qualifying expenditure**
  - for air quality improvement credit
    - • defined, 127.43(1)
  - for home accessibility tax credit
    - • defined, 118.041(1)
    - • made by condominium corporation, co-op or trust, 118.041(2)
  - for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit
    - • credit for, 122.92(3)B(b)
    - • defined, 122.92(1)
    - • made by trust, 122.92(2)



- Qualifying family member**
- defined, for RDSP, 146.4(1)
- Qualifying foreign merger**
- defined, for foreign banks, 142.7(1)
  - effect of, 142.7(2)
- Qualifying group plan amount [formerly “qualifying group RRSP premium”]**
- defined, 204.2(1.31)
- Qualifying home**
- for First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit and Disability Home Purchase Credit, 118.05(1)
  - for first home savings account, 146.6(1)
  - for RRSP withdrawals, 146.01(1)
- Qualifying homebuyer**
- defined, Reg. 104(3.01)
- Qualifying income limit**
- defined, for refundable ITC, 127.1(2)
- Qualifying incomes**
- defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(7), (9)
- Qualifying indebtedness**
- defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)
- Qualifying individual**
- defined
  - for first home savings account, 146.6(1)
  - for home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(1)
  - for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
  - for pension regulations (re approved downsizing program), Reg. 8505(2)(b), 8505(2.1)
  - for principal-residence exemption, 54“principal residence”(g)
- Qualifying interest (in respect of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, 95(2)(m), 95(2.2)
  - income of foreign affiliate from active business, 95(2)(a)
- Qualifying journalism organization, *see also* Qualified Canadian journalism organization; Registered journalism organization**
- defined
  - for donations and charity treatment, 149.1(1)
  - for refundable labour tax credit, 125.6(1)
- Qualifying labour expenditure**
- defined, for journalism labour credit, 125.6(1)
- Qualifying law**
- in respect of qualifying environmental trust, defined, 211.6(1)
- Qualifying liquidation and dissolution**
- defined, 88(3.1)
  - excluded from pregnant-loss rules, 13(21.2)(e)(iii)(E)(I)1, 14(12)(g)(i)(A) [before 2017], 18(15)(b)(iv)(A)(I), 40(3.4)(b)(v)(A)(I), 40(3.5)(c)(iii)
- Qualifying location**
- defined, for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
- Qualifying losses**
- defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(7), (9)
- Qualifying member**
- defined, FAPI rules, 95(2)(o)–(r), 248(1)
- Qualifying non-resident employee**
- defined, for payroll withholding exemption, 153(6)
- Qualifying non-resident employer**
- defined, for payroll withholding exemption, 153(6)
  - exemption from withholding on payment to qualifying non-resident employee, 153(1)(a)(ii)
- Qualifying obligation**
- defined, Reg. 5100(1)
- Qualifying owner**
- defined, 149(1)(d.6)
- Qualifying partial public health restriction**
- Canada Emergency Recovery Benefit (CERB) adjustment, Reg. 8901.2(2)(b)(ii)
  - defined, Reg. 8901.2(0.1)
- Qualifying partnership**
- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income shortfall), 34.3(1)
- Qualifying payment**
- defined, Reg. 809(4)
- Qualifying performance income (for amateur athlete trust)**
- defined, 143.1(1)
  - included in RRSP earned income, 146(1)“earned income”(b.2)
- Qualifying period**
- defined
  - for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
  - for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
  - for phased retirement rules, Reg. 8503(16)
  - for SIFT trust wind-up event, 248(1)“SIFT trust wind-up event”(c)(ii)
- Qualifying person**
- defined
  - re eligible funeral arrangement, 148.1(1)
  - re registered disability savings plan, 146.4(1)
  - re stock option rules, 7(7)
  - re treaty shopping, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A:2
- Qualifying portion of a capital gain**
- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- Qualifying portion of a distribution**
- defined, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”E
- Qualifying portion of the proceeds of disposition**
- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)
- Qualifying property**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying public health restriction**
- defined, for Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying recovery entity**
- defined, for Canada Recovery Hiring Program, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying relation**
- defined, for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
- Qualifying renovation**
- defined
  - for home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(1)
  - for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)
- Qualifying rent expense**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying renter**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying retirement plan**
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:15
  - tax treatment of, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:8–17
- Qualifying return of capital**
- defined, for upstream loans, 90(3)
  - reduction of ACB, 53(2)(b)(i)(B)(II)
- Qualifying revenue**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Qualifying services**
- benefits in respect of, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(f)(ii)(C)
  - defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
- Qualifying share**
- defined
  - RRSP or RRIF investment in cooperative corporation, Reg. 4901(2)

## Index

### Qualifying share (*cont'd*)

- prescribed, Reg. 6203

### Qualifying site

- in respect of qualifying environmental trust, defined, 211.6(1)

### Qualifying student

- defined, 118.6(1)

### Qualifying subscription expense

- credit for, 118.02(2)
- defined, 118.02(1)

### Qualifying substitute corporation

- defined, for foreign affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(4)

### Qualifying survivor

- defined, for pooled registered pension plan rules, 147.5(1)

### Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

- defined, for Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1), Reg. 8901.1(2)

### Qualifying transfer

- defined, for merger of segregated funds, 138.2(1)

### Qualifying transfers

- re past service event, Reg. 8303(6), (6.1), Reg. 8304(2)(h)

### Qualifying transitional income

- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)
- reserve, deduction for, 34.2(11)

### Qualifying trust

- acquisition of shares for labour-sponsored funds tax credit, 127.4(3)
- defined, 127.4(1), 211.7(1)

### Qualifying trust annuity

- attribution of amount paid out from, 75.2(a)
- joint and several liability, 160.2(2.1), (5)
- death of taxpayer, effect of, 75.2(b)
- defined, 60.011(2), 248(1)

### Qualifying withdrawal

- defined
- for first home savings account (FHSA), 146.6(1)
- for registered pension plan past service event, Reg. 8307(3)

### Quebec, *see also* Province

- accord with Canada for oil exploration, *see* Gulf of St. Lawrence oil exploration
- application of civil law to federal Acts, *Interpretation Act* 8.1, 8.2
- *Environmental Quality Act*, trust required by, exempt, 149(1)(z.1)
- Gaspé, *see* Gaspé Peninsula
- gift of succession in, deemed to be release or surrender, 248(9)
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
  - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(i), (vii)
- logging tax, credit for, 127(1), (2), Reg. 700
- matrimonial regime, 248(22), (23)
- Montreal, international banking centre until 2013, 33.1(3)
- northern, *see* Northern Canada
- Office de professions, dues deductible, 8(1)(i)(vii)
- Pension Plan, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan
- qualifying arrangement, 248(3), (3.2)
- RRSP, RRIF, RDSP, RESP or TFSA set up in, deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c), 248(3.2)(d)
- renunciation of succession in, deemed to be disclaimed, 248(9)
- residents, federal tax abatement, 120(2)
- *Supplemental Pension Plans Act*, Reg. 8502(d)(ix), 8510(9)
- tax on failing to acquire replacement LSVCC share, matching federal tax, 211.81
- tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- usufructs, rights of use or habitation, and substitutions, deemed to be trusts, 248(3)

**Quebec North Shore Paper Co. case overruled**, 12(1)(r)

### Quebec Parental Insurance Plan

- deduction for premiums paid by self-employed person, 8(1)(l.2)
- benefit
  - repayment of overpayment, deduction for, 60(n)(v.1)
  - taxable, 56(1)(a)(vii)
  - withholding tax, 153(1)(d.1)
- premium
  - paid by employee
    - as employee
      - credit, 118.7:B(a.1), (a.2)
      - deduction, 60(g)
    - as employer, deduction, 8(1)(l.2)
  - paid by employer, deduction, 9(1) (general accounting principles)

### Quebec Pension Plan, *see* Canada Pension Plan/Quebec Pension Plan

### Quebec sales tax, *see also* Goods and services tax (GST)

- input tax refund or deemed to be assistance, 248(16.1), *see also* Assistance/government assistance
- repaid, deemed to be reduction in assistance, 248(18.1)
- rebate
  - deemed to be assistance, 248(16.1), *see also* Assistance/government assistance
- included in income, 12(1)(x)
- reduces capital cost of property, 13(7.1)

### Queen, *see* Crown

### Quota

- disbursement, for charities, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- farm, capital gains exemption, 110.6(1)“qualified farm property”(d)
- fishing, capital gains exemption, 110.6(1)“qualified fishing property”(d)

## R

### R&D, *see* Scientific research and experimental development

### RCA, *see* Retirement compensation arrangement

### RCA strip

- constitutes advantage, 207.5(1)“advantage”(d)
- defined, 207.5(1)
- 100% tax on, 207.62(2)(c)

### RCA trust

- defined, 207.5(1)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(d)

### RCAAA, *see* Registered Canadian amateur athletic association

### RCGTOH, *see* Refundable capital gains tax on hand

### RCMP, *see* Royal Canadian Mounted Police

### RDSP, *see also* Registered disability savings plan (RDSP)

- defined, 146.4(1)“registered disability savings plan”, 248(1)“registered disability savings plan”

### RDTOH, *see* Refundable dividend tax on hand

### REIT, *see* Real estate investment trust

### REMIC, *see* Real Estate Mortgage Investment Conduit

### REOP, *see* Reasonable expectation of profit

### RESP, *see also* Registered education savings plan

- defined, 146.1(1)“registered education savings plan”, 248(1)“registered education savings plan”

### RESP annual limit

- defined, 146.1(1)
- limit on RESP contributions, 146.1(2)(k)
- penalty tax on exceeding limit, 204.9(1)“excess amount”(a)

### RESP lifetime limit

- defined, 204.9

### RFI, *see* Restricted financial institution

### RHOSP, *see* Registered home ownership savings plan

### RIC, *see* Regulated Investment Company (U.S.)

### RIF, *see* Retirement income fund

- RIFE**, *see* Restricted interest and financing expense
- RJO**, *see* Registered journalism organization
- RLSVCC**, *see* Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC): registered
- RPE**, *see* Ratio of permissible expenses
- RPO**, *see* Reporting platform operator
- RPP**, *see* Registered pension plan
- RPP annuity contract**, 147.4
- RRIF**, *see also* Registered retirement income fund
- defined, 248(1)“registered retirement income fund”
- RRIF strip**, *see* RRSP strip
- RRSP**, *see also* Registered retirement savings plan
- defined, 248(1)“registered retirement savings plan”
  - depositary
    - conditions for registration, 146(2)(c.3)
    - defined, 146(1)“retirement savings plan”(b)(iii)
    - exempt from tax on amounts added or earned, 146(20)
    - income inclusion on death, 146(1)“tax-paid amount”(b), 146(8.8), (8.9)
    - exempt from tax on income
      - depositary RRSP, 146(20)
      - trust RRSP, 146(4), 149(1)(r)
    - strip, *see* RRSP strip
- RRSP strip**, *see* Registered plan strip
- R.S.C. 1985 (5th Supp.)**, *see* Revised Statutes of Canada, 1985 (5th Supp.)
- RSFT**, *see* Related segregated fund trust
- RSO**, *see* Refund Set-Off program
- RSP**, *see* Retirement savings plan
- Rabbi**, *see* Clergy
- Radar equipment**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 9
- Radiocommunication equipment**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8, Sch. II:Cl. 9
  - defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Radiological services**
- medical expense, 118.2(2)(o)
- Rail bogies or rail suspension devices**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(z), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 35(b)
- Railroad Retirement Act (U.S.)**
- Tier 1 benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
- Railway**
- cars, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(z), (z.1b), (z.1c), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(h)(ii), Sch. II:Cl. 35
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5d)–(5d.2)
  - common carrier, *see* companies (below)
  - companies
    - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(z.1c), 1101(5d.2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7, 35
  - corporations, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 406
  - cross-border, profits exempt, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VIII:4
  - employees
    - away-from-home expenses of, deduction, 8(1)(e), (g)
    - relieving telegrapher or station agent expenses, 8(1)(e)
    - U.S. retirement benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
  - expansion property, Reg. 1100(1)(zc)
  - locomotive, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6(j), Sch. II:Cl. 7(i), Sch. II:Cl. 10(y)
  - refurbishing or reconditioning, Reg. 1102(19.1), (19.2)
  - modernization property, Reg. 1100(1)(zc)
  - rail suspension device, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(z), (z.1b), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(i), Sch. II:Cl. 35
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5d)–(5d.2)
  - rolling stock, exempt from non-resident tax, 212(1)(d)(vii), 212(16)
    - sidings, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(8)
    - systems, Reg. 1104(2), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 4
    - tank car, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6
    - tier 1 pension benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
      - U.S. resident, exempt, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:3
    - track and related property, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(zb), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(h)
      - for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(m), Sch. II:Cl. 41
      - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5e), (5e.1)
    - traffic control equipment, capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(za.1), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(i)
      - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5e.1)
    - trestles, Reg. 1100(1)(za.2), (zb), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
      - separate classes, Reg. 1101(5e.2), (5f)
- Railway system**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Rapid transit car**
- capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8
- Rapidly depreciating electronic equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1101(5p), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f)
- Rare earth element**, *see* Critical mineral
- Rate reduction for zero-emission technology manufacturing**, 125.2
- Rate reduction payment**
- treated as interest, 18(9.1)
- Rates of capital cost allowance**, Reg. 1100
- Rates of tax**, *see also* Surtax
- alternative minimum tax, 127.51
  - capital tax, financial institutions, 190.1
  - corporation, 123
    - abatement, 124
    - deposit insurance, 137.1(9)
    - excessive election, 184(2)
    - investment corporations, 130
    - manufacturing and processing, 125.1
    - non-resident, carrying on business in Canada, 219
    - personal services business, 123.4(1)“full rate taxable income”(a)(iii), 123.5
    - small business deduction, 125
    - surtax (before 2008), 123.2
  - DPSP trust
    - non-qualified investments, on, 198
  - deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(9)
  - income-splitting tax, 120.4(2)
  - individual, 117(2)
    - abatement for provincial schooling allowance, 120(2)
    - averaging, *see* Averaging of income
    - general averaging
      - surtax, 180.1
    - income not earned in a province, 120(1)
    - indexing of, 117.1
    - over-contributions to deferred plans, 204.1
  - investment corporation, 130(1)
  - investment income of life insurer, 211.1(1)
  - minimum tax, 127.51
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212
  - Part I (regular tax)
    - corporation, 123(1)(a), 124(1)
      - deposit insurance corporation, 137.1(9)
      - general reduction, 123.4(2)
      - reduction for CCPC, 123.4(3), 125
      - surtax (before 2008), 123.2
    - income not earned in a province, 120(1)
    - income splitting tax, 120.4(2)
    - individual, 117(2)
      - minimum tax, 120.4(2)
    - Part I.1 (individual surtax), 180.1(1)
    - Part I.2 (OAS clawback), 180.2(2)

## Index

### Rates of tax (*cont'd*)

- Part I.3 (Large Corporations Tax) [pre-2006], 181.1(1)
- Part II (tobacco manufacturers' surtax), 182(1)
- Part II.1 (corporate distributions tax), 183.1(2)
- Part III (excessive capital dividend election), 184(2)
- Part III.1 (excessive eligible dividend election), 185.1(1)(a), (b)
- Part IV (dividends received by private corporation), 186(1)
- Part IV.1 (preferred shares), 187.2
- Part V
  - charity revocation tax, 188(1.1)
  - charitable foundation, transfer of property, 188(3)
  - private foundation, non-qualified investments, 189(1)
- Part VI (financial institutions capital tax), 190.1(1)
- Part VI.1 (preferred shares), 191.1(1)
- Part VI.2 tax (banks and life insurers, for 2022), 191.5(2)
- Part IX (cumulative offset account), 196(1)
- Part IX.1, 197(2)
- Part X
  - DPSP, inadequate consideration, 201
  - DPSP, non-qualified investments or use of assets as security, 198(1)
- Part X.1
  - DPSP with excess amount, 204.1(3)
  - RRSP overcontributions, 204.1(2.1)
- Part X.2 (registered investment holding non-prescribed investment), 204.6(1)
- Part X.3 (labour-sponsored fund insufficiently invested), 204.82(1), (3)
- Part X.4 (overcontribution to RESP), 204.91
- Part XI.01
  - advantage extended in relation to RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP, 207.05(2)
  - excess FHSA contributions, 207.021
  - excess TFSA contributions, 207.02
  - non-resident contributions to TFSA, 207.03
  - RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP holding prohibited or non-qualified investment, 207.04(2), (7)
- Part XI.1
  - DPSP holding non-qualified investment, 207.1(2)
  - RESP holding non-qualified investment, 207.1(3)
- Part XI.2 (disposition of cultural property by institution), 207.3
- Part XI.3 (retirement compensation arrangement), 207.7(1)
- Part XI.4 (employees profit sharing plan), 207.8(2)
- Part XI.5 (ELHT owning share or debt of participating employer), 207.9(3)
- Part XII.1 (carved-out income), 209(2)
- Part XII.2 tax (designated income of certain trusts), 210.2(1), (2)
- Part XII.3 (investment income of life insurer), 211.1(1)
- Part XII.4 (qualifying environmental trust), 211.6(2)
- Part XII.5 (recovery of LSVCC credit), 211.8(1), 211.81
- Part XIII (withholding tax)
  - dividends paid to non-residents, 212(2) (as reduced by treaty)
  - film and video royalties, 212(5) (as reduced by treaty)
  - other passive income of non-residents, 212(1) (as reduced by treaty)
- Part XIII.1 (foreign bank), 218.2(1) (as reduced by treaty)
- Part XIII.2, 211.2(2)(b)
- Part XIV
  - branch tax, 219(1) (as reduced by treaty)
  - corporate emigration, 219.1
  - registered charities, 188
  - registered investments, re, 204.4
  - trust, 122(1)

### Ratio of permissible expenses

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

### Reacquired property, ITAR 26(6)

### Reading services

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(L)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.43)

### Real estate, *see* Real property

### Real estate investment trust, *see also* Mutual fund trust

- allowed as mutual fund trust, 108(2)(b)(ii)(B), 108(2)(c), 132(6)(b)(ii)
- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)
  - for stapled-security rules, 18.3(1), 122.1(1)
- excluded from income tax distributions tax, 122.1(1)“SIFT trust”
- United States
  - dividends paid by, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:7(c)

### Real Estate Mortgage Investment Conduit

- excess inclusion, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XI:9

### Real or immovable property

- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)

### Real property, *see also* Building; Land; Real or immovable property; Rent

- acquired
  - capital cost, 13(5.2)
  - capital, taxable, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIII
  - defined, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 5
  - disposed of
    - non-resident, by, 216(5)
    - recaptured depreciation, 13(5.3)
  - donation after sale of, capital gain exempt, 38(a.4), 38.3, 38.4 (abandoned)
  - income from, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VI
  - interest in, defined, 248(4)
  - leasehold interest in, *see* Leasehold interest
  - life estate in, 43.1
  - non-qualifying real property, defined, 110.6(1)
  - outside Canada
    - foreign tax credit to emigrant on disposition, 126(2.21)
    - foreign tax credit to trust, 126(2.21)
    - reporting of to CRA, 233.3
  - principal-business corporations
    - associated, base level deduction, 18(2.3)–(2.5)
    - base level deduction, 18(2)(f), 18(2.2)
  - rent paid before acquisition, deemed CCA, 13(5.2)
  - trust owing, whether a unit trust, 108(2)(c)

### Real right in an immovable

- meaning of, 248(4.1)

### Real-time captioning services, *see* Captioning services

### Reality television

- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(vii)
- ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(g)

### Reappropriations of amounts, 221.2

### Reasonable efforts

- to determine transfer prices
  - defined, 247(4)
  - required, 247(3)(a)(ii)(B)

### Reasonable expectation of profit

- not required to deduct loss from business or property, 9(2) (Notes)
- personal or living expenses, 18(1)(h), 248(1)
- required for loss carryforward after change in control, 111(5)(a)(i), 111(5)(b)(i)

### Reasonable return

- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)

### Reasonableness

- criterion for expenses, 67

### Reassessment, *see also* Assessment

- after normal reassessment period, 152(4)–(5)



**Reassessment (cont'd)**

- disposition of vessel, after, 13(18)
- consequential on other change, 152(4.3)
- constitutes an assessment, 248(1)“assessment”
- deceased’s estate, election re losses, 152(6)
- election to capitalize interest, on, 21(5)
- exercise of option, on, 49(4), (5)
- extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)
- Minister, by, 152(4), (4.1), (6), 165(3)
- after filing notice of objection, 165(5)
- disposing of appeal, on consent, 169(3)
- normal reassessment period, defined, 152(3.1)
- second notice of objection not required, 165(7)
- time for, 152(4), 231.8
- time to object to, 165(1)
- unused Part I.3 tax credit, 152(6)(f)
- validity, 165(5), (6)
- waiver of limitation period by taxpayer, 152(4)(a)(ii), 152(4)(c)
- within normal reassessment period, 152(4)

**Recapture, see also Clawback; Negative amounts**

- capital cost allowance, *see* Capital cost allowance: recapture
- eligible capital property, 14(1) [before 2017]
- goodwill, 14(1) [before 2017]
- investment tax credit, 127(27)–(36)
- SR&ED expenditures, 37(6)

**Receivables**

- in later year, reserve for, 20(1)(n), 20(8)
- where property repossessed by creditor, 79.1(4)
- 1971, ITAR 23(5)“1971 receivables”

**Received capacity**

- adds room for carryforward of denied interest expenses, 111(1)(a.1)B
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), (4)
- reduces limitation on interest expense, 18.2(2)D

**Receiver or receiver-manager, see also Legal representative**

- clearance certificate before distributing property, 159(2)
- deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
- obligations of, 159
- return to be filed, 150(3)
- withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), 227(5.1)

**Recipient**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)
- multiple recipients, 18.4(19)

**Reclamation obligations**

- no reserve for, 20(7)(d)

**Reclamation of mines, see Qualifying environmental trust****Reclassification**

- depreciable property, change in class, 13(5)
- expenditures, R&D claims, 37(12)

**Recognized derivatives exchange**

- defined, for synthetic equity arrangement rules, 248(1)

**Recognized forestry professional**

- defined, Reg. 7400(3)

**Recognized stock exchange**

- defined, 248(1)

**Record, see also Books and records**

- defined, 248(1)

**Record suspension**

- defined, 149.1(1.01)
- effect on entitlement to operate charity, 149.1(1)“ineligible individual”(a)(ii)

**Recovery**

- labour-sponsored funds tax credit, *see* Labour-sponsored funds tax credit: recovery
- limit, *see* Recovery limit

**Recovery limit**

- defined, for non-resident trusts, 94(8)

**Recovery wage subsidy rate**

- defined, for Canada Recovery Hiring Program, 125.7(1)

**Recreation program**

- youth boarding allowance non-taxable, 6(1)(b)(v.1)

**Recreation vehicle service technician**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Recreational club**

- non-profit, exempt, 149(1)(l), 149(5)

**Recreational facilities**

- use of, expense not deductible, 18(1)(l)(i)

**Recreational program for children, see Children’s Arts Tax Credit (pre-2017)****Recreational property**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(17)

**Rectification, 169(1) (Notes)****Record suspension**

- defined, 149.1(1.01)
- effect on entitlement to operate charity, 149.1(1)“ineligible individual”(a)(ii)

**Red Seal trades**

- prescribed, for apprenticeship credit, Reg. 7310

**Redeeming entity**

- defined, 135.1(7)

**Redemption of shares by corporation**

- capital loss denied, 40(3.6)
- deemed dividend of excess over paid-up capital, 84(3)

**Redetermination, see Determination****Reduction of tax, see Abatement of tax****Reed Stenhouse Companies Ltd.**

- Class I shares, no deemed dividend on redemption, 84(8), Reg. 6206

**Reference security**

- defined, 18.3(1)“stapled security”(a)

**Refinery**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(u), Sch. II:Cl. 41

**Refrigeration and air conditioning mechanic**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Refugee**

- entitled to Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“eligible individual”(e)(iii)

**Refund**

- after normal reassessment period, 152(4.2), 164(1.5)
- assignment of, by corporation, 220(6), (7)
- capital gains
  - mutual fund corporation, to, 131(2), (3)
  - mutual fund trust, to, 132(1), (2)
- Crown royalty, income inclusion, 12(1)(x.2)
- dividend
  - mutual fund corporation, to, 131(5)
  - private corporation, to, 129(1)
- duty of Minister, 164(4.1)
- employees profit sharing plan, to former beneficiary, 144(9)
- fraudulently obtained, offence, 239(1.1)
- included in income, 12(1)(x)(iv)
- interest on, 164(3)–(4)
- labour-sponsored funds tax credit clawback, 211.82
- non-resident tax, of, 227(6)–(7)
- of payments, *see* Refund of payments
- overpayment of tax, of, 164
  - application to other taxes, 164(2)
- Part I tax, 164

## Index

### Refund (*cont'd*)

- partial refundable investment tax credit re scientific research and development, 164(1)
- premiums, of, *see* Registered retirement savings plan: refund of premiums
- provincial portion of income tax, 164(1.4)
- RRSP premiums, of, 146(1)“refund of premiums”
- • deemed receipt of, 146(8.1)
- reassessment to give rise to, 152(4.2)
- refundable dividend tax, 129
- • application to other liability, 129(2)
- repayment on objections and appeals, 164(1.1)
- returns must be filed before payable by Minister, 164(2.01)
- tax, of
- • deferred profit sharing plan, to, 202(2)
- • • application to other taxes, 203
- • excessive, 160.1(1)
- tax on non-qualified investment, of
- • on disposition, 198(4), 199(2)
- • on recovery of security, 198(5)

### Refund benefit

- defined, Reg. 8300(1)

### Refund interest

- defined
- • for M&P credit on resource income, Reg. 5203(4)
- • for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)
- payable to taxpayer, 164(3)
- • rate of interest, Reg. 4301(b)

### Refund of payments

- defined, for education savings plan, 146.1(1)

### Refund of premiums, *see* Registered retirement savings plan: refund of premiums

### Refund Set-Off program, 164(2)

### Refundable capital gains tax on hand

- mutual fund corporation, of, 131(6)“refundable capital gains tax on hand”
- • carryover to mutual fund trust on qualifying exchange, 132.2(3)(i)
- • reduction of, 131(9)
- mutual fund trust of, 132(4)“refundable capital gains tax on hand”
- • addition to following reorganization, 132.2(3)(i)

### Refundable credits

- Air Quality Improvement Tax Credit, 127.43
- CCUS credit, 127.44
- Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(1)
- Canada Training Credit, 122.91
- Canada Workers Benefit (former Working Income Tax Benefit), 122.7
- Canadian film/video production credit, 125.4
- carbon capture, use and storage credit, 127.44
- carbon tax rebate
- • for farmers, 127.42
- • generally, 122.8
- child fitness credit (2015-2016), 122.8
- Climate Action Incentive, 122.8
- dividend refund, 129(1)
- film or video production services credit, 125.5
- GST credit, 122.5(3)
- greenhouse gas tax rebate, 122.8
- individual resident in Quebec, 120(2)
- investment tax credit, 127.1(1)
- journalism labour credit, 125.6
- medical expenses, 122.51
- Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92
- qualifying environmental trust credit, 127.41(3)
- school supplies tax credit, 122.9

- U.S. social security tax adjustment due to treaty amendment, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5

### Refundable dividend tax on hand, *see also* Dividend refund

- aggregate investment income, defined, 129(4), 248(1)
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(aa)
- deemed, 186(5)
- defined, 129(3) [repealed], 129(4)“eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”, “non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”
- foreign investment income, defined, 129(4)
- “income” or “loss” defined, 129(4)
- meaning of certain expressions, 129(8)
- parent’s, after subsidiary wound up, 87(2)(aa), 88(1)(e.2)
- refund of, 129(1)
- taxable dividend, defined, 129(7)

### Refundable federal sales tax credit, 122.4 [repealed]

### Refundable goods and services tax credit, 122.5, *see also* Goods and services tax (GST): refundable credit

### Refundable investment tax credit

- deemed deduction from tax otherwise payable, 127.1(3)
- defined, 127.1(2)
- partial refund in respect of, 164(1)

### Refundable medical expense credit, 122.51

### Refundable Part IV tax, 186

- refund of, 129(1)

### Refundable Part VII tax

- defined, 192(3), 248(1)

### Refundable Part VIII tax on hand

- defined, 194(3), 248(1)

### Refundable taxes

- investment income of CCPC, 123.3, *see also* Dividend refund
- Part IV tax, 186(1)
- prohibited investments for RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP, 207.04
- retirement compensation arrangement arrangement, 207.5(1)

### Registered animal

- defined, Reg. 1802(5)

### Registered Canadian amateur athletic association

- business activities of, 149.1(6.01)
- constitutes qualified donee for donations, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(c)
- defined, 248(1)
- donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(c)
- • by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
- • by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- exempt from tax, 149(1)(g)
- gift to, *see* donation to (above)
- information return required from, 149.1(14)
- penalties, 188.1
- • penalty reduced by giving funds to another RCAA, 188(1.4), 189(6.3)
- political activities of, 149.1(6.201)
- public disclosure of information about, 149.1(15), 241(3.2)
- receipts, Reg. 3500, 3501
- records to be kept, 230(2)
- refusal by CRA to register, 149.1(22)
- • appeal from, 172(3)(a)
- • objection to, 168(4)
- revocation of registration, 149.1(4.2), 168
- • appeal from, 172(3)(a)
- • objection to, 168(4)
- suspension of receipting privileges, 188.2(1)

### Registered charity, *see also* Charity

- accumulation of property, 149.1(8), (9)
- annulment of registration, *see* registration (below)
- bequest to, *see* Enduring property [repealed]
- books and records, 230(2)
- charitable activities, *see* Charitable activities

## Index

### Registered charity (*cont'd*)

- communication of information by Minister, 149.1(15)
- constitutes qualified donee for donations, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(b)
- controlled by person with criminal record, *see* Ineligible individual
- corporate tax return not required, 150(1.1)(a)
- criminal offence by director, *see* Ineligible individual
- defined, 248(1)
- designation as foundation or organization, 149.1(6.3)
- • objection to, 168(4)
- designation of, by Minister, as public foundation etc., 149.1(6.3)
- • appeal from, 172(3)(a.1)
- director committing offence, *see* Ineligible individual
- disbursement excess, 149.1(20)
- • defined, 149.1(21)
- disbursement quota, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- donations to, *see* Gifts and donations (charitable)
- employee of, penalty for false statement in receipt, 188.1(9), (10)
- endowment to, *see* Enduring property [repealed]
- exemption for, 149(1)(f)
- false statement to obtain registration, revocation, 149.1(4.1)(c)
- fund-raising event
- • exempted from general limitation on entertainment expense deduction, 67.1(2)(b)
- gift to another registered charity
- • revocation of registration, 149.1(4.1)
- gifts to, 118.1(1), (3)
- information returns, 149.1(14), Reg. 204(3)(c)
- investment assets, disbursement requirement, *see* Disbursement quota (of charity)
- loan to donor, 118.1(16)
- non-qualified investment, tax re, 189
- officer of, penalty for false statement in receipt, 188.1(9), (10)
- option granted to, 110.1(10)–(13), 118.1(21)–(24)
- partnership look-through rule, 149.1(11)
- penalties, 188.1, 189(6.3)
- • appeal of penalty, 189(8), 169(1)
- • carrying on business, 188.1(2)
- • conferring undue benefit on any person, 188.1(4), (5)
- • failing to file information return, 188.1(6)
- • false statement in receipt, 188.1(9), 10
- • foundation acquiring control of corporation, 188.1(3)
- • incorrect receipt, 188.1(7)–(10)
- • making gift to delay charitable expenditures, 188.1(11)
- • objection to penalty, 189(8), 165(1)
- • penalty reduced by giving funds to another charity, 189(6.3)
- penalty taxes, 188, 189
- political activities of, *see* Political activity
- public information return, 149.1(14), (15)
- receipts issued by
- • penalty for incorrect or false information, 188.1(7)–(10)
- • revocation for incorrect or false information, 168(1)(d)
- • requirements, Reg. 3501
- registration of, 248(1)“registered charity”
- • annulment of registration, 149.1(23), (24)
- • • appeal from, 172(3)
- • • objection to, 168(4)
- • refusal by Minister to register, 149.1(22)
- • • appeal from, 172(3)
- • • objection to, 168(4)
- • revocation of, 149.1(2)–(4.1), 168
- • • appeal from, 172(3)
- • • deemed year-end, 188(1)
- • • grounds for, 149.1(2)–(4.1), 168
- • • objection to, 168(4)
- • • returns required, 189(6.1)

- • • tax on, 188(1.1)
- • • • reduction of revocation tax liability, 189(6.2)
- remainder interest in real property, disposition to, 43.1(1)
- returning gift to donor, 110.1(14)–(17), 118.1(25)–(28), Reg. 3501.1
- specified gift, defined, 149.1(1)
- suspension of receipting privileges, 188.2
- • appeal of suspension, 189(8), 169(1)
- • objection to suspension, 189(8), 165(1)
- tax re, 188, 189
- taxation year, 149.1(1)
- ten-year gift to, *see* Enduring property [repealed]
- terrorism, supporting, *see* Charities Registration (*Security Information Act*)
- transfer of property
- • tax on, 188(3), (4)

### Registered disability savings plan (RDSP), 146.4

- advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”, 207.05
- attribution rules do not apply, 74.5(12)(a.2)
- cessation of eligibility for disability tax credit
- • RDSP can stay open indefinitely, 146.4(4)(p)(ii)
- conditions, 146.4(2)–(4)
- defined, 146.4(1)
- disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
- election on ceasing to be DTC-eligible, 146.4(4.1), (4.2)
- emigration from Canada, no tax on, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(iii.1)
- exempt from tax, 146.4(5)
- holder of, *see* Holder
- information return
- • required for payments to non-residents, Reg. 202(2)(n)
- • required for payments to residents, Reg. 200(1)
- • whether required for RDSP, Reg. 204(3)(g)
- interest on money borrowed for, not deductible, 18(11)(i)
- issuer extending advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”
- non-compliant, 146.4(10)–(12)
- non-qualified investment
- • defined, 207.01(1)
- • tax on, 207.04
- payment from
- • not counted for purposes of Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“adjusted income”
- • not counted for purposes of GST/HST Credit, 122.5(1)“adjusted income”
- • not counted for purposes of Old Age Security clawback, 180.2(1)“adjusted income”
- • tax on, 56(1)(q.1), 146.4(6)
- • withholding tax
- • • non-resident, 212(1)(r.1)
- • • resident, 153(1)(i), Reg. 103.1
- prohibited investment, tax on, 207.04
- qualifying family member
- • becoming holder of RDSP, 146.4(1)“disability savings plan”(a)(ii)(B.1), (B.2)
- • defined, 146.4(1)
- • rules governing, 146.4(1.5)–(1.7)
- Quebec, in, deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c)
- reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
- rollover to
- • from RRSP, RRIF or RPP, 60.02
- • RESP investment income, 146.1(1.1), (1.2)
- shortened life expectancy rules, 146.4(1.1)–(1.4)
- tax payable by
- • borrowing money, 146.4(5)(a)
- • carrying on business, 146.4(5)(b)
- • non-qualified investments, 146.4(5)(b)
- • on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
- • on non-qualified or prohibited investment, 207.04
- transfer to another RDSP, 146.4(8), (9)

## Index

- Registered disability savings plan (RDSP) (*cont'd*)
- withholding, *see* payment from (above)
- Registered education savings plan**, 146.1, *see also* Education savings plan
- accumulated income payment
    - defined, 146.1(1)
    - included in income, 146.1(7.1)
    - restrictions on making, 146.1(2)(d.1)
    - rollover to registered disability savings plan, 146.1(1.1), (1.2)
  - advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”, 207.05
  - amendments to, 146.1(4.1)
  - amounts received, income, 56(1)(q)
  - annual limit, *see* RESP annual limit
  - annuities, holding of, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(c)
  - beneficiary under
    - amount included in income, 146.1(7)
    - defined, 146.1(1)
  - conditions for registrations, 146.1(2)
  - contribution limits, *see* RESP annual limit; RESP lifetime limit
  - defined, 146.1(1)
  - distance education programs, 146.1(2)(g.1)
  - educational assistance payment, *see* Educational assistance payment
  - emigration of beneficiary, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(iii)
  - “excess amount” defined, 204.9(1), (2)
  - excluded amount, 146.1(7.2)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - family plan, 146.1(2)(j)
  - information returns
    - by promoters, 146.1(15)
    - by trustees, 146.1(13.1)
  - interest on money borrowed to contribute to, not deductible, 18(11)(h)
  - locked-in annuities, 146.1(1)“qualified investment”(c)
  - money borrowed for contribution to
    - limitation on deductibility, 18(11)(g)
  - non-qualified investment
    - defined, 207.01(1)
    - tax on acquiring, 207.04
    - tax on holding before 2017, 207.1(3)
  - notice of intent to revoke registration, 146.1(12.1)
  - appeal from, 172(3)(e.1)
  - notice of revocation, 146.1(12.2)
  - notification to beneficiaries, 146.1(2)(l)
  - overcontributions to, tax on, 204.9–204.93 (Part X.4)
  - payments out of
    - non-residents, to, 212(1)(r)
    - residents, to, 56(1)(q), 146.1(7)
  - prohibited investment, tax on, 207.04
  - promoter extending advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”
  - qualified investment
    - defined, 146.1(1)
    - holding non-qualified investment
      - revocation of plan, 146.1(2.1), (12.1)
      - tax on, 207.1(3)
  - Quebec, in, deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c)
  - refund of payments under, 146.1(1)
  - registration
    - conditions for, 146.1(2)
    - deemed date of, 146.1(12)
    - revocation of, 146.1(12.1), (12.2), (13), (14)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - revocable, 146.1(2.1)
  - revocation, 146.1(13)
  - notice of, 146.1(12.1), (12.2)
  - rollover of investment income to RDSP, 146.1(1.1), (1.2)
  - subscriber not taxable, 146.1(6)
  - tax payable by
    - on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
    - on non-qualified or prohibited investment, 207.04
  - tax payable by subscribers, 204.91
  - transfer of property to another plan, 146.1(2)(g.2), (j)(ii)(B), 146.1(6.1), 204.9(5)
  - trust
    - rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
    - trust not taxable, 146.1(5), 149(1)(u)
    - withholding of tax from payments, 153(1)(t), Reg. 103(6)(g), 103(8)
- Registered home ownership savings plan**, 146.2 [repealed]
- Registered investment**
- defined, 204.4(1), 248(1)
  - list of, 204.5
  - Minister and, 204.4(2)–(5), 204.5
  - qualifies for RDSP or RESP, Reg. 4900(5)
  - tax on
    - on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
    - on holding certain property, 204.6
- Registered journalism organization**, *see also* Qualified Canadian journalism organization; Qualifying journalism organization
- defined, 248(1)
  - exempt from tax, 149(1)(h)
  - information return required, 149.1(14.1)
  - qualifies for charitable donations, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(b.1)
- Registered labour-sponsored venture capital corporation**, *see* Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC): registered
- Registered life insurance policy**
- defined, 211(1)
- Registered mail**
- no longer needed, for notice of objection, 165(2)
- Registered national arts service organization**
- benefits from, included in income, 56(1)(z.1)
  - deemed to be registered charity, 149.1(6.4)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - exempt from tax, 149(1)(l)
  - prescribed conditions, Reg. 8700
  - receipts issued by, Reg. 3500“registered organization”
  - registration, 149.1(6.4)
  - revocation of designation, 149.1(6.5)
- Registered non-resident insurer**
- defined, Reg. 804
  - withholding requirements, Reg. 800–805.1
- Registered organization**
- defined, for donations and gifts, Reg. 3500
- Registered pension plan**, 147.1–147.3, Reg. Part LXXXIII–LXXXV
- actuarial report, 147.2(3), Reg. 8410
  - actuary, defined, 147.1(1)
  - administrator, 147.1(6)–(7)
  - defined, 147.1(1)
  - obligations, 147.1(7)
  - requirement, 147.1(6)
  - separate liability, 147.1(16)
  - amendments to, 147.1(4), (15), 172(3), (5), Reg. 8511, 8512(3)
  - annuity, rollover from RPP, 147.4
  - appeal
    - refusal to accept amendment, from, 172(3)(f.1), 172(5)
    - refusal to register, from, 172(3)
  - application for registration, 147.1(2), Reg. 8512(1)
  - “as registered” meaning, 147.1(15)
  - average wage, defined, 147.1(1)
  - balance of annuitized voluntary contributions, 60.2(2)
  - benefit provisions, transfer between, 147.3(14.1)



## Index

### Registered pension plan (*cont'd*)

- benefits from
  - association of, with employers, Reg. 8305
  - during phased retirement, Reg. 8503(16)–(25)
  - flowed through trust, 104(27)
  - unauthorized, 147.3(10), (12)
  - maximum, Reg. 8504
  - rollover for financially dependent child, 60(l)(v)(B.01)
  - taxable, 56(1)(a)(i)
- borrowing restrictions, Reg. 8502(i), (i.1)
- bridging benefits, pension income credit, 118(8.1)
- buy-out annuity, 147.4(1)
- COVID-19 relief for 2020–22, *see* COVID-19
- certification of past service benefit, *see* Past service event
- communication of information re, 241(4)(d)(vii)
- commutation of benefits, Reg. 8503(2)(m), (n), 8503(2.1)
- compensation, defined, 147.1(1)
- conditions, 147.1(2), (5), Reg. 8501–8506
- continuation of, in amalgamation, 87(2)
- contract under, 254
- contribution error correction, *see* Pension adjustment correction; Permitted corrective contribution (to pension plan)
- contribution made in error, repayment of, 56(1)(a)(i)(G), 147.1(19)
- contribution, prescribed, 147.2(2), Reg. 8516
- death of contributor, amount deductible, 147.2(6)
- defined, 248(1); ITAR 17(8)
- defined benefit provision, defined, 147.1(1)
- definitions, 147.1(1)
- designated plan, Reg. 8515
  - special rule, Reg. 8515
- eligible contribution, defined, 147.2(2), Reg. 8515(5), 8516
- emigration of member, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(viii)
- employee’s contribution deductible, 147.2(4), Reg. 8502(b)(i), 8503(4)(a), (b)
- employer’s contribution
  - deductible, 20(1)(q), (s), 147.2(1), Reg. Part XXVII
  - defined benefit provision, 147.2(2)
  - filing of actuarial report, 147.2(3)
  - limits, 147.1(8), (9), Reg. 8506(2)
  - not taxable benefit, 6(1)(a)(i)
- exempt from tax, 149(1)(o), (o.1)
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- filing annual return, Reg. 8409
- fixing contribution errors, *see* Pension adjustment correction; Permitted corrective contribution (to pension plan)
- foreign plan, *see* Foreign plan (pension plan)
- foreign service, *see* Foreign service
- grandfathered plan
  - complying before March 1996 budget date, Reg. 8509(13)
  - defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- includes references to “approved” plan, ITAR 17(8)
- income accruing in
  - not taxed by U.S., Canada–U.S. tax treaty Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7
- information return, Reg. 8409
- insolvent employer, commutation of benefits
  - rollover to RRSP, 146(5.2), (5.201)
  - transfer to another RPP, Reg. 8517(3)–(3.02)
- insurance corporation demutualization conversion benefit, 139.1(12), (14)
- limits on contributions, 147.1(8), (9), 147.2(4), Reg. 8506(2)
- member of plan, defined, 147.1(1)
- Minister to obtain advice of Superintendent of Financial Institutions, 147.1(17)
- money borrowed for contribution to
  - limitation on interest deductibility, 18(11)(c)
- money purchase limit, defined, 147.1(1)
  - money purchase provision
    - benefits permissible, Reg. 8506(1)
    - contributions eligible, Reg. 8506(2)
    - defined, 147.1(1)
    - minimum amount, Reg. 8506(5), (7), (7.1)
    - transfer from RRIF, 146.3(14.1)(b)
  - multi-employer plan
    - anti-avoidance, 147.1(14)
    - becoming revocable plan, 147.1(9)
    - defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8500(1)
    - pension adjustment limits, 147.1(9)
    - registration requirements, Reg. 8510(7)
    - specified
      - defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8510(2)
      - rules, Reg. 8510(3), (5)–(7)
    - no tax payable by, 149(1)(o), (o.1)
    - non-member benefits, Reg. 8500(8)
  - non-residents
    - payment under, withholding tax, 212(1)(h)
  - participating employer, defined, 147.1(1)
  - past service benefits, determination of, 147.1(10)
  - past service contributions
    - additional voluntary contributions, deductible for 1986, 8(1.1)
    - by employer
      - deductible, 147.2(2), Reg. 8516(2)
  - past service event
    - defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8300(1), (2)
    - restrictions on pension funding and benefits, 147.1(10), Reg. 8306, 8307(2)
  - past service payments into, 57(4)
  - payment under, taxable, 56(1)(a)(i), 212(1)(h), 254
  - pension adjustment, *see* Pension adjustment
  - pension adjustment limits, *see also* Pension adjustment
  - phased retirement, Reg. 8503(16)–(25)
  - plan as registered, 147.1(15)
  - pooled, *see* Pooled registered pension plan
  - prohibited investments, Reg. 8502(h), 8514(1)
  - refund of undeducted past service additional voluntary contributions, 60.2(1)
  - registration of, 147.1(2), (3)
    - additional conditions, 147.1(5)
    - amendments, conditions for acceptance of, 147.1(4)
    - deemed from time of application, 147.1(3)
    - regulations, 147.1(18), Reg. Part LXXXIII–LXXXV
    - revocation of, 147.1(13), 147.3(12)
      - notice, 147.1(12)
      - notice of intention, 147.1(11)
  - reorganization of money purchase plan, 147.3(7.1)
  - repayment of post-1989 benefits, 60(j.04)
  - reporting requirements, Reg. 8400–8410
  - retiring allowances transferred to, 60(j.1)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - rollover, *see* transfer from; transfer to
  - salary deferral leave plan, Reg. 8508
  - shared-funding arrangement, Reg. 8501(6.1)
  - single amount, defined, 147.1(1)
  - specified multi-employer plan
    - defined, 147.1(1), Reg. 8510(2)
    - rules, Reg. 8510(3), (5)–(7)
    - spouse, defined, 147.1(1)
    - successor plan, Reg. 8308(8)
  - termination of, Reg. 8409(3)
  - transfer of members to new plan, Reg. 8500(9)
  - transfer of property between benefit provisions, 147.3(14.1)
  - transfer to, Reg. 8502(b)(iv)
    - another RPP, from, 147.3
    - DPSP, from, 147(19)(d)(i)
    - PRPP, from, 147.5(21)(c)(iii)

## Index

- Registered pension plan (*cont'd*)
- RRIF, from, 146.3(14.1)(b)
  - RRSP, from, 146(16)(a)
  - transfer from
    - ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity), to, 147.3(1)(c)(iv)
    - actuarial surplus, of, 147.3(4.1), (7.1)
    - annuity, to, 147.4
    - another RPP, to, 147.3(1)–(8), Reg. 8517
    - death, on, 147.3(7)
    - deemed, 147.3(14)
    - division of amount transferred, 147.3(11)
    - excess, 147.3(13)
    - lump sum on death, 147.3(7)
    - marriage breakdown, on, 147.3(5)
    - money purchase plan to money purchase plan, 147.3(7.1)
    - pre-1991 contributions, 147.3(6)
    - RRIF, to, 146.3(2)(f)(v), (vi), 147.3(1), (4)–(7), (10)
    - RRSP, to, 147.3(1), (4)–(7), (10)
    - registered disability savings plan, to, on death, 60.02
    - restrictions re, 147.3(12)
    - taxation of amount transferred, 147.3(9)
  - transfers to
    - actuarial surplus, of, 147.3(4.1), (7.1)
    - another RPP, from, 147.3, Reg. 8517
    - deferred profit sharing plan, from, 147(19)
    - via a trust, 104(27.1)
    - marriage breakdown, on, 147.3(5)
    - money purchase plan from money purchase plan, 147.3(7.1)
    - pension benefits received through trust, of, 60(j)(ii)
    - RRSP, from, 146(16)
    - retiring allowance, 60(j.1)
    - unregistered plan, from, 60(j)(i)
  - United States tax treatment of, *see* Qualifying retirement plan
  - variable benefits, Reg. 8506(1)(e.1)
  - wage measure, defined, 147.1(1)
- Registered plan**
- defined, 207.01(1)
- Registered plan strip**
- constitutes advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”(d)
  - defined, 207.01(1)
  - 100% tax on, 207.05(2)(c)
- Registered retirement income fund**
- acceptance for registration, 146.3(2)
  - administration fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”, 207.05
  - amended
    - deemed receipt, 204.2(1.4)
  - amounts received, income, 56(1)(t)
  - annuitant
    - defined, 146.3(1)
    - emigration from Canada, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(ii)
  - annuities, holding of, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.1), (b.2)
  - benefits taxable, 146.3(5)
  - business carried on by, 146.3(3)(c)
  - carrier, defined, 146.3(1)“annuitant”
  - change in fund after registration, 146.3(11)–(13)
  - common-law spouse, breakdown of relationship, 146.3(14)(a)
  - death of last annuitant, 146.3(6)–(6.2)
    - carryback of losses, 146.3(6.3), (6.4)
  - defined, 146.3(1), 248(1)
  - depositary, 146.3(1)“carrier”(d)
    - conditions for registration, 146.3(2)(c)
    - exempt from tax on amounts added or earned, 146.3(15)
  - designated benefit
    - amount deductible, 146.3(6.2)
    - deemed received, 146.3(6.1)
    - defined, 146.3(1)“designated benefit”
    - transfer of, to spouse, child or grandchild, 146.3(6.11)
    - designation of charity as beneficiary, 118.1(5.2)(b)
    - disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
    - eligible amount, 146.3(6.11)
    - emigration of annuitant, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(ii)
    - excessive small business property holding, tax, 207.1(5) (repealed retroactively)
    - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
    - exempt from tax, 146.3(3), 149(1)(x)
    - fair market value of plan to be reported to CRA, Reg. 215(2.1)
    - income accruing in
      - not taxed, 146.3(3), (15), 149(1)(x)
      - not taxed by U.S., Canada–U.S. tax treaty Canada–U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7
    - income not subject to annual accrual, Reg. 7000(6)
    - information returns, Reg. 215
    - insurance corporation demutualization conversion benefit, 139.1(12), (14)
    - interest income deemed not received by annuitant, 146.3(15)
    - investment counselling fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
    - life income fund, treated as RRIF (no legislative provisions, *see* Notes to 147.3(1))
    - locked-in annuities, 146.3(1)“qualified investment”(b.2)
    - losses after death, 146.3(6.3), (6.4)
    - minimum amount
      - defined, 146.3(1), Reg. 7308(3), (4)
        - for 2008, 146.3(1.1), (1.2)
        - for 2020, 146.3(1.4), (1.5)
        - recontribution due to reduced 2008 minimum, 60.021
        - recontribution due to reduced 2015 minimum, 60.022
      - requirement to pay out annually, 146.3(1)“retirement income fund”
    - non-qualified investment
      - defined, 146(1), 207.01(1)
      - tax on, 207.04
    - non-resident, payment to, 212(1)(q)
    - payments under
      - attributed to spouse, 146.3(5.1)
      - joint and several liability for tax on, 160.2(2)–(4)
      - non-resident, to, 212(1)(q)
        - election to file return, 217
      - taxable, 146.3(5)
      - withholding of tax, 153(1)(l), Reg. 103(4), 103(6)(d.1)
    - plan fees paid by owner, not an advantage conferred on plan, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(i)
    - prohibited investment, tax on, 207.04
    - property
      - disposition or acquisition, 146.3(4)
      - transfer of, 146.3(14)–(14.2)
      - used as security, recovery of, 146.3(10)
    - “property held” in connection with the fund, 146.3(1)
    - qualified investment, defined, 146.3(1)
    - Quebec, in deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c)
    - recontribution of amounts withdrawn for 2015 when minimum amount reduced, 60.022
    - registration of, 146.3(2)
    - retirement income, defined, 146(1)
    - retirement income fund, defined, 146.3(1)
    - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
    - revocation of registration, 146.3(11)–(13)
    - rollover, *see* transfer from; transfer to
    - services in respect of, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
    - tax-paid amounts, *see* Tax-paid amount
    - tax payable by
      - on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
      - on non-qualified or prohibited investment, 207.04
    - transfer from
      - another RRIF, to, 146.3(2)(e)–(e.2), 146.3(14)(b)(i)

## Index

- Registered retirement income fund (*cont'd*)
- marriage breakdown, on, 146.3(14)(a)
  - money purchase RPP, to, 146.3(14.1)(b)
  - PRPP, to, 146.3(14.1)(a)
  - RRSP, to, 146.3(14)(b)(ii)
  - registered disability savings plan, to, on death, 60.02
  - spouse's RRSP, to, on marriage breakdown, 146.3(14)(a)
  - transfer to
    - ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity), from, 146.3(2)(f)(ix)
    - amount to be included in income, 146.3(5.1)
    - another RRIF, from, 146.3(14)(b)(i)
    - balance of annuitized voluntary contributions, pre-10/9/86, 60.2(2)
    - deceased spouse's RRSP, from, 60(1)
    - PRPP, from, 147.5(21)(c)(iv)
    - RPP, from, 146.3(2)(f)(v), (vi), 147.3(1), (4)–(7), (10)
    - RRSP, from 146(16), 146.3(5.1)
    - rules, 146.3(5.1)–(5.5)
    - trust, not taxed, 146.3(3), 149(1)(x)
    - value of plan to be reported to CRA, Reg. 215(2.1)
    - withholding of tax, 153(1)(l), Reg. 103(4), 103(6)(d.1)
- Registered retirement savings plan**
- administration fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”, 207.05
  - age 71 maturity, 146(2)(b.4)
  - amended plan, 146(12)
    - deemed receipt, 204.2(1.4)
    - payments out of, subject to withholding of tax, 153(1)(j)
  - amount deductible
    - excess premiums, 146(8.2)
    - deemed not premiums, 146(8.21)
  - amount included in computing income, 146(8.3)–(8.7)
  - amounts received from, income, 56(1)(h), 146(8)
  - annuitant
    - defined, 146(1)
    - emigration from Canada, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(i)
  - annuities, holding of, 146(1)“qualified investment”(c.1), (c.2)
  - annuity acquired or provided under, pre-Oct9/86
    - balance of annuitized voluntary contributions to RPP, 60.2(2)
  - attribution rule re payments from spousal plan, 146(8.3)
  - benefits from, 146(8)–(8.91)
    - rollover for financially dependent child, 60(1)(v)(B.01)
    - spousal plan, attribution to spouse, 146(8.3)
    - taxable, 146(8)
    - where plan not registered at end of year entered into, 146(15)
  - borrowing against,
    - income inclusion, 146(10)(b)
    - prohibited for depositary plan, 146(2)(c.3)(ii)
  - borrowing from
    - to finance education, *see* Lifelong Learning Plan
    - to purchase a home, *see* Home Buyers' Plan
  - business carried on by, 146(4)(b)
  - change in, after registration, 146(12), (13)
  - common-law spouse, breakdown of relationship, 146(16)
  - contributions, *see* premiums (*below*)
  - cumulative excess amount re, 204.1(2.1), 204.2(1.1)
  - death, effect of, 146(8.8)–(8.91)
    - carryback of losses, 146(8.92), (8.93)
    - refund of premiums to child or grandchild, rollover to new RRSP, 60(1)(v)(B.1)
    - refund of premiums to spouse, child or grandchild, 146(1)“refund of premiums”
  - deduction limit, 146(1)“RRSP deduction limit”
    - defined, 248(1)
    - defined, 146(1), 248(1)
  - definitions, 146(1)
  - designation of charity as beneficiary, 118.1(5.2)(b)
  - disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(B)
  - dollar limit, 146(1)“RRSP dollar limit”
    - defined, 248(1)
  - emigration of annuitant, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(i)
  - excess amount for a year re, 204.2(1)
  - excess contributions
    - tax on, 204.1
    - withdrawal of, 146(8.2)
  - excessive small business property holding, tax, 207.1(5) (repealed retroactively)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - exempt from tax, 146(4), 149(1)(r)
  - fair market value of plan to be reported to CRA, Reg. 214(1.1)
  - Home Buyers' Plan, *see* Home Buyers' Plan
  - home mortgage as investment, Reg. 4900(1)(j)–(j.2)
  - income accruing in
    - not taxed, 146(4), 149(1)(r)
    - not taxed by U.S., Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7, XXIX:5
  - income not subject to annual accrual, Reg. 7000(6)
  - information returns, Reg. 214, 214.1
  - insurance corporation demutualization conversion benefit, 139.1(12), (14)
  - interest on money borrowed to invest in, not deductible, 18(11)(b)
  - investment counselling fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - investment in small businesses, Reg. 4900(6), (12)
  - issuer extending advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”
    - “issuer” of, defined, 146(1)
  - labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, 127.4(1)“qualifying trust”, 127.4(6)(a)
  - labour-sponsored venture capital corporation shares, acquisition of, 127.4(1)“qualifying trust”, (3)
  - life insurance policies, 146(11)
  - Lifelong Learning Plan, *see* Lifelong Learning Plan
  - losses after death, 146(8.92), (8.93)
  - maturity by age 71, 146(2)(b.4)
  - money borrowed to pay premium
    - limitation on interest deductibility, 18(11)(b)
  - mortgage as investment, Reg. 4900(1)(j)–(j.2)
  - net past service pension adjustment, meaning, 146(1)
  - non-qualified investment
    - defined, 146(1), 207.01(1)
    - tax on, 207.04
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(l)
  - overcontribution to
    - no deduction for, 146(5)
    - non-deductible, withdrawal of, 146(8.2)
    - tax on, 204.1(2.1)
    - transfer from RPP, deduction if withdrawn, 147.3(13.1)
  - payments under
    - joint and several liability for tax on, 160.2(1), (3), (4)
    - non-residents, to, 212(1)(l)
      - election to file return, 217
    - remuneration, Reg. 100(1)
    - taxable, 56(1)(h), 146(8), 212(1)(l)
    - withholding tax, 153(1)(j)
  - plan fees paid by owner, not an advantage conferred on plan, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(i)
  - pledging assets of, *see* borrowing against (above)
  - premiums
    - amount deductible, 60(i), 146(5), (5.2), (6.1)
    - excess, refunded, deemed not premiums, 146(8.21)
    - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(a) [repealed]
    - paid before registration, 146(14)
    - refund of, on overcontribution, 146(8.2)

## Index

- Registered retirement savings plan (*cont'd*)
- undeducted, 204.2(1.2)
  - prohibited investment, tax on, 207.04
  - property used as security for loan, recovery of, 146(7)
  - qualified investments of, 146(1), Reg. 4900
  - Quebec, in deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c)
  - recontribution of certain withdrawals, deduction for, 146(6.1)
  - refund of excess contributions, 146(8.2)
  - refund of premiums, 146(1)
    - deemed receipt of, 146(8.1)
    - defined, 146(1)
    - estate, to, 146(8.1)
    - transferred to annuity, RRSP or RRIF, 60(l)
  - registration of, 146(2), (3), (13.1)
    - change after, 146(12), (13)
  - retiring allowance, transfer to, 60(j.1)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - rollover, *see* transfer from; transfer to
  - rules governing, 146
  - security, not to be used as, 146(2)(c.3)(ii)
  - services in respect of, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - spousal plan, 146(8.3)
    - attribution on withdrawals, 146(8.3)
    - defined, 146(1)
    - premiums
      - amount deductible, 146(5.1)
      - not subject to income attribution rules, 74.5(12)
  - spouse
    - breakdown of relationship, on, 146(16)
    - transfer to, on death, 146(1)“refund of premiums”, 146(8.91)
  - tax on over-contributions to, 204.1
  - tax-paid amounts, *see* Tax-paid amount
  - tax payable by
    - on acquisition of shares not at fair market value, 207.1(5)
    - on non-qualified or prohibited investment, 207.04
  - termination at age 71, 146(2)(b.4)
  - transfer from
    - to ALDA (advanced life deferred annuity), 146(16)(a.1)
    - to another RRSP or RRIF, 60(l), 146(16)
      - amount to be included in income, 146.3(5.1)
      - rules, 146.3(5.1)–(5.5)
      - tracking of funds, 146(8.4)
    - to RDSP, on death, 60.02
    - to RPP, 146(16)(a)
  - transfer to
    - another RPP, from, 147.3
    - another RRSP, from, 146(16)
    - capital loss deemed nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
    - capital loss denied, 40(2)(g)(iv)(B)
    - DPSP, from, 147(19)(d)(i)
    - deceased person’s RRSP, from, 60(l)
    - PRPP, from, 147.5(21)(c)(iv)
    - pension benefits received through a trust, 60(j)(ii)
    - RPP, from, 147.3(1), (4)–(7), (10)
      - division of amount transferred, 147.3(11)
      - taxation of amount transferred, 147.3(10)
    - RRIF, from, 146.3(14)(b)(ii)
    - RRSP, from, 146(16)(a)
    - retiring allowance, 60(j.1)
    - spouse, for, on marriage breakdown, 147.3(5)
    - unregistered plan, from, 60(j)(i)
  - trust
    - disposition of property by, 146(9)
    - non-qualified investments acquired by, 146(10)
    - non-qualified investments held by
      - tax payable, 146(10.1)
    - not taxed, 146(4), 149(1)(r)
    - United States residents, deferral, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7
    - United States retirement plan, deduction limit applies, 146(1)“unused RRSP deduction room”(b)D(ii), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:11
    - unused deduction room, meaning, 146(1)
    - value of plan to be reported to CRA, Reg. 214(1.1)
    - withdrawal of funds for education, *see* Lifelong Learning Plan
    - withdrawal of funds to purchase home, *see* Home Buyers’ Plan
    - withholding on withdrawals of funds, Reg. 103(4)
- Registered securities dealer**, *see also* Broker; Investment dealer; Securities
- defined, 248(1)
  - securities lending arrangement payments to non-residents
    - information return required, 212(18)
    - tax on excessive payments, 212(19)
- Registered segregated fund trust**
- excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
- Registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan**
- amendment of, amounts received, 145(4)
  - benefits received, income, 56(1)(g)
  - defined, 145(1)
  - emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(xi)
  - employer’s contribution under, 20(1)(x), 145(5)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
  - trust not taxable, 145(2), 149(1)(q)
  - winding-up of, amounts received, 145(4)
- Registration**
- business, *see* Business Number
  - Canadian amateur athletic association, 248(1)“registered Canadian amateur athletic association”
    - appeal from refusal or revocation by Minister, 172(3), (4)
  - certificate in Federal Court, of tax owing to Crown, 223(3)
  - charity, *see* Registered charity: registration of
  - deferred profit sharing plan, 147(2)–(5), Reg. 1501
  - education savings plan, 146.1(2), (4), (12)
  - employees profit sharing plan, as DPSP, 147(3), (4)
  - GST, *see* Business Number
  - labour sponsored venture capital corporation, 204.81(1)
  - multi-employer pension plan, Reg. 8510(7)
  - national arts service organization, 149.1(6.4)
    - appeal from refusal or revocation by Minister, 172(3), (4)
  - pension plan, 147.1(2), (3), Reg. 8512(1)
  - multi-employer plan, Reg. 8510(7)
  - profit sharing plan, as DPSP, 147(2)
  - registered education savings plan, *see* education savings plan (above)
  - registered investment, deemed, 204.4(7)
  - registered pension plan, *see* pension plan (above)
  - registered retirement income fund, *see* retirement income fund (below)
  - registered retirement savings plan, *see* retirement savings plan (below)
  - retirement income fund, 146.3(2)
  - retirement savings plan, 146(2), (3), (13.1)
  - revocation of, *see* Revocation of registration
  - tax shelter, 237.1, *see also* Tax shelter
- Registration information**
- defined, re disclosure of taxpayer information, 241(10)
  - disclosure of, 241(4)(l)
- Regular adjustment period**
- defined, re indexed debt obligation, Reg. 7001(7)
- Regular customers**
- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(2.4)(b)



**Regular eligible amount**

- defined, for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)

**Regulated foreign financial institution**, *see* Offshore regulated bank**Regulated innovative capital**

- defined, 122.1(1)
- excluded in determining whether trust is SIFT trust, 122.1(1)“investment”(b)(ii)

**Regulated Investment Company (U.S.)**

- dividend paid to Canadian resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:7(b)

**Regulations**

- definitions in, *Interpretation Act* s. 16
- failure to comply with, penalty, 162(7)
- incorporating material amended from time to time, 221(4)
- Income Tax, reproduced after the *Income Tax Act* and *Income Tax Application Rules*
- judicial notice to be taken of, 244(12)
- meaning, 248(1)
- provision for, 147.1(18), 214(13), 215(5), 221(1)
- publication of, in *Canada Gazette*, 221(2)
- reducing amount of non-resident withholding tax, 215(5)
- residents in Canada, re, 214(13)
- retroactive effect, limitation on, 221(2)
- whether binding on Her Majesty, 221(3)

**Regulatory innovative capital**, *see* Regulated innovative capital**Rehabilitative therapy**

- for hearing/speech loss, medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.3)

**Reimbursement**

- alimony or maintenance payments, 56(1)(c.2), 60(c.2)
- disability insurance top-up paid by employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- election to offset against outlay or expense, 12(2.2)
- housing loss, by employer, 6(19)–(22)
- included in income, 12(1)(x)
- prescribed amount, Reg. 7300
- inducements, 20(1)(hh)
- legal expenses of collecting salary etc., re
  - included in employee's income, 6(1)(j)
- loss in value of home, for, 6(19)–(22)
- medical expenses, 118.2(3)(b)
- motor vehicle expenses, in respect of, 6(1)(b)(xi)
- payments as
  - election re adjusted cost base, 53(2)(s), 53(2.1)
- petroleum/natural gas etc. royalties included in income, for, 80.2
- received by beneficiary of trust, or partner, 12(2.1)
- salary or wages, of, 8(1)(n)
- support payments, 56(1)(c.2), 60(c.2)

**Reimbursement payment**

- defined (re top-up disability payments), 8(1)(n.1)(i)

**Reinsurance arrangement**

- defined, 211(1)

**Reinsurance commission**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)
- exclusion from matchable expenditure rules, 18.1(15)
- whether deductible, 18(9.02)

**Reinsurance contract held amount**

- defined
  - for determining insurer's capital, 138(12), 181(2), Reg. 8600
  - for insurers' IFRS transition rules, 138(12), Reg. 2400(1)
  - for insurers' policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)

**Reinsurance recoverable**

- defined, Reg. 2400(1)

**Reinsurance recoverable amount**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Reinsurance trust**

- exemption from withholding tax, 212(9)(d)

**Reinsurer**

- sales commissions, excluded from matchable expenditure rules, 18.1(15)

**Related**, *see* Related persons**Related business**

- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)
- income derived from, income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)“split income”(b)(ii), (c)(ii)(C)
- of charity
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - revocation of registration for carrying on other business, 149.1(2)(a)

**Related entity**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Related group**

- allocation of surtaxes on banks and life insurers, 123.6(3), 191.5(5)
- defined, 251(4)
- for surtaxes on banks and life insurers, 123.6(3), 191.5(5)

**Related persons**, *see also* Associated corporations

- deemed not to deal at arm's length, 251(1)(a)
- defined, 251(2)
- extensions to definition
  - for butterfly transactions, 55(5)(e)
  - for debt forgiveness rules, 80(2)(j)
  - for financial institutions tax, 190.15(6)
  - for foreign affiliates, 95(2.2)(b), 95(6)(a)(i)
  - for loans to non-residents, 17(11), (11.1), (11.3)
  - for transfer pricing, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IX:2

**Related segregated fund trust**, 138.1

- adjusted cost base of, 53(1)(l), 53(2)(q)
- application on qualifying disposition to trust, 107.4(3)(g)
- defined, 138.1(1)(a)
- minimum tax not payable by, 127.55(f)(i)
- rollover to new trust, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)

**Related transactions**

- defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(7)

**Relationship, defined**, 251(6)

- for certain Part I.3 purposes, 181.5(6)

**Relationship deposits**

- defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)

**Release or surrender, defined**, 248(9)**Relevant activity**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Relevant affiliate interest and financing expenses**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

**Relevant affiliate interest and financing revenues**

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

**Relevant assumption**

- defined, FAPI partnership rules, 93.1(6)(b)

**Relevant authority**, *see also* Competent authority

- defined
  - for IFRS transition for insurers, 138(12)
  - for insurers' policy reserves regulations, Reg. 1408(1)
  - for policy reserves in insurance business, Reg. 1408(1)
  - for prescribed amount and recovery rate, Reg. 8006

**Relevant contribution (re eligible funeral arrangement)**

- defined, 148.1(1)

**Relevant conversion benefit**

- defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(16)(a)

**Relevant criminal offence**, *see also* Relevant offence

- causing person to be ineligible to manage charity, 149.1(1)“ineligible individual”(a)
- defined, 149.1(1)

**Relevant entity**

- defined, for residence of international shipping corporation, 250(6.02)

**Relevant factor**

- defined, 248(1)

**Relevant financial statements**

- defined, for uncertain-tax-treatment rules, 237.5(1)

**Relevant foreign income or profits**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1), 113(3)

**Relevant foreign tax law**

- defined, for artificial foreign tax credit generator rules, 91(4.1)(a)(i), (ii), 126(4.11), Reg. 5907(1.03)(a), (b)

**Relevant funder**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8)

**Relevant funding arrangement**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8)

**Relevant licensor**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.94)

**Relevant limit (re debt forgiveness rules, partnerships)**

- defined, 80(15)(b)
- limitation on deduction to partner, 80(15)(a)

**Relevant loss balance (for debt forgiveness rules)**

- application of, 80(3), (4)
- defined, 80(1)

**Relevant non-arm's length entity**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Relevant offence, *see also* Relevant criminal offence**

- causing person to be ineligible to manage charity, 149.1(1) "ineligible individual" (b)
- defined, 149.1(1)

**Relevant period**

- defined
- for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1)
- for non-resident withholding tax on back-to-back loans, 212(3.1)(c)

**Relevant person**

- defined
- for acquisition of control of corporation from SIFT, 256(7)(c.1)(i)
- for FAPI rules re services, 95(3.02)
- for FAPL (loss) rules, Reg. 5903(7), *see also* Relevant person or partnership
- for private foundations, 149.1(1)

**Relevant person or partnership**

- defined, for foreign accrual property loss, Reg. 5903(6)

**Relevant proportion**

- for carbon tax refund to farmers, 127.42(1)

**Relevant province**

- defined, for Climate Action Incentive, 122.8(4)A

**Relevant provision**

- defined
- FAPI partnership rules, 93.1(6)(a)
- trust transfer of farm/fishing property to settlor's children, 70(9.11)(c)

**Relevant royalty arrangement**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.94)

**Relevant service**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Relevant spot rate**

- defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)

**Relevant tax factor (for FAPI)**

- defined, 95(1)

**Religious order, members' charitable gifts, 110(2)**

**Religious organization, *see* Communal organization; Registered charity**

**Relocation, *see also* Moving expenses**

- counselling, *see* Counselling services
- eligible, *see* Eligible relocation
- reimbursement for loss of value of home, *see* Housing loss

**Remainder interest, disposition of, *see* Life estate in real property**

**Remission orders**

- text of, reproduced after the *Income Tax Regulations*

**Remittance of taxes withheld, *see also* Withholding**

- deemed remitted on day received by Receiver General, 248(7)
- interference with, by secured creditor, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
- large employers must remit through financial institution, 153(1), Reg. 110
  - exception, 153(1.4)
  - new small employers, quarterly remittance, Reg. 108(1.13)
  - over \$10,000, must be electronic, 160.5(2), 162(7.4)
  - small employers, quarterly remittance, Reg. 108(1.12)
  - source withholdings, Reg. 108
  - unclaimed dividends and interest, 153(4), Reg. 108(4)

**Remote work site, employment at, 6(6), *see also* Northern Canada**

**Remuneration, *see also* Salary**

- defined
- for Canadian film/video tax credit, Reg. 1106(1) "remuneration"
- for source withholdings, Reg. 100(1)
- information returns, Reg. Part II
- ranges of, Reg. Sch. I
- total
- defined, Reg. 100(1)
- unpaid, 78(4)
- withholding of tax on, 153(1)(a)
  - failure to remit amounts withheld, 227(9.5)
  - failure to withhold, 227(8.5)

**Renewable energy, *see* Energy: renewable**

**Renovation period**

- defined, for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)

**Renovation period taxation year**

- defined, for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)

**Renovations**

- disability-related
- deductible, 20(1)(qq)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.2)

**Rent**

- accrual of, to date of death, 70(1)(a)
- deduction for, 9(1)
- future period, for
  - not "outlay" or "expense", 66(15) "outlay" or "expense"
- income
  - taxable, 9(1)
  - whether specified investment business, 125(7) "specified investment business"
- meaning of, 18(1)(d) (Notes)
- non-resident withholding tax, *see* paid to non-resident (below)
- office, paid by employee, 8(1)(i)(ii)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)
- paid on depreciable property before acquisition, deemed CCA, 13(5.2)
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(d), 212(13)
  - alternative tax, 216
  - re railway rolling stock, exemption, 212(1)(d)(vii)
- prepaid, non-deductible, 18(9)

**Rent** (*cont'd*)

- scientific research expenditures, limitations, 37(8)(d)(ii)
- subsidy, *see* Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy
- treaty rules, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VI

**Rent from real or immovable property**

- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)

**Rent subsidy percentage**

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)

**Rent top-up percentage**

- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(1)

**Rental cost**

- defined, Reg. 5202

**Rental Housing Benefit Act**

- details of, 122.5(3.002) Notes
- disclosure of information for purposes of, 241(4)(d)(xxi), (xxii)

**Rental or leasing property**

- defined, 127.52(3)
- minimum tax, 127.52(1)(b), (c)(ii)

**Rental properties**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(11)–(14.2), 1101(1ac)–(1ae)
- non-arm's length exception, Reg. 1102(20)
- defined, Reg. 1100(14)–(14.2)
- minimum tax, 127.52(1)(b), (c.2)(ii), 127.52(3)“rental or leasing property”

**Renunciation**, *see* Flow-through shares**Reorganization**, *see also* Amalgamation; Rollover; Winding-up

- butterfly, 55(3)(b)
- corporate, generally, 84–88
- divisive (butterfly), 55(3)(b)
- effect on stock options, 7(1.4), (1.5)
- mutual fund corporation or trust, 132.2
- of business, payment to shareholder deemed dividend, 84(2), (6)
- of capital, exchange of shares, 86(1); ITAR 26(27)
- property acquired in course of
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(2.2)
- registered pension plan, members transferred, Reg. 8500(9)
- treaty protection, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII:8

**Repaid amount (tax shelter investment)**

- defined, 143.2(10)

**Repair**

- automobile, *see* Automobile: operating costs

**Repayment**, *see also* Reimbursement

- amount previously included in income, 20(1)(m.2)
- application to other taxes, 164(2)
- employment insurance benefits, 60(n), (v.1)
- government assistance, *see* Assistance/government assistance: repayment of
- inducements, 20(1)(hh)
- overpayment of interest, by taxpayer, 164(3.1)
  - deduction for, 20(1)(ll)
- pension benefits, 60(j.04)
- policy loan, 60(s)
- Quebec Parental Insurance Plan benefits, 60(g)
- shareholder's loan, 20(1)(j)
- tax, *see* Refund

**Repayment period**

- defined, for Lifelong Learning Plan, 146.02(1)

**Repeal**

- legislation, *Interpretation Act* s. 25(1)
- regulations, *Interpretation Act* s. 31(4)

**Replacement cost of property**

- value of inventory, 10(4)

**Replacement obligation**

- corporation in financial difficulty, exemption from non-resident withholding tax, 212(3)

**Replacement property**, *see also* Exchanges of property

- defined
  - for capital property, 44(5)
  - for depreciable capital property, 13(4), (4.1)
  - for Home Buyers' Plan, 146.01(1)
- shares, *see* Replacement share
- taxable Canadian property
  - capital property, 44(5)(c), (d)
  - depreciable property, 13(4.1)(c), (d)

**Replacement share**

- defined, for small business investment capital gain rollover, 44.1(1)

**Repo agreement**, 260(1)“securities lending arrangement”**Reportable account**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Reportable jurisdiction**

- defined
  - for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
  - for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Reportable jurisdiction person**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Reportable period**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Reportable person**

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

**Reportable property**

- defined, 128.1(10)
- reporting of, required, 128.1(9)

**Reportable seller**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Reportable transaction**

- mandatory disclosure rules
  - defined, 237.3(1)
  - information return required, 237.3(2)
    - exception for clerical or secretarial services, 237.3(4)
    - filing by one person before 2023 constitutes filing by all, 237.3(4)
    - filing deadline, 237.3(5)
    - penalty for failure to file, 237.3(8), (8.1)
    - reassessment deadline 3 years after filed, 152(4)(b.5)
- transactions with non-residents
  - defined, 233.1(1)
  - information return required, 233.1(2), (3)

**Reportable uncertain tax treatment**

- defined, 237.5(1)
- requirement to report, 237.5(2)

**Reported**

- meaning of, for insurer, 138(12.3)

**Reported reserve (of insurer)**

- defined, Reg. 1408(1)

**Reporting corporation**

- defined, for uncertain tax treatment rules, 237.5(1)
- required to report uncertain tax treatment, 237.5(2)

**Reporting entity**

- electronic funds transfer reporting
  - defined, 244.1
  - obligation to file, 244.2(1), 244.6
- foreign affiliate reporting
  - defined, 233.4(1)
  - obligation to file, 233.4(4)
- foreign property reporting
  - defined, 233.3(1)
  - obligation to file, 233.3(3)

## Index

### Reporting financial institution

- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)

### Reporting fiscal year

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

### Reporting of foreign owners of bank accounts, *see* Common Reporting Standard

### Reporting partnership

- defined, re transactions with non-residents, 233.1(1)

### Reporting person

- defined
- re transactions with non-residents, 233.1(1)
- re qualified investments, 221(1)

### Reporting platform operator

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

### Reporting requirements, *see* Information return

### Repossession of property

- effect on creditor, 79.1
- capital gains reserve, 79.1(3)
- deemed cost of seized property, 79.1(6)
- foreign resource property, 79.1(2.1)
- in same taxation year as sale, 79.1(5)
- inventory reserve, 79.1(4)
- effect on debtor, 79

### Representation allowances, not income, 6(1)(b)(iii), (iv)

### Representation expenses

- deductible, 20(1)(cc)
- deemed deducted as depreciation, 13(12)
- election to defer, 20(9), Reg. 4100

### Representative

- of deceased taxpayer, *see* Legal representative of deceased taxpayer
- of government entity, defined, 241(10)
- of taxpayer, disclosure of information to, 241(5)

### Representative of deceased taxpayer, *see* Legal representative of deceased taxpayer

### Repricing of stock options, 110(1.7), (1.8)

### Repurchase of shares, 260(1)“securities lending arrangement”

### Required statement

- defined, Reg. 809(4)

### Requirement, *see* Demand; Garnishment for taxes unpaid

### *Res judicata*, 169(2)

### Rescheduling of debt, expenses deductible, 20(1)(e)(ii.2), 20(1)(e.1)(iii)

### Research and development, *see* Scientific research and experimental development

### Research grant

- receipt of, income, 56(1)(o)
- refund of, 56(1)(p)
- repayment of, deductible, 60(q)

### Reserve

- allowed, 20(1)(l)–(o)
- amalgamation, on, 87(2)(g), (i), (j)
- amount not due until later year, 20(1)(n)
- no deduction in certain circumstances, 20(8)
- bond premium, *see* unamortized bond premium (below)
- capital gain, 40(1)(a)(iii), 40(2)(a)
- donation to charity of non-qualifying security, 40(1.01)(c)
- disallowed in year of death, 72(1)(c)
- on exchange of property, 44(1)(e)(iii)
- where property repossessed by creditor, 79.1(3)
- contingent account, limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(e)
- corporation that is member of partnership, 34.2(11)
- credit unions, Reg. Part VI
- debt forgiveness, 61.2–61.4
- defined
- for capital gains, 40(1)(a)(iii)

- for large corporations tax, 181(1)
  - for registered labour-sponsored venture capital corporations, 204.8(1)
  - disallowed, 18(1)(e), 20(7)
  - donation of non-qualifying security to charity, 40(1.01)(c)
  - disallowed in year of death, 72(1)(c)
  - doubtful debts, 12(1)(d), 20(1)(l)
  - exchange of property, 44(1)(e)(iii)
  - foreign exchange restriction, 91(2), (3)
  - goods not delivered, 12(1)(e), 20(1)(m)
  - guarantees etc., for, 12(1)(d.1)
  - impaired debts, 20(1)(l)(ii)
  - imputed to spouse on death of taxpayer, 72(2)
  - insurance agent or broker, 32
  - insurer, *see* Insurance corporation: policy reserves; Insurance corporation: reserve for unpaid claims
  - inventory, 20(1)(n)
  - where property repossessed by creditor, 79.1(4)
  - life insurer’s, 138(3)
  - limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(e)
  - manufacturer’s warranty, 20(1)(l), (m), (m.1), (n), (o)
  - maximum cumulative, of credit union, 137(6)“maximum cumulative reserve”
  - negative, of insurer, 20(1)(e.1), 20(22), Reg. 1400(2)
  - not deductible, 18(1)(e), 20(7)
  - quadrennial survey, 12(1)(h), 20(1)(o), Reg. 3600
  - qualifying transitional income (corporate partner), 34.2(11)
  - reported (insurer), Reg. 1408(1)
  - sectoral, defined, 20(2.3)
  - services not rendered, 12(1)(e), 20(1)(m)
  - transportation tickets, 20(6)
  - unamortized bond premium, 20(1)(m.3)
  - income inclusion in following year, 12(1)(d.2)
  - undelivered food or drink, 20(6)
  - unearned commissions, 32
  - unpaid claims, *see* Insurance corporation: unpaid claims reserve adjustment
  - unpaid insurance policy claims
  - deduction, life insurance business, 138(3)(a)(ii)
  - deduction, non-life insurance business, 20(7)(c)
  - limitation, 18(1)(e.1)
  - unrealized receivables, 20(1)(n)
  - wind-up, on, 88(1)(e.1)
  - year of death, not deductible for, 72(1)
- ### Reserve adjustment
- life insurance corporations capital tax, 190.11
- ### Reserve amount
- re resource property, defined, 66(15)
- ### Reserve deficiency
- defined, Reg. 1403(8)(c)
  - revision of policy lapse rates, Reg. 1403(8)–(10)
- ### Reserve transition amount
- defined, for IFRS transitional rules for insurers, 138(12)
- ### Reservoir
- substances injected into, deduction for, 20(1)(mm)
- ### Residence, *see* Home
- ### Resident beneficiary
- defined, 94(1)
- ### Resident compensation
- defined, Reg. 8300(1)
- ### Resident contributor
- defined, 94(1)
- ### Resident of Canada
- absent from Canada
  - child care, moving, and attendant expenses, 64.1
  - becoming, *see* Becoming resident in Canada
  - ceasing to be, *see* Ceasing to be resident in Canada



- Resident of Canada (*cont'd*)
- corporate emigration, 219.1
  - corporation, 250(4)
  - deemed, 250
  - • for capital gains exemption, 110.6(5)
  - • tuition credit, 118.5(2)
  - defined, 250
  - • authorized foreign bank, 212(13.3)
  - • non-resident trust, 94(3)(a); *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 4.3
  - entitled to U.S. treaty benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A:2
  - extended meaning of, 250(1), (2)
  - former, *see* Former resident
  - former, deemed employed in Canada, 115(2)(c)
  - income earned in a province, Reg. 2601
  - liability for tax, 2(1)
  - ordinarily, meaning of, 250(3)
  - part-year, *see* Part-year resident
  - partnership, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 6.2
  - person deemed not due to tax treaty, 250(5)
  - regulations re, 214(13)
  - returning, 128.1(6), (7)
  - short-term, 128.1(4)(b)(iv)
  - treaty purposes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV
  - trust, deemed, 94(3)(a); *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 4.3
- Resident portion (of trust)**
- defined, 94(1)
  - included in deemed-resident trust's income, 94(3)(f)(ii)
- Residential property**
- defined, for minimum tax purposes, 127.52(3)
  - partnership investing in
  - • capital cost allowance limitation, 127.52(2)
- Residential schools settlement**, *see* Indian Residential Schools Settlement trust
- Residual balance (upon debt forgiveness)**
- defined, 80(14)
  - included into income, 80(13)
- Residual portion (on disposition of specified debt obligation)**, *see also* Current amount (on disposition of specified debt obligation)
- application of, 142.4(4)
  - defined, 142.4(8)
  - • re disposition by financial institutions, Reg. 9200(1)
- Resman Holdings TCC case overruled**, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(d)(i), 66.1(9)(a)
- Resource**
- defined, Reg. 1206(1)
  - mineral, *see* Mineral resource
- Resource activity**
- defined, for resource allowance claims, Reg. 1206(1)
- Resource allowance**, 20(1)(v.1) [repealed], Reg. 1210 [repealed]
- Resource expenses**, *see also* Canadian development expense; Canadian exploration expense; Canadian oil and gas property expense
- amounts recovered included in income, 59
  - Canadian development expenses, 66.2
  - Canadian exploration and development expenses, 66(1)
  - Canadian exploration expenses, 66.1
  - Canadian oil and gas property expenses, 66.4
  - change of control, rules, 66.7(10), (11)
  - flow-through shares, 66(12.6)–(12.74), *see also* Flow-through shares
  - flow-through to shareholder, 66(12.6), (12.62), (12.64)
  - foreign exploration and development expenses, 66(4)
  - joint exploration corporation, 66(10)–(10.4)
  - limited partner, at-risk rules, 66.8
  - minimum tax, 127.52(1)(e), (e.1)
  - partnership, of, 96(1)(d)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(8)
  - successor rules, 66.7
  - “warehousing” prohibited, 66(19)
- Resource income**
- manufacturing profits, Reg. 5203
- Resource profits**
- defined, Reg. 1204(1.1), 5202
- Resource property**
- Canadian, *see* Canadian resource property
  - carved-out income, *see* Carved-out income
  - deceased taxpayer's, 70(5.2)
  - disposition
    - • consideration for, on amalgamation, 87(2)(p)
    - • involuntary, 59.1
    - • reserve for uncollected amount
      - • • income in later year, 59(2)
    - • expropriation, 59.1
    - • foreign, *see also* Foreign resource property
      - • • proceeds of disposition, 59(1)
    - • partnership, of, 96(1)(d)
    - • rules for trusts, 104(5.2)
    - • timber, *see* Timber resource property
- Respiratory aids**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(c), (c.1), (c.2)
- Respite care**, *see* Attendant; Nursing home
- Restaurant relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Restricted farm loss**
- addition to adjusted cost base of land, 53(1)(i)
  - amalgamation, on, 87(2.1)
  - carryover of, 111(1)(c)
  - deduction by partner where partnership disposes of land, 101
  - defined, 31(1), (1.1), 111(9), 248(1)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.1), (1.2), (1.3)
  - limitation on deductibility, 31(1), 111(3)
  - partnership, from, 96(1)
  - reassessment, 152(6)(c)
  - reduction of, on debt forgiveness, 80(3)(c)
- Restricted financial institution**, *see also* Financial institution; Taxable RFI share
- defined, 248(1)
  - dividends received on term preferred shares, 112(2.1)
  - receiving dividends on taxable RFI shares
    - • where shares acquired under securities lending arrangement, 260(9)
- Restricted financial institution (RFI) shares, taxable**
- tax on dividends received by restricted financial institution, 187.3
    - • information return, 187.5
    - • partnership, 187.4
- Restricted interest and financing expense**
- carryforward, 111(1)(a.1)
  - defined, 111(8), 248(1)
- Restricted investment**
- defined, for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)
- Restricted property (for non-resident trust rules)**
- defined, 94(1), 94(14)
  - • deemed, on indirect transfer to trust, 94(2)(b)
  - determination of value when contributed to deemed-resident trust, 94(9)
  - FAPI on contribution of to certain trusts, 94.2(1)(b)(ii)
- Restrictive covenant (or non-competition payment)**
- allocation of price paid, 68(c)
  - defined, 56.4(1)
  - employment income from

## Index

- Restrictive covenant (or non-competition payment) (*cont'd*)
  - taxable when receivable after 3 years, 6(3.1)
  - income from
    - deduction for bad debt, 60(f)
    - bad debt recovered, 56(1)(m)
    - included in income, 56.4(2)
    - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(i), 212(13)(g)
    - succession planning exclusion, 56.4(7)
- Restructuring of debt, expenses deductible**, 20(1)(e)(ii.2), 20(1)(e.1)(iii)
- Retention of books and records**, 230(4), (4.1)
- Retirement benefits**
  - defined, Reg. 8500(1)
  - while continuing employment (phased retirement), Reg. 8503(16)–(25)
- Retirement compensation arrangement**
  - administration of, corporation exempt, 149(1)(o.1)(i)(B)
  - advantage, tax on, 207.5(1)“advantage”, 207.62
  - amount paid in respect of
    - withholding of tax, 153(1)(p)–(r)
  - amount payable under trust, not income, 12(1)(m)(ii)
  - amounts received by employer under, includable in income, 12(1)(n.3)
  - amounts transferred under, deduction from income, 60(j.1)
  - benefits under
    - deduction from income re, 60(t)
    - includable in income, 56(1)(x), (z)
    - not includable in employee’s income, 6(1)(a)(ii)
    - received by another
      - joint and several liability for tax on, 160.3
      - whether eligible for pension income splitting, 60.03(1)“eligible pension income”(b)(i)(A)
  - contribution to
    - tax on, 207.7(1)
    - withholding, Reg. 103(7)
  - creation of trust, 207.6(1)
  - deduction for contributions to
    - by employee, 8(1)(m.2), 60(t), (u)
    - by employer, 18(1)(o.2), 20(1)(r)
  - defined, 248(1), Reg. 6802
  - disposition of interest in
    - amount included in income, 56(1)(y)
    - deduction from income re, 60(u)
  - disposition of property by trust, 56(11)
  - distribution by trust, 107.2
  - emigration of employee, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(ix)
  - employee benefit plan becoming
    - deemed contribution, 207.6(4)
  - employer contribution deductible, 20(1)(r)
  - excluded from non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(e)
  - failure to withhold amounts in respect of, 227(8.2)
  - foreign plan, *see* Foreign plan (pension plan)
  - incorporated employee carrying on personal services business, 207.6(3)
  - life insurance policies, 207.6(2)
  - Member of Parliament, Reg. 6802.1
  - money borrowed to make employee contributions
    - limitation on interest deductibility, 18(11)(e)
  - non-resident compensation plan not retirement compensation arrangement
    - exception re “resident’s arrangement”, 207.6(5)
  - payment of tax, 207.7(3)
  - pension income credit not available, 118(8)(e), (f)
  - pension income splitting on income from, 60.03(1)“eligible pension income”(b)(i)(A)
  - portion of benefits taxable, 56(1)(a)(i)
  - prescribed plan or arrangement, 207.6(6), Reg. 6802
  - prohibited investment, tax on, 207.5(1)“advantage”, 207.61
  - purchase price of interest in, paid by non-resident, 212(1)(j)
  - refund of tax, 207.7(2)
  - refundable tax, 207.5–207.7
    - defined, 207.5(1)
    - election re, 207.5(2)
  - resident’s arrangement, 207.6(5)
  - resident’s contribution, defined, 207.6(5.1)
  - reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
  - severability of plan, 56(10)
  - subject property
    - defined, 207.5(1)
  - tax payable
    - advantage, 207.62
      - waiver of tax, 207.64
    - prohibited investment, 207.61
      - waiver of tax, 207.64
    - refundable tax, 207.7(1)
  - transfer to another RCA, 207.6(7)
    - no withholding, Reg. 103(7)(a)
  - trust
    - corporation administering, exempt, 149(1)(o.1)(i)(B)
    - creation of, 207.6(1)
    - defined, 207.5(1)
    - exempt from tax, 149(1)(q.1)
    - withholding tax, 153(1)(p)–(r), Reg. 103(7)
- Retirement counselling**, *see* Counselling services
- Retirement income, defined**, 146(1)
- Retirement income fund**, *see also* Registered retirement income fund
  - registration of, 146.3(2)
    - appeal from refusal, 172(3)(g), 180
    - deemed refusal by Minister, 172(4)(f)
    - revocation of, 146.3(11)–(13)
  - services relating to, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
- Retirement payment**
  - single, from deferred profit sharing plan, 147(10.1), (10.2), Reg. 1503
- Retirement savings plan**, *see also* Registered retirement savings plan
  - appeal from refusal to register, 172(3)(b), 180
  - deemed registered, when, 204.2(3)
  - defined, 146(1)
  - foreign, *see* Foreign retirement arrangement
  - registration of, 146(2), (3)
    - deemed refusal by Minister, 172(4)(b)
  - services relating to, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
- Retiring allowance**
  - defined, 248(1)
  - emigration, no deemed disposition of right, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(d)
  - income, 56(1)(a)(ii)
  - legal costs of collecting or establishing right to
    - deduction for, 60(o.1)
    - income when recovered, 56(1)(l.1)
  - paid to non-resident, 212(1)(j.1)
  - election to file return, 217
  - repayment of, deductible, 60(n)(iii)
  - spread retroactively over prior years, 110.2, 120.31
  - transferred to RRSP or RPP, 60(j.1)
  - unpaid, 78(4)
  - withholding tax, 153(1)(c), Reg. 103(4), (6)(e)
- Retroactive effect**, *see also* Grandfathering
  - of amendments to pre-RSC 5th Supp. Act, ITAR 79
  - of interest, to date of effect of amendment, 221.1
  - of regulations, to date of public announcement, 221(2)
- Retroactive legislation**
  - GAAR amendments, 245(4)

- Retroactive legislation (*cont'd*)
  - GST disallowed as moving expense, 62(3)(f)
- Retroactive lump-sum payment**, *see* Lump-sum payment
- Retrospection**, ITAR 17(4)
- Return of income**
  - defined
  - for GST Credit, 122.5(1)
  - for OAS clawback, 180.2(1)
  - for teacher school-supplies credit, 122.9(1)
- Returned property**
  - from charity to donor, 110.1(16), 118.1(27), Reg. 3501.1
- Returning former resident**, 128.1(6), (7)
- Returns**, *see also* Information return
  - alternative to withholding tax, 216(1), 217
  - amended, 152(6)
  - bankrupt individual, 128(2)(e), (f)
  - carved-out income, tax on, 209(3)
  - corporation, 150(1)(a)
  - electronic filing mandatory, 150.1(2.1), (2.3)
  - death of beneficiary, 104(23)(d)
  - death of partner or proprietor, 150(4)
  - deceased taxpayer, 150(1)(b), (e)
  - deferred income plans
    - over-contributions, 204.3
    - property held by, 207.2
  - demand for, by Minister, 150(2)
  - designated persons, 150(1)(e)
  - due date, 150(1)
  - electronic filing of, 150.1
    - mandatory, 150.1(2.1), (2.3)
  - employee's declaration, 227(2)
    - when to be filed, Reg. 107
    - where not filed, 227(3)
  - estates, 150(1)(c)
  - estimate of surtax, 180.1
  - estimate of tax, 151
  - excessive eligible dividend designation, 185.2(1)
  - extension of time for filing, 220(3)
  - failure to file, penalty
    - demand by Minister, 150(2)
    - penalty, 162(1)
      - repeated, 162(2)
      - trustees etc., 162(3)
  - false
    - penalty for, 163(2)
    - "understatement of income", 163(2.1)
  - films, Reg. 225
  - guardian, etc., 150(1)(d), (e)
  - home insulation program, Reg. 224
  - incomplete, penalty, 162(5)
  - individual, 150(1)(d), (e)
    - in bankruptcy, 128(2)(e)
  - information, *see* Information return
  - late filing, penalty, 162(1)
  - Minister not bound by, 152(7)
  - non-profit organization, 149(12)
  - omission in, penalty, 163(2)
    - Part I, 150
    - Part I.2, 180.2(5)(a)
    - Part I.3, 181.6
    - Part II, 183(1)
    - Part II.1, 183.2
    - Part III.1, 185.2(1)
    - Part IV, 187(1)
    - Part IV.1, 187.5
    - Part V, 189(6), (6.1)
    - Part VI, 190.2
  - Part VI.1, 191.4
  - Part VI.2 tax, 191.5(8)
  - Part IX, 196(2)
  - Part IX.1, 197(4), (5)
  - Part X, 202(1)
  - Part X.1, 204.3
  - Part X.2, 204.7
  - Part X.3, 204.86
  - Part X.4, 204.92
  - Part XI.01, 207.07(1)
  - Part XI.1, 207.2
  - Part XI.2, 207.4
  - Part XI.3, 207.7(3)(a)
  - Part XI.4, 207.8(5)
  - Part XII.1, 209(3)
  - Part XII.2, 210.2(5)
  - Part XII.3, 211.2
  - Part XII.4 (qualifying environmental trust), 211.6(3)
  - Part XII.5, 211.8(2), 211.82
  - Part XII.6, 211.91(2)(a)
  - Part XIII.1, 218.2(5)
  - Part XIII.2 (optional), 218.3(3)–(9)
  - Part XIV, 219(3)
    - proof of, 244(17)–(19)
    - public authorities (Part XI.2), 207.4
    - refunds not payable until all filed, 164(2.01)
    - registered investment, 204.7
    - repeated failures to report an amount of income, penalty for, 163(1)
    - required of employee, 227(2)
      - where not filed, 227(3)
    - separate
      - amounts receivable on death, 70(2)
      - bankrupt individual, 128(2)(e), (f)
      - death of beneficiary, 104(23)(d)
      - death of partner or proprietor, 150(4)
        - off-calendar year adjustment, 34.1(9)
      - deductions in computing taxable income, 114.2
      - minimum tax carryover not applicable, 120.2(4)
      - minimum tax not applicable, 127.55
      - tax credits, 118.93
    - trustees etc., 150(3)
      - failure to file, penalty for, 162(3)
      - in bankruptcy, 128(2)(e)
  - trusts, 150(1)(c)
  - understatement of income, 163(2.1)
- Revenue Canada**, *see* Canada Revenue Agency
- Revenue guarantee**
  - creates tax shelter, Reg. 3100(1)(b)(ii)
- Revenue reduction percentage**
  - defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Reverse attribution**, 74.5(11)
- Reverse takeover**, 256(7)(c)–(c.2)
- Reversionary trust**, 75(2), (3)
  - non-resident trust, 94(8.1), (8.2)
- Reversionary year**
  - defined, for functional currency rules, 261(1)
- Revised Statutes of Canada, 1985 (5th Supp.)**
  - amendments to previous Act, ITAR 79
  - continuity of previous versions of Act, ITAR 75, 77
  - effective dates, ITAR 73
- Revocable living trust**
  - excluded from qualifying disposition, 107.4(1)(e)
- Revocable plan**
  - defined
    - for DPSP, 147(21), Reg. 8408(2)

- Revocable plan (*cont'd*)
- for PRPP, 147.5(3), (4)
  - for RPP, 147.1(8), (9), 147.3(12), Reg. 8301(14)(a), 8305(2)(a), 8408(2), 8501(2), 8503(11), (15), 8506(4), 8511(2), 8515(9)
- Revocable trust**, 75(2), (3)
- Revocation of Canadian film/video production certificate**, 125.4(6)
- Revocation of designation**
- as qualified Canadian journalism organization, 168.1(2), (3)
- Revocation of elections**, 220(3.2)
- COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy and Canada Emergency Rent Subsidy, 125.7(10)
  - election by mutual fund trust for December 15 year-end, 132.11(1.1)
  - election to trigger capital gains exemption, 110.6(25)
- Revocation of film/video production services certificate**, 125.5(6)
- Revocation of registration**, *see also* Notice of intent
- amateur athletic association, 149.1(4.2), 168
  - appeal from, 172(3), 180(1), 204.81(9)
  - charity, 149.1(4.1), 168, 188, 188.1
  - deferred profit sharing plan, 147(14)–(15)
  - education savings plan, 146.1(12.1), (12.2), (13), (14)
  - labour-sponsored venture capital corporation, 204.81(6)–(9)
  - national arts service organization, 149.1(6.5)
  - pension plan, 147.1(11)–(13)
  - pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(24)–(28)
  - profit sharing plan, 147(14)–(15)
  - qualified donee, 149.1(4.3), 168
  - retirement income fund, 146.3(11)–(13)
  - retirement savings plan, 146(12)
- Revocation tax, charities**, 188
- Revoked corporation (registered labour venture capital)**
- defined (RLSVCC), 204.8(1), 211.7(1)
- Revoked plan**, *see* Deferred profit sharing plan
- Rider**
- deemed to be separate life insurance policy
  - for insurer's reserves, Reg. 1408(5), (6)
  - when added to pre-1990 policy, 12.2(10)
- Riding horses**
- eligible for children's fitness credit, Reg. 9400(5)
- Right of use or habitation (Quebec)**
- deemed to be trust, 248(3)
- Right to receive an amount**
- cost amount of, 248(1)“cost amount”(e)
- Right to receive production**
- deduction of matchable expenditure prorated, 18.1(4)
  - defined, 18.1(1)
  - disposition of, income inclusion, 12(1)(g.1), 18.1(6)
- Right to reduce**
- defined, for limitations on contingent expenditures, 143.4(1)
- Rights**
- exchange of, on amalgamation, 87(4.3)
- Rights or things**
- acquired by beneficiary
  - deemed cost, 69(1.1)
  - exclusions, 70(3.1)
  - transferred to beneficiaries, 70(3)
  - value of, included in income at date of death, 70(2)
- Rights to drill or explore**, *see* Exploration and drilling rights
- Rights to income**
- transfer of, 56(4)
- River improvements**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(7)
- River rafting relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(V), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Road**, *see also* Specified temporary access road
- capital cost, 13(7.5)(b), Reg. 1102(14.3)
- Roadways**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g), Sch. II:Cl. 17
  - for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l), Sch. II:Cl. 41
- Robinson case overruled**, 253.1(1)
- Rocking bed, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)
- Rockmore Investments case overruled**, 125(7)“active business carried on by a corporation”
- Rogers Enterprises case paras. 46–49 overruled**, 245(1)“tax benefit”(c)
- Roller skating rink floor**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(i)
- “Rolling start” rule**, 13(27)(b), 13(28)(c), 13(29)
- Rollout**
- from trust, 107(2)
  - on partnership ceasing to exist, 98(3)
- Rollover**, *see also* Transfer of property
- accounts receivable, 22
  - amalgamation, on, 87
  - bare trust, to or from, 248(1)“disposition”(e)(i)
  - convertible debentures, 51
  - convertible property, 51
  - corporation, to, 85(1)
  - by partnership, 85(2)
  - capital property, 85(1)(c.2)
  - depreciable property, 85(1)(c)
  - farming inventory, 85(1)(c.2)
  - from shareholder, 85(1)
  - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - inventory, 85(1)(c.1)
  - wholly-owned corporation, 85(1)(e.2), 85(1.3)
  - death, on
  - registered retirement savings plan, 60(1)(v)(B.1), 146(8.8)–(8.91)
  - to registered disability savings plan, 60.02
  - to spouse or spouse trust, 70(6), (6.1)
  - debt, in settlement of commercial debt obligation, 80(2)(h)
  - demutualization of insurance corporation, 139.1(4)(a), (d)
  - distress preferred share, converted to or from debt, 80.02(3)–(5)
  - effect on shares held by former resident of Canada, 128.3
  - exchange of property, 13(4), (4.1), 44
  - exchange of shares, 51(1)
  - exchange of shares on reorganization of capital, 86
  - farm property, of, 70(9)–(9.31), 73(3)–(4.1)
  - farming inventory, transfer to corporation, 85(1)(c.2)
  - fishing property, of, 70(9)–(9.31), 73(3)–(4.1)
  - foreign share for foreign share exchange, 85.1(5), (6)
  - foreign spin-off, 86.1
  - insurance business, 138(11.5), (11.94)
  - insurer policyholder's rights, on demutualization, 139.1(4)(a), (d)
  - internal reorganization, 86
  - life insurance policy
  - to child, 148(8)
  - to spouse
  - inter vivos, 148(8.1)
  - on death, 148(8.2)
  - mark-to-market property prohibited, 85(1.1)(g)(iii)
  - mutual fund trust or corporation, 132.2
  - net income stabilization account/NISA Fund No. 2
  - to corporation, 85(1)(c.1), 85(1.1)(i)
  - to spouse or spouse trust, 70(6.1)
  - non-resident insurance business, of, 138(11.5)
  - parent, to
  - on death of individual, 70(9.6)



## Index

### Rollover (*cont'd*)

- on wind-up of corporation, 88(1)
- partnership, from
  - to new partnership, 98(1)
  - to partners on windup, 98(3)
  - to proprietorship, 98(5)
- partnership, to, 97(2)
- qualifying disposition to a trust, 107.4
- registered disability savings plan, to, on death, 60.02
- registered education savings plan, investment income to RDSP, 146.1(1.1), (1.2)
- registered pension plan to RPP annuity, 147.4
- registered retirement savings plan, on death, 60(1)(v)(B.1), 146(8.8)–(8.91)
- reorganizations, 84–88
- replacement property, 13(4), (4.1), 44
- reserves for year of death, 72(2)
- retiring allowance, to RRSP, 60(j.1)
- rights or things transferred to beneficiary, 69(1.1)
- SIFT units exchanged for shares of corporation, 85.1(7), (8)
- share for share exchange, 85.1
- shareholder, from, to corporation, 85(1)
  - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - small business investments, 44.1
- spouse or spouse trust, to
  - death, on, 70(6), (6.1)
  - inter vivos, 73(1)
- life insurance policy
  - *inter vivos*, 148(8.1)
  - on death, 148(8.2)
- registered retirement savings plan, 146(8.8)–(8.91)
- stock options, of, on corporate reorganization, 7(1.4), (1.5)
- taxable Canadian property, 85(1)(i)
- transaction, *see* Rollover transaction
- transfer of insurance business by non-resident insurer, 138(11.5)
- treaty protection, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII:8
- trust, from
  - to beneficiary, 107(2)
  - to new trust, 107.4, 248(1)“disposition”(e), (f)
- trust, to, 107.4
- winding-up, on, 88(1)
- winding-up of partnership, on, 98(3)

### Rollover period

- defined, re death of TFSA holder, 207.01(1)“exempt contribution”(a)

### Rollover transaction, *see also* Rollover

- acquisition of specified debt obligation by financial institution, 142.6(5)
- defined, 142.6(6)

### Roofer

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Roth IRA

- conversion from regular ITA, whether taxable in Canada, 56(12), Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7
- included in definition of pension, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:3(b)
- not subject to non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(h)(ii)(D)

### Rounding of amounts

- Child Tax Benefit, 122.61(7)
- inflation indexing, 117.1(3)
- pension calculations, Reg. 8311
- TFSA, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”(d)

### Rousseau-Houle case overruled, 34.2, 245(4)

### Rowboats

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7

### Royal Assent

- amendments in force, *Interpretation Act* s. 6(3)

### Royal Canadian Mint, subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100

### Royal Canadian Mounted Police, *see also* Police officer

- disability pension exempt, 81(1)(i)
- provision of charity information to, for security purposes, 241(9), (9.1)

### Royalties

- accrual to date of death, 70(1)(a)
- based on production or use, income, 12(1)(g)
- copyright, paid to non-resident, exempt, 212(1)(d)(vi)
- Crown, *see* Crown royalty
- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:4, 6
- income from
  - whether specified investment business, 125(7)“specified investment business”
- motion picture films, paid to non-residents, 212(5)
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(d)
  - back-to-back royalties, 212(3.9)–(3.94)
  - to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII
- paid to trust for non-resident, exemption, 212(9)(b)
- petroleum, natural gas, minerals
- reimbursement for, 80.2
- prepaid, non-deductible, 18(9)
- production, defined, Reg. 1206(1)
- timber, 212(1)(e)
  - alternative tax, 216

### Runway, *see* Aircraft: runway

## S

### S corporation, *see* United States: S corporation

### SBB, *see* Small business bond

### SBDB, *see* Small business development bond

### SBITC, *see* Small business investment tax credit

### SCI, *see* Specified corporate income

### SCP, *see* Shared-custody parent; Solicitor-client privilege

### SDA, *see* Salary deferral arrangement; Synthetic disposition arrangement

### SDO, *see* Specified debt obligation

### SDSP, *see* Specified disability savings plan

### SEA, *see* Synthetic equity arrangement

### SEP, *see* Surplus entitlement percentage

### SERP, *see* Supplemental employee retirement plan

### SHT, *see* Specified hedging transaction

### SIB, *see* Specified investment business

### SIFT, *see* Specified investment flow-through

### SIFT partnership, *see also* SIFT trust

- defined, 197(1), (8), 197.1, 248(1)
- distributions to partners
  - taxed in partnership at corporate rate, 197(2)
  - how taxed at partnership level, 96(1.11)
- instalments of tax, 157(1), 197(6)
- required to file information return, Reg. 229
- required to file Part IX.1 partnership distributions tax return, 197(4)
- requirement to post income information on CDS Innovations website, Reg. 229.1(2)

### SIFT partnership balance-due day

- defined, 248(1)

### SIFT trust, *see also* SIFT partnership

- conversion to corporate form, *see* SIFT wind-up entity
- defined, 122.1(1), (2), 248(1)
- distributions to unitholders
  - deemed to be taxable dividend, 104(16)
  - reduced deduction to trust, 104(6)(b)B(ii)
  - taxed in trust at corporate rate, 122(1)(b)

## Index

- SIFT trust (*cont'd*)
- not taxed provincially, 120(3)(d)
  - instalments of tax, 157(2)
  - province of residence, Reg. 2608
  - requirement to post income information on CDS Innovations website, Reg. 204.1(2)
- SIFT trust wind-up event.** *see also* SIFT wind-up entity
- deemed settlement of debt, 80.01(5.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - no Part XIII.2 tax, 218.3(1)“assessable distribution”
  - wind-up into corporation, 88.1
  - other wind-up, 107(3), (3.1)
- SIFT wind-up corporation**
- amalgamation of, 87(2)(s.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
- SIFT wind-up entity**
- defined, 248(1)
  - exchange of employee stock options, 7(1.4)(b)(vi)
  - rollover on exchange of units for shares before 2013, 85.1(7), (8)
  - wind-up into corporation, 88.1
  - other wind-up, 107(3), (3.1)
- SIFT wind-up entity equity**
- defined, 248(1)
- SIN,** *see* Social insurance number
- SLA compensation payment**
- deductibility, 260(6)
  - defined, for securities lending arrangement, 260(1)
- SNQII,** *see* Specified non-qualified investment income (of registered plan)
- SPDRs,** *see* Standard & Poor 500 Depository Receipts
- SPI,** *see* Specified participating interest
- SPLC,** *see* Special purpose loss corporation
- SPTC,** *see* Share-purchase tax credit
- SR&ED,** *see* Scientific research and experimental development
- SR&ED form**
- defined, 162(5.3)
  - no deduction if prescribed information not provided, 37(11.1)
  - requirement to disclose claim preparer information on, 37(11)(b)
  - penalty for not disclosing, 162(5.1)
- SR&ED qualified expenditure pool**
- defined, 127(9)
  - investment tax credit for, 127(5)(a)(i), (ii)(A), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.1), (f)
  - additional, for Canadian-controlled private corporation, 127(10.1)(b)
  - transfer to other taxpayer, 127(13)–(17)
- SRA,** *see* Specified retirement arrangement
- SRTC,** *see* Scientific research tax credit (expired)
- SSHRC,** *see* Social Sciences and Humanities Research Council
- Sabbatical arrangement,** Reg. 6801(a)
- COVID-19 relief for 2020–22, Reg. 6801.1
  - effect on pension plan, Reg. 8508
  - exemption for recontributed amount received from plan, 81(1)(s)
- Sabel Investments case overruled,** 160(5)(a)
- Sable Island**
- prescribed intermediate zone for northern residents’ deduction, Reg. 7303.1(2)
- Safe harbour capital return**
- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)
- Safe income,** 55(5)(b), (c)
- effect of, 55(2)
- Safe-income determination time**
- defined, 55(1)
- Safety deposit box**
- no deduction for use of, 18(1)(1.1)
- Salaries and Wages,** *see* Salary
- Salary,** *see also* Office or employment; Salary or wages
- accrued to date of death, 70(1)(a)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - for manufacturing and processing credit, Reg. 5202
  - garnishment of, *see* Garnishment for taxes unpaid
  - legal expenses of collecting or establishing right to, 8(1)(b)
  - paid by employee, to assistant or substitute, 8(1)(i)(ii)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - reimbursement of, 8(1)(n)
  - tax to be withheld from, 153(1)(a)
  - failure to withhold, 227(8.5)
  - unpaid, 78(4)
- Salary deferral arrangement**
- benefit from, income, 56(1)(w)
  - deduction to employer, 20(1)(oo), (pp)
  - limitation, 18(1)(o.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - emigration or immigration, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(vii), (b)
  - forfeited amounts
  - deductible from income, 8(1)(o)
  - includable in employer’s income, 12(1)(n.2)
  - inclusion in income from employment, 6(1)(a)(v), 6(1)(i), 6(11), (12), (14)
  - exception for non-residents, 6(13)
- Salary deferral leave plan,** Reg. 6801(b), Reg. 8508
- Salary or wages**
- defined, 248(1)
  - re Canadian film/video tax credit, 125.4(1)
  - re film/video production services credit, 125.5(1)
  - journalist or editor, refundable credit, 125.6
  - taxable, 5(1)
- Sale**
- accounts receivable, 22
  - bond, by conversion, 51.1
  - business, of, *see also* Ceasing to carry on business; Rollover
  - taxation year-end, 25(1)
  - to corporation for shares, 85(1)
  - to partnership, 97(2)
  - to spouse or controlled corporation, 24(2)
  - defined, for information returns on securities transactions, Reg. 230(1)
  - depreciable property, *see* Capital cost allowance: recapture; Depreciable property
  - mortgage included in proceeds of disposition, 20(5), (5.1)
  - shares, not at arm’s length, 84.1
  - by non-residents, 212.1
- Sales suppression software,** *see* Zapper software (or hardware)
- Sales tax, federal,** *see* Federal sales tax credit
- Salesperson**
- automobile
  - reasonable standby charge for use of, 6(2.1)
  - automobile or aircraft
  - capital cost allowance, 8(11)
  - deemed, 13(11)
  - costs, deduction, 8(1)(j), 8(9)
  - expenses, deduction, 8(1)(f)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - limitation, 8(4)
- Same-sex marriage,** *see also* Common-law partner
- religious charity entitled not to perform, 149.1(6.21)
- Same-sex partner,** *see* Common-law partner
- Sand,** 248(1)“mineral”
- tar, *see* Tar sands, defined; Tar sands ore

- Saskatchewan**, *see also* Province
- labour-sponsored venture capital corporation of
    - prescribed, Reg. 6700(a)(iv), (ix)
  - northern, *see* Northern Canada
  - Pension Plan, *see* Specified pension plan
  - prescribed stock savings plan, Reg. 6705(b)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- Saskatchewan Pension Plan**, *see* Specified pension plan
- Satisfaction of obligation**
- deemed not to be disposition, 49.1
- Savings and credit unions**, 137
- Scale, metric, for retail use**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(p)
- Scandium**, *see* Critical mineral
- Scholarship**
- employer-provided, whether taxable, 6(1)(a)(vi)
  - receipt of, income, 56(1)(n)
    - exemption, *see* Scholarship exemption
  - refund of, 56(1)(p)
  - repayment of, deductible, 60(q)
  - reportable on information return, Reg. 203
- Scholarship exemption**, 56(3), (3.1)
- defined, 56(3), (3.1)
  - exempt from tax, 56(1)(n)(ii)
  - not for post-doctoral students, 118.6(1)“qualifying educational program”
  - only if scholarship intended to support studies, 56(3.1)(a)
  - part-time students, limited to cost of program and materials, 56(3.1)(b)
- School**
- attendance at, child care deduction, *see* Secondary school
- School board**
- allowance from, exempt, 81(3) [before 2019]
  - exempt from tax, 149(1)(c)
- School fees**, *see* Tuition fees
- School supplies credit**, *see* Teacher school-supplies credit
- School trustee**
- expense allowance exempt, 81(3) [before 2019]
- Schooling allowance, provincial tax reduction**, 120(2)
- Scientific research and experimental development**
- assistance, *see* Assistance/government assistance
  - available-for-use rules, 37(1.2), 248(19)
  - buildings
    - do not qualify as R&D expenditure, 37(8)(d)(i), Reg. 2900(11)
  - Canadian employees outside Canada, 37(1.4), (1.5)
  - claim preparer information, *see* Claim preparer information (SR&ED claim)
  - contracted out to non-arm’s length person, 127(9)“qualified expenditure”(f)
    - transfer of investment tax credit, 127(13)–(16)
  - credit for, *see* investment tax credit (below)
  - debt forgiveness, effect of, 37(1)(f.1)
  - deduction for, 37
    - amount included in income, 12(1)(v)
    - defined, 37(8), (13), 248(1), Reg. 2900(1)
    - election to use proxy amount for overhead, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B), 37(10), Reg. 2900(4)
    - expenditure pool, *see* SR&ED qualified expenditure pool
    - expenditures, 37(1)–(2), Reg. 2900(2)–(4)
      - change of control, 37(1)(h)
        - computation, 37(6.1)
      - deduction for, 37(1), (2)
      - election for alternative calculation, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B), 37(10)
      - excluded, 37(8)(d)
      - on amalgamation, 87(2)(1)–(1.2)
      - stock options, whether excluded, 143.3
    - filing deadline, 37(11), 220(2.2)
    - financial institution, by, 248(1)“scientific research and experimental development”
    - form required, *see* SR&ED form
    - investment tax credit
      - basic 20% credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.1)
      - extra 15% credit, 127(10.1)
      - refundable, 127.1
    - linked work, 37(13), Reg. 2900(1)(d)
    - meaning of, 37(9)(a)
    - overhead expenses, election for prescribed proxy amount
      - calculation of prescribed proxy amount, Reg. 2900(4)–(10)
      - exclusion of proxy amount from expenditure pool, 37(8)(a)(ii)(B)
    - filing of election, 37(10)
    - investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified expenditure”
    - partnership, of
      - no carryforward, 96(1)(e.1)
      - no losses for passive partners, 96(1)(g)
    - performed outside Canada, 37(1.4), (1.5), (2)
    - pilot plants, qualify for investment tax credits, Reg. 2900(11)(c), (d)
    - prescribed form required, 37(11), 127(9)“investment tax credit”(m)
    - provincial super-allowance, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”
    - proxy amount, prescribed, Reg. 2900(4)
      - reduction in, 127(11.1)(f) [repealed], 127(18)
    - qualified expenditure
      - defined, 127(9)
      - prescribed, Reg. 2902
      - subsidiary’s, on winding-up, 88(1.4)
    - related corporations, of, 37(1.1)
    - rent for buildings, does not qualify as R&D expenditure, 37(8)(d)(ii)
    - salaries, directly engaged in SR&ED, Reg. 2900(4)
    - sole-purpose R&D performer, Reg. 2902(a) (closing words)
    - specified employee, paid to, 37(9.1)–(9.5)
    - stock option cost, whether disallowed, 143.3
    - super-allowance, 127(9)“super-allowance benefit amount”
    - third party payment, 37(1)(a)(i.1), (ii), (iii)
      - exclusion from prepaid expense rules, 18(9)(d)(i)

**Scientific research and experimental development financing contract**

    - defined, 194(6), 248(1)

**Scientific research corporation (non-profit)**

    - annual information return, 149(7)
    - exemption for, 149(1)(j), 149(2)
      - rules as to control, 149(8)
      - rules as to income, 149(9)

**Scientific research tax credit (expired)**, 127.3

**Scott case (1975) overruled**, 64.1

**Scow, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7

**Screenwriter (for Canadian film/video tax credit)**

    - principal, whether Canadian, Reg. 1106(8)(c)

**Script material**

    - defined, for Canadian film tax credit, 125.4(1)

**Sculptor**, *see* Artist

**Sculpture**, *see also* Cultural property; Listed personal property

    - Canadian, CCA claims allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)

**Search-and-rescue volunteer**

    - exemption from employment income, 81(4)
    - tax credit if performs 200 hours per year, 118.06(2)

**Search warrant**

    - compliance required, 231.5(2)
    - issue of, 231.3(1)–(4)

**Second affiliate**, *see* Foreign affiliate: second affiliate

## Index

### **Second instalment base**

- of corporation, 157(4), Reg. 5301(2)

### **Second term shared-use-equipment, for R&D investment tax credit**

- defined, 127(9)

### **Second-tier financing structures**

- application of FAPI, 95(6)

### **Secondary adjustment (transfer pricing), 247(12)–(16)**

### **Secondary earner exemption (Canada Workers Benefit), 122.7(1.3)**

### **Secondary recovery method, defined, Reg. 1206(1)**

### **Secondary school**

- attendance at, child care deduction, 63(2)(b)(iii), 63(2.2)(a)

### **Secondary unit**

- defined, for Multigenerational Home Renovation Tax Credit, 122.92(1)

### **Secrecy provision, 241**

### **Secretarial services, see Clerical or secretarial services**

### **Secretary, see Officer: corporation, of**

### **Section 160 avoidance planning**

- defined, 160.01(1)
- penalty for, 160.01(2)

### **Section 160 avoidance transaction**

- defined, 160.01(1)

### **Sectoral reserve**

- defined, 20(2.3)

### **Secured creditor**

- defined, 224(1.3)
- garnishment of property of, 224(1.2)
- interference with taxpayer's remittances, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
- withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)(h)

### **Securities**

- amalgamation, acquired in, 87(2)(e.2)
- Canadian, *see* Canadian security
- dealer, trader or agent, *see also* Broker; Registered securities dealer
  - fees of, deduction for, 20(1)(e), (bb)
  - ineligible for Canadian securities election, 39(5)(a)
  - return re securities lending arrangements and non-residents, 212(18)
  - tax re interest paid under securities lending arrangements to non-residents, 212(19)
- fair market value, ITAR 26(11)
- lending arrangements, *see* Securities lending arrangement
- prescribed, Reg. 6200
- publicly-traded, Reg. 4400
  - V-day values, Reg. Sch. VII
- received for income debt, 76
- small business, Reg. 5100(2)
- transactions
  - information returns, Reg. 230
  - used or held in insurance or moneylending business
  - “eligible property” for transfer to corporation by shareholder, 85(1.1)(g)

### **Securities lending arrangement, 260, see also Dividend rental arrangement**

- amount received deemed to be a dividend, 260(4)–(7)
- anti-avoidance rule, *see* Specified hedging transaction
- compensation payment
  - deductible, conditions, 260(6)
  - defined, 260(1)“SLA compensation payment”
  - no deduction generally, 18(1)(w)
- deemed dividend, 260(5)
- dividend refund, 260(7)
- no deduction for, 260(6)
- deemed not disposition, 260(2)

- defined, 260(1)
- disposition of right under, 260(3), (4)
- dividend compensation payment
  - deemed to be eligible dividend, 260(1.1), (5)
  - non-deductible, 18(1)(w)
- lender non-resident, effect, 260(8)
- non-resident withholding tax
  - amounts deemed to be interest, 260(8)
  - special tax on securities dealers, 212(19)
  - return required, 212(18)
- qualified security, defined, 260(1)
- restricted financial institution receiving dividend on shares acquired under, 260(9)
- specified, *see* Specified securities lending arrangement

### **Security, see also Securities**

- defined
  - for Part I.3 large corporation tax, Reg. 8605(4)
  - for stapled-security rules for SIFT trusts, 18.3(1)
  - for winding-up rules, 88(1) opening words
- granting of, not a disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(j), (k)
- non-qualifying, *see* Non-qualifying security
- qualified, *see* Qualified security

### **Security distribution**

- defined, 260(1)

### **Security for tax, 220(4)–(4.4)**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- departure tax, 220(4.5)–(4.71)
- discharge, Reg. Part XXII
- extends 10-year collection limitation period, 222(8)(b)
- taxpayer becoming non-resident, 220(4.5)–(4.71)

### **Security interest**

- defined
  - for garnishment rules, 224(1.3)
  - for thin capitalization rules, 18(5)

### **Seeing Eye dog, see Guide dog expenses**

### **Segregated fund (of life insurer)**

- defined, 138.1(1), 211(1), Reg. 1408(1)
- merger of, 138.2
- related, *see* Related segregated fund trust
- rules re, 138.1
- trusts, 138.1
  - election, Reg. 6100
  - interest in, adjusted cost base, 53(1)(l), 53(2)(q)

### **Segregated fund policies**

- defined, 138.1(1)(a)

### **Seismic testing**

- off-the-shelf data, no renunciation of cost of, 66(12.6)(b.1)

### **Seizure**

- chattels, of, 225
- documents, of, 231.3(5)–(8)
  - compliance required, 231.5(2), 232(15)
  - copies, 231.5(1)
  - where privilege claimed, 232(3), (4)–(7)
- property, for non-payment of debt
  - effect on creditor, 79.1
    - deemed cost of property, 79.1(6)
    - foreign resource property, 79.1(2.1)
    - no deduction for principal portion of bad debt, 79.1(8)
  - effect on debtor, 79

### **Select Luxury Items Tax, see Luxury Items Tax**

### **Self-benefit trust, see Alter ego trust**

### **Self-contained domestic establishment, defined, 248(1)**

### **Self-employed person**

- Canada Pension Plan contributions, credit, 118.7:B(c)
- home office expenses, conditions for deductibility, 18(12)



**Seller**

- defined, for digital platform operator reporting rules, 282(1)

**Selling cost**, *see* Adjusted selling cost (re investment tax credits)

**Senate Appointment Consultations Act**

- candidates and parties under
  - political contribution credit, 127(3)
  - records re monetary contributions, 230.1
- nominee under
  - political contribution credit, 127(3)
  - records re monetary contributions, 230.1

**Senegal**

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(g) [repealed]

**Senior citizen**, *see* Age

**Separate business**

- deemed
  - for CCA, life and non-life insurance businesses, Reg. 1101(1a)
  - for FAPI, 95(2)(a.1)(iii), (a.2)(iv), (a.3)(iii), (a.4)(iii), (b)(i), (b)(ii), (k)(i)
- separate CCA classes for each business, Reg. 1101(1)

**Separate classes for capital cost allowance**, Reg. 1101

- automobile costing over \$24,000, Reg. 1101(1af)
- buildings, Reg. 1101(1ac)–(1ae), (5b), (5b.1)
- Canadian film or video production, Reg. 1101(5k.1)
- certified productions, Reg. 1101(5k)
- combustion turbines, Reg. 1101(5t)
- computer equipment and software, Reg. 1101(5p), 1103(2g)
- computer software tax shelter property, Reg. 1101(5r)
- computer tax shelter property, Reg. 1101(5r)
- deemed depreciable property, 13(5.2)(c), 13(21.2)(e)(ii), Reg. 1101(5g)
- different businesses, properties for, Reg. 1101(1)
- different mines, properties for, Reg. 1101(4a)–(4d)
- excavating or moving equipment, Reg. 1101(5l)
- exempt properties, Reg. 1101(5o)
- fax machine, Reg. 1101(5p), 1103(2g)
- industrial mineral mines, Reg. 1101(4)
- leasehold interest in real property, Reg. 1101(5h)
- leasing properties, Reg. 1101(5c), (5n)
- life insurance and other insurance business, Reg. 1101(1a)
- manufacturing and processing property, Reg. 1101(5s)
- mine property, Reg. 1101(4g), (4h)
- outdoor advertising sign, Reg. 1101(5l)
- partnership and non-partnership property, Reg. 1101(1ab)
- photocopier, Reg. 1101(5p), 1103(2g)
- pipeline costing over \$10,000,000, Reg. 1101(5i), (5j)
- railway assets, Reg. 1101(5d)–(5e)
- rental and non-rental property, Reg. 1101(1ae)
- scientific research expenditures, 37(6)
- software, Reg. 1101(5p), 1103(2g)
- telecommunication spacecraft, Reg. 1101(5a)
- telephone equipment, Reg. 1101(5p), 1103(2g)
- timber limits and cutting rights, Reg. 1101(3)
- vessels, Reg. 1101(2), (2a), (2b)
- conversion cost, 13(14), (17)

**Separate return**, *see* Returns: separate

**Separate school board**, *see* School board

**Separated organics**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- gas produced by, Reg. 1104(13)“biogas”

**Separation agreement**

- defined, 248(1)
- payments under
  - deductible by payor, 60(b), (c)
  - taxable to recipient, 56(1)(b), (c)

**Series**

- of shares, 248(6)
- of transactions, 248(10)

**Servant**

- defined, 248(1)“employment”

**Service**

- proof of, 244(5), (6)

**Service animal**

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l)

**Service cost**, *see* Adjusted service cost (re investment tax credits)

**Service pension**

- exemption, 81(1)(d)
- other country, from, 81(1)(e)

**Service-related injuries, payments exempt**, 81(1)(d.2)

**Services**

- defined, for FAPI, 95(3)
- not rendered, reserve for, 20(1)(m), 20(24), (25)
- provision of, along with property disposed of
  - allocation rule, 68
- rendered, amounts receivable for, 12(1)(b), 12(2)
- to be rendered
  - amount received for, income, 12(1)(a)(i), 12(2)
  - repayment of, deductible, 20(1)(m.2)
  - consideration for, not “outlay” or “expense”, 66(15)“outlay” or “expense”

**Servitude**

- ecologically sensitive land, value when donated, 110.1(5), 118.1(12)
- valuation applies for capital gains purposes, 43(2)

**Set-off**

- debt owing by Crown, against taxes owing, 224.1
- communication of information to facilitate, 241(4)(d)(xiii)
- interest, on instalment payments, 161(2.2)
- refund of tax, against other debt owing to Crown or province, 164(2)
  - Part X refunds, 203
- transfer pricing adjustments, *see* Transfer pricing capital setoff adjustment; Transfer pricing income setoff adjustment

**Set-top box**, *see* Television set-top box

**“Settled” (debt)**

- deemed, 80.01
- defined, 80(2)(a)
  - for distress preferred shares, 80.02(2)(c), 80.02(7)(a)

**Settlement, structured**, *see* Structured settlement

**Settlement of debt**, *see also* Debt forgiveness

- deemed, 80.01
  - on amalgamation, 80.01(3)
  - on debt becoming statute-barred, 80.01(9)
  - on debt parking, 80.01(6)–(8)
  - on share ceasing to be distress preferred share, 80.02(7)
  - on winding-up, 80.01(4)
- distress preferred share, on winding-up, 80.01(5)
- effect of, 80(3)–(13)
- foreign affiliate’s gain or loss on, 95(2)(i)
- simultaneous, 80(2)(i)
- subsequent payment following deemed settlement, 80.01(10)

**Settlement of litigation**

- property transfer, 49.1
- Tax Court appeal, 169(3)
- wrongful dismissal, 248(1)“retiring allowance”

**Settlor (of trust)**

- defined, 108(1)
  - for loan by corporation to non-resident, 17(15)
- reported to CRA starting 2022, Reg. 204.2(1)(a)

**Severance pay**, *see* Retiring allowance

## Index

### “Shall”

- meaning of, *Interpretation Act* s. 11

### Share

- acquired before 1976
  - • cost base, deductions from, 53(2)(e)
  - acquisition of
  - • by corporation, deemed dividend, 84(3), (6)
  - • deemed, 256(8)
  - “actual cost”, ITAR 26(15)–(17)
  - agreement to issue, to employees, 7(1)
  - average annual rate of return, capital gains deduction, 110.6(9)
  - bankrupt corporation, of
  - • deemed disposition of, 50(1)
  - block of, defined, Reg. 4803(1)
  - bought back by corporation
  - • amount paid for unpaid dividends deemed dividend substitute, 183.1(4)
  - cancellation, deemed dividend, 84(3), (6)
  - capital property, deemed, 39(4)
  - capital stock of family farm corporation, of, 110.6(1)“share”
  - capital stock of family fishing corporation, of, 110.6(1)“share”
  - class of, series of, 248(6)
  - common, defined, 248(1)
  - • for mutual fund rollover rules, 132.2(2)
  - controlled corporation, of
  - • disposition of, 40(2)(h)
  - convertible, exchanged for other shares, 51; ITAR 26(24)
  - cost base of
  - • additions to, 53(1)(b)–(d), (f.1)
  - • deductions from, 53(2)(a)
  - • deemed dividend added to, 53(1)(b)
  - deemed benefit from
  - • cost base, addition to, 53(1)(j)
  - deemed disposition of, to corporation, 84(9)
  - deemed interest on, 258(5)
  - deemed receipt of, on merger, 87(1.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - • for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
  - • for non-resident corporation with no share capital, 93.2(2)
  - disposition of
  - • capital gain or loss, 40(1)
  - • deemed, on death, 70(5)
  - • for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
  - • order of, for employee stock option benefit, 7(1.3)
  - • subsequent to debt forgiveness, deemed capital gain, 80.03(2), (4)
  - • where dividend previously paid, stop-loss rules, 112(3)
  - distribution of, by corporation, 84(5)
  - donation of or donation after sale of, capital gain exempted, 38(a.1)
  - “equity” defined, 204
  - exchanged for shares, 85.1; ITAR 26(26)
  - • amalgamation, on, 87(4.1), (4.2)
  - • computation of paid-up capital, 85.1(2.1)
  - • reorganization of capital, 86(1); ITAR 26(27)
  - • rules, 7(1.5), 112(7)
  - “excluded” defined, 204
  - expense of issuing, 20(1)(e)
  - exploration and development, 66.3(1)
  - fair market value, ITAR 26(11.1), (11.2)
  - flow-through, 66(12.6)–(12.75), Reg. 6202.1
  - foreign affiliate, of, *see also* Foreign affiliate
  - fractional interest, *see* Fractional share
  - grandfathered
  - • defined, 248(1)
  - guaranteed, *see* Guaranteed shares
  - held by trustee for employee, 7(2)
  - included in single payment under DPSP, 147(10.1), (10.2)
  - • deduction re amount, 110(1)(d.3)
  - • disposal of, 147(10.4), (10.5)
  - interest paid on money borrowed to purchase, 20(1)(c)
  - issued in exchange for property, rollover, 85(1)
  - issued in settlement of debt, 80(2)(g), (g.1)
  - issued to avoid tax, by foreign affiliates, 95(6)(b)
  - loan to shareholder/employee to purchase, 15(2.4)(c)
  - loss on, 112(3), (3.1), (3.2), (4.3)
  - mark-to-market rules, *see* Mark-to-market property
  - non-arm’s length sale of, 84.1
  - • by non-resident, 212.1
  - non-capital property of partnership
  - • loss on, 112(4.2)
  - “non-participating, defined, 204“non-participating share”
  - non-resident corporation, of
  - • cost base, deductions from, 53(2)(b)
  - not capital property
  - • fair market value of, 112(4.1)
  - • loss on, 112(4)
  - paid-up capital in respect of class of, 84.2
  - paid-up capital value, defined, 204
  - payment for, no capital cost allowance, 18(1)(y)
  - predecessor corporation, on amalgamation, 87(4)
  - preferred, *see also* Preferred share; Term preferred share
  - • deemed interest on, 258(3)
  - • defined, 248(1)
  - prescribed, Reg. 6201–6207
  - • flow-through, Reg. 6202.1
  - publicly-traded, Reg. 4400
  - • V-day value, Reg. Sch. VII
  - purchase of
  - • through series of transactions/events
  - • • tax on distribution of corporate surplus, 183.1(4)
  - • trustee, by, for employees of corporation, 7(6)
  - qualified small business corporation
  - • capital gains deduction, 110.6(2.1)
  - • defined, 110.6(1)
  - • related person, 110.6(14)
  - • rules re, 110.6(14)
  - received on amalgamation, ITAR 26(21)
  - redemption, deemed dividend, 84(3), (6)
  - registered charities, held by, 189(3)–(5)
  - right to acquire
  - • shares deemed owned, where, 95(6)(a)
  - sale of
  - • non-arm’s length, 84.1
  - short-term preferred, defined, 248(1)
  - specified shareholder’s
  - • adjusted cost base, 53(1)(d.3)
  - subsidiary, of
  - • cost of, 52(7)
  - tax-deferred preferred, amalgamation where, 83(7)
  - taxable preferred, *see* Taxable preferred share
  - term preferred, *see* Term preferred share
  - value, whether deductible to issuer, 143.3(3)
  - where deemed capital property, 54.2
- Share for share exchange, 85.1**
- Share of the capital stock of a family farm or fishing corporation**
- defined, 70(10)
  - rollover to children/grandchildren, 70(9)–(9.31), 73(3)–(4.1)
- Share-funding arrangement (registered pension plan), Reg. 8501(6.1)**
- Share options**
- employee, 7
  - • where person ceases to be employee, 7(4)
- Share-purchase tax credit, 127.2, 192–193 [expired]**
- Share repurchase transaction, anti-avoidance rule, 112(5.2)B(a)**

**Share transfer fees, deduction**, 20(1)(g)**Shared-custody parent**, *see also* Splitting, sharing or apportionment

- defined
- for Canada Child Benefit, 122.6
- for GST Credit, 122.5(3.01)
- division of Canada Child Benefit, 122.61(1.1)
- division of Climate Action Incentive (carbon tax credit), 122.8(4.1)
- division of GST/HST Credit, 122.5(3.01)
- division of Universal Child Care Benefit, *UCCB Act* s. 4(1)(a) [see Notes to 56(6)]
- is eligible individual for Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“eligible individual”

**Shared-use-equipment**

- defined, 127(9)

**Shareholder**

- appropriation of property to, 15(1), 69(4), (5), 84(2)
- automobile available to, 15(5), (7)
- benefit from corporation, 15(1), (7), (9)
- GST portion included, 15(1.3)
- loan forgiven, 15(1.2)
- deemed disposition of share to corporation, 84(9)
- defined, 248(1)
- exchange of shares in course of reorganization, 86(1)
- issue of stock rights to, 15(1)(c)
- loan to, by corporation, *see* Loan: shareholder, to, by corporation
- non-resident
  - interest paid to, not deductible, 18(4)–(6)
  - persons connected with, 15(2.1), 80.4(8)
- prospective
  - benefit conferred on, by corporation, 15(1)
- share for share exchange, 85.1
- specified
  - adjusted cost base of share, 53(1)(d.3)
  - defined, 248(1)
- transfer of property by, to corporation, 85(1), (1.1)

**Shareholder corporation**

- “agreed portion” in respect of, 66(15)
- defined, 66(15)
- election by joint exploration corporation to renounce expenses to, 66(10)–(10.3) [repealed]
- payment made to joint exploration corporation
  - reduction in adjusted cost base of property received as consideration, 53(2)(f)

**Shareholder loan**, *see* Loan: shareholder to, by corporation**Shareholder’s equity**

- determination of, for LSVCC investment shortfall, 204.82(2.2)(b), (c)

**Sharing**, *see* Splitting, sharing or apportionment**Sheep**

- basic herd maintained since 1971, deduction, 29
- breeding, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”

**Sheet metal worker**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Sheitel**, *see* Wig, medical expense**Shelf, continental**, *see* Continental shelf**Shell Canada case overruled**, 20.3**Shellfish**, *see* Ammonite gemstone**Shelter**, *see* Tax shelter**Sherman case overruled**, 127.531(b)**Sherway Centre case overruled**, 20(1)(e)(iv.1)**Ship**, *see also* Vessel

- non-resident’s income from, exempt, 81(1)(c)
- operators, taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 410

- treaty provisions, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VIII:1–3, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XV:3, XXIII(3)

- used in international traffic, *see* International traffic

**Shipping**, *see* International shipping**Shoes/boots**

- orthopaedic etc., medical expense, Reg. 5700(e)

**Shopping**, *see* Treaty shopping**Short-form amalgamation**, 87(1.1), (2.11)**Short sale**

- dividend paid on borrowed securities not deductible, 260

**Short taxation year**

- causes
  - becoming or ceasing to be CCPC, 249(3.1)
  - becoming or ceasing to be exempt, 149(10)
  - becoming or ceasing to be financial institution, 142.6(1)
  - change in control of corporation, 249(4)
  - charity given notice of revocation, 188(1)
  - reduction in (foreign affiliate) surplus entitlement percentage, 91(1.1)–(1.5)
- inclusion of FAPI, 91(1), (1.1)
- prorating of bank and life insurer surtax \$100m deduction, 123.6(2)B(a)(ii)C
- prorating of base level deduction, 18(2.5)(b)
- prorating of capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(3)
- prorating of deduction for injection substances, 20(1)(mm)(iii)
- prorating of farmer’s animal valuation rules, 28(1.3)
- prorating of financial institutions capital tax, 190.1(2)
- prorating of ITC expenditure limit, 127(10.6)(b), (c)
- prorating of Part VI.1 tax dividend allowance, 191.1(6)(a)
- prorating of Part VI.2 tax on banks and life insurers for 2022, 191.5(4)
- prorating of refundable investment tax credit, 127.1(4)
- prorating of resource deductions, 66(13.1)
- prorating of small business deduction, 125(5)(b)
- prorating of tax on investment income of life insurer, 211.1(4)
  - instalments, 211.3(2)A(b)

**Short-term preferred share**

- defined, 248(1)

**Shower**

- mechanical aid for getting into and out of, medical expense, Reg. 5700(g)

**Shutdown of business**, *see* Ceasing to carry on business; Winding-up**Sickness and accident insurance**

- benefits taxable, 6(1)(f); ITAR 19
- employee contributions to employee life and health trust deemed to be premiums if identified as such, 144.1(10)
- employer’s contribution a taxable benefit, 6(1)(e.1)

**Sidewalks, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)

- for mines, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(1)

**Siemens-OSRAM spinoff**, Reg. 5600(h)**Sift trust**, *see* SIFT trust [at beginning of “S” listings]**Sight impairment**

- devices to assist person with, business expense, 20(1)(rr)

**Sightseeing tours relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(vi), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**Sign language**

- interpretation service
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(A)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.4)
- training, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.3)

**Signalling device**

- visual or vibratory, for person with hearing impairment, Reg. 5700(q.1)

**Significant interest**

- corporation, in a partnership
  - defined, 34.2(1)

## Index

- Significant interest (*cont'd*)
- debt settlement rules
  - defined, 80.01(2)(b)
  - financial institutions
  - defined, 142.2(2), (3)
  - financial institution holding, excluded from mark-to-market rules, 142.2(1)“mark-to-market property”(d)
  - pooled registered pension plan rules
  - defined, 147.5(30)
  - RCA
  - defined, 207.01(4), 207.5(1)
  - registered plan advantage rules
  - defined, 207.01(4)
- Significant part of exempt capital gain attributable to unpaid dividends**, 110.6(8)
- Significant reduction in capital gain resulting from dividend**, 55(2)
- Signing bonus**, 6(3), 115(2)(c.1), 115(2)(e)(v)
- athlete or artist, Canada-U.S. Treaty Art. XVI:4
- Signs, outdoor advertising**, *see* Outdoor advertising structures
- Sildenafil case confirmed**, 15(2.4)(e)
- Silica, included in definition of “mineral”**, 248(1)
- Silicon Graphics Ltd. case overruled**, 95(1)“controlled foreign affiliate”(b), 125(7)“Canadian-controlled private corporation”(b)
- Silver**, *see* Precious metals
- Simser case offset by deduction**, 64
- Simultaneous**
- dividends, designation of order, 89(3), 133(7.2)
  - settlement of debt obligations, designation of order, 80(2)(i)
- Singapore**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
- Singer**
- deduction from employment income, 8(1)(q)
- Single amount**
- defined
  - for pooled registered pension plans, 147.5(1)
  - for registered pension plans, 147.1(1)
- Single mine property**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(y.2)
  - separate prescribed class, Reg. 1101(4g)
- Single purpose corporation**
- whether use of corporate property taxable to shareholder, 15(1)
- Single status, credit for**, 118(1)(B)(c)
- Single-tier alignment**
- defined (for corporate inclusion of partnership income), 34.2(1)
  - election by partnership, 249.1(8)
- Singular includes plural**, *Interpretation Act* s. 33(2)
- Sister**
- deemed not related on butterfly transaction, 55(5)(e)
  - dependent, 118(6)(b)
  - includes sister-in-law or in common-law, 252(2)(c)
  - sharing of RESP assets, 204.9(5)(c)(ii)
- Site, investigation of**, 20(1)(dd)
- Siwik case overruled**, 80.4(1.1)
- Six employees test**
- FAPI active business, 95(1)“investment business”(c)(i), (ii)
  - personal services business, 125(7)“personal services business”(c)
  - specified investment business, 125(7)“specified investment business”(a), (b)
- Ski operators relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(II), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Skytrain trusts**
- anti-avoidance rule, 106, 108(1)“income interest”
- Sleights**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(d)
- Small amounts owing (up to \$2) not payable**, 161.4
- Small business, investment in, by deferred income plans**, Reg. 4900(6), Part LI
- Small business bond**, 15.2 [no longer current]
- Small business corporation**
- attribution rules inapplicable, 74.4(2)(c)
  - business investment loss on share or debt of, 39(1)(c)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - disposition to child, 10-year reserve, 40(1.1)(c)
  - qualified, share of
  - capital gains deduction, 110.6(2.1)
  - defined, 110.6(1)
- Small business deduction**, 125
- associated corporations, 125(3)–(5)
  - “business limit”, 125(2)
  - special rules for, 125(5)
  - corporation deemed member of partnership, 125(6.1)
  - credit union, 137(3), (4)
  - definitions, 125(7)
  - large corporation, restricted, 125(5.1)(a)
  - multiple access, provisions preventing, 125(6)–(6.3)
  - partnership, *see* Partnership
  - passive income, reduces SBD, 125(5.1)(b)
  - rules for business limit, 125(5)
  - two taxation years ending in year, 125(5)
- Small business deduction rate**
- defined, 125(1.1)
- Small business investment capital gain rollover**, 44.1
- Small business investment corporation**
- defined, Reg. 5101(1)
  - exemption from tax, 149(1)(o.3)
  - qualifies as RRSP or RRIF investment, Reg. 4900(6)(a)
- Small business investment limited partnership**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2), 5102
  - eligible for RRSP or RRIF investment, Reg. 4900(6)(b)
- Small business investment tax credit**
- calculation of, 127(9)“qualified small-business property” [repealed], 127(9)“specified percentage”(i)
  - not refundable, 127.1(2)“refundable investment tax credit”(d)(i)
- Small business investment trust**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2), 5103
  - eligible for RRSP or RRIF investment, Reg. 4900(6)(c)
  - information return where interest claimed to be qualified investment, Reg. 221
- Small business property**, Reg. Part LI
- Small business security**
- defined, Reg. 4901(2), 5100(2)
- Small-CCPC**
- defined, 157(1.2)–(1.4)
  - instalment obligation, 157(1.1), (1.5)
- Small employer**
- quarterly remittance of source deductions, Reg. 108(1.12)
- Small manufacturers’ rule**, Reg. 5201
- Social assistance payment**
- deduction from taxable income, 110(1)(f)(iii)
  - foster child, for, exempt, 81(1)(h)
  - inclusion in income, 56(1)(r), (u)
  - information return, Reg. 233
  - supplementing employment income, 56(1)(r)
  - eligible for child care deduction, 63(3)“earned income”(b)
- Social benefits repayment**, 180.2
- Social club**
- dues not deductible, 18(1)(l)
  - exemption for, 149(1)(l), 149(2)



- Social club (*cont'd*)
- deemed a trust, 149(5)
- Social insurance number**, *see also* Business Number
- application for, 221(1)(d.1), Reg. 3800
  - failure to provide, penalty, 162(5)(b), 162(6)
  - information return requiring
    - reasonable effort to obtain, 237(2)(a)
  - RESP contributions, 146.1(2)(g.3)
  - registration of RRIF under, 146.3(1)“registered retirement income fund”
  - requirement to provide, 221(1)(d.1), 237(1), (1.1)
    - attendant care receipts, 64(a)A(iii), 118.2(2)(b.1)(iv), 118.2(2)(c)(iii)
    - child care receipts, 63(1)
    - farm support payment slips, for, Reg. 236
    - partnership information return, Reg. 229(1)(b)
    - penalty for failure to provide, 162(6)
    - tax shelter investor, 237.1(7)(a)
  - use or communication of prohibited, 237(2)(b)
    - offence of, fine or imprisonment, 239(2.3)
- Social Sciences and Humanities Research Council**
- payments to, as R&D expenditures, 37(1)(a)(ii)(E), 37(7)“approved”
  - research grants, taxable, 56(1)(o)
- Social security**
- benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
  - legislation
    - pension plan under, excluded from RCA, Reg. 6802(g)
    - social security taxes
      - paid to U.S., Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIV:2(a)(ii)
- Social Security Tribunal**
- costs of appeal to
    - deductible, 60(o)(ii)
  - reimbursement of, taxable, 56(1)(l)(ii)
- Société internationale de télécommunications aéronautiques**
- employment income of non-Canadians, deduction for, 110(1)(f)(iv)
- Societies**
- exemption for, 149(1)(l), 149(2)
  - deemed a trust, 149(5)
- Soft costs**
- construction, 18(3.1)–(3.7), 20(29)
- Software**, *see also* Computer software tax shelter property [repealed]
- air navigation, withholding tax exemption on lease of, 212(1)(d)(xi)(D)
  - capital cost allowance
    - application software, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(o)
    - “computer software” defined, Reg. 1104(2)
    - limitation where tax shelter, Reg. 1100(20.1)
  - system software, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f), Sch. II:Cl. 29
    - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
    - separate class, Reg. 1101(5p)
  - development by financial institution, no R&D credits, 248(1)“scientific research and experimental development”
  - non-resident withholding tax, 212(1)(d)
  - royalties paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(b)
  - sales suppression, *see* Zapper software (or hardware)
  - tax shelters
    - capital cost allowance limitation, Reg. 1100(20.1)
    - registration requirements, 237.1
    - voice recognition
      - disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(G)
      - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.42)
  - zapper, *see* Zapper software (or hardware)
- Sojourning in Canada**
- 183 days, deemed resident, 250(1)(a)
- Solar heating equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(i), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- Solar panels**, 9(1) (Notes)
- Soldiers**, *see* Canadian Forces and veterans
- Sole proprietorship**, *see* Proprietorship
- Sole-purpose R&D performer**
- ITCs allowed for administrative costs, Reg. 2902(a) [closing words, repealed]
- Solicitor-client privilege**
- defence, 232(2)
  - defined, 232(1)
    - for reportable-transaction rules, 237.3(1)
  - definitions, 232(1)
  - protection from notifiable-transaction rules, 237.4(15)
  - protection from reportable-transaction rules, 237.3(17)
  - rules governing, 232
  - waiver of, 232(14)
- Solid biofuel**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Solidarily liable**, *see* Liability for tax: joint and several
- Solution gas**
- CCA application, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(c)(i)(B)
  - defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Solway case overruled**, 244(13.1) [repealed]
- Sommerer case overruled**, 94(8.1), (8.2)
- Son-in-law, as child of the taxpayer**, 252(1)(c)
- Source**
- business or property, income or loss, 9–37
  - capital gains and losses, 38–55
  - deductions applicable to, 4(2), (3)
  - employment income, 5–8
  - income from, 4(1)
  - other sources of income, 56–59.1
  - withholding of tax at, 153(1)
    - non-residents, 215
- Source deductions**, *see* Withholding
- Source individual**
- defined, for income-splitting tax, 120.4(1)
- Source withholding**, *see* Withholding
- South Africa**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, 262
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 19
- Spacecraft, telecommunication**, *see* Telecommunication spacecraft
- Spain**, *see also* Foreign government
- stock exchange recognized, Reg. 3201(1)
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 13
- Speaking aid, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)
- Special Access Programme**
- drugs, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(s)
  - medical devices, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(t)
- Special-purpose building, defined**, Reg. 2903
- Special purpose loss corporation**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
- Special refundable tax**
- under Part IID of former Act, ITAR 67
- Special work site, employment at**, 6(6)
- Specific provisions**
- defined, Reg. 8006
- Specified active business**
- defined
    - for labour-sponsored venture capital corporations, 204.8(1)
- Specified active member**
- defined, Reg. 8306(4)(b)

**Specified adjustment factor**

- defined, FAPI rules, Reg. 5902(2)(b)

**Specified amount**

- defined
  - re disposition of foreign resource properties, 66.7(13.2)
  - re disposition of resource properties, 66.7(12.1)
  - re flow-through share renunciations, 66(20)
  - re indexing to inflation, 117.1(2)
  - re loan from foreign affiliate, 90(15)
  - re royalty reimbursements, 80.2(1)(a)
  - re seizure of property by creditor, 79(1), 79.1(1)

**Specified animal**

- valuation of, 28(1.2)

**Specified beneficiary**

- re foreign reporting requirements
  - defined, 233.2(1)
- re principal residence
  - defined, 54“principal residence”(c.1)(ii)
- re retirement compensation arrangement (RCA)
  - defined, 207.5(1)
- re thin capitalization
  - defined, 18(5)

**Specified Canadian entity**

- defined, 233.3(1)
- reporting re distribution from foreign trust, 233.6(1)
- reporting re foreign property, 233.3(3)

**Specified Canadian risk**

- defined
  - for FAPI insurance rules, 95(2)(a.3)
  - for insurer’s foreign branch, 95(2)(a.3), 138(12)

**Specified child care start-up expenditure**

- defined, 127(9)

**Specified class**

- defined
  - associated-corporation rules, 256(1.1)
  - capital gains strips, 55(1)
  - wind-up of corporation, 88(1)(c.8)
- effect on corporations being associated, 256(1), (1.6)
- redemption of, 55(1)“permitted redemption”

**Specified cooperative corporation**

- defined, Reg. 4901(2)

**Specified cooperative income (repealed)**

- defined, 125(7)
- small business deduction for, 125(7)“specified corporate income”(a)(i)

**Specified corporate income**

- defined, for small business deduction, 125(7)
- excluded from eligibility for small business deduction, 125(1)(a)(ii.1)

**Specified corporation**

- defined
  - re butterfly reorganization, 55(1)
  - re FAPI stub-period election, 91(1.4)(c)
  - re gold and silver investments by RRSPs, etc., Reg. 4900(1)(t)(iv)

**Specified cost**

- debt forgiveness rules
  - application of, 79.1(6), (7)
  - defined, 80.01(1)
- seizure of property by creditor
  - cost of seized property includes, 79.1(6)
  - defined, 79.1(1)

**Specified counterparty**

- defined, for synthetic equity arrangement rules, 112(2.32)(b)(ii)(A)(I)

**Specified date**

- defined, for rule on dispositions subject to warranty, 42(2)

**Specified debt obligation**, *see also* Lending asset; Mark-to-market property

- accrued return from, Reg. 9102(1), (3)
- amalgamation of holder, 87(2)(e.3)
- amortization date, Reg. 9200(2)
- cost amount of, 248(1)“cost amount”(d.2)
- credit-related gains and losses, 142.4(7)
- defined, 142.2(1), Reg. 9100, 9200(1)
- disposition of, 142.4, Reg. 9200–9204
  - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(ii.2)
  - no capital loss, 39(1)(b)(ii)
- payment received after disposition, 142.4(11)
- early repayment of, 142.4(10)
- foreign exchange adjustment, Reg. 9104
- income inclusion and deduction prescribed, 142.3(1)
- mark-to-market property, 142.5(3)
- partial disposition of, 142.4(9)
- payment received after disposition, 142.4(11)
- prescribed obligations, Reg. 9202
- primary currency of, defined, Reg. 9100
- rollover of, 85(1.1)(g.1)
- superficial loss rule not applicable, 142.6(7)
- transfer of insurance business by non-resident holder, 138(11.5)(k.1)
- wind-up of holder into parent, 88(1)(a.3)

**Specified debtor**

- defined, re loan from foreign affiliate, 90(15)

**Specified deposit**

- defined, 95(2.5)
- excluded from FAPI, 95(2)(a.3)

**Specified development phase (of oil sands project)**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Specified disability savings plan**

- plan becoming, 146.4(1.1)
- plan ceasing to be, 146.4(1.2), (1.3)
- withdrawals permitted, 146.4(1)“specified year”(a), 146.4(4)(n)(i)

**Specified disabled person**

- defined, for Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(1)
- loan from RRSP to acquire home for, 146.01(1)“supplemental eligible amount”

**Specified discontinuance****Specified distribution**

- for registered pension plan
  - defined, Reg. 8304.1(8)
- for TFSA
  - defined, 207.01(1)
  - does not increase unused contribution room, 207.01(1)“unused TFSA contribution room”(b)B(ii)
  - does not reduce excess TFSA amount, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”C(b), E(a)

**Specified educational program**

- defined, 118.6(1), 146.1(1)

**Specified eligibility day**

- defined, for phased retirement rules, Reg. 8503(16)

**Specified employee**

- defined, 248(1)
  - of partnership, 15(2.7)
- remuneration of
  - calculation of prescribed proxy amount for R&D investment tax credit, Reg. 2900(7), (8)
  - excluded from R&D expenditure pool, 37(8)
  - limitation on SR&ED deduction, 37(9.1)

**Specified energy property**

- defined, Reg. 1100(25), (27)–(29)
- limitation on capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(24)
- separate class, Reg. 1101(5m)

**Specified entity**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1), 18.4(17)

**Specified event**

- defined, re stock option deduction, 110(1.6)

**Specified expense (re flow-through shares)**

- defined, 66(12.6), (12.601)

**Specified farming or fishing income**

- allowed for small business deduction, 125(7)“specified corporate income”(a)(i)
- defined, 125(7)

**Specified fixed interest**

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

**Specified foreign exploration and development expense**

- country-by-country allocation, 66(4.1), (4.2)
- successor corporation, 66.7(2.1), (2.2)
- defined, 66(15)

**Specified foreign property**

- defined, 233.3(1)
- over \$100,000, reporting requirement, 233.3(1)“reporting entity”

**Specified future tax consequence**

- defined, 248(1)
- ignored for balance-due day of corporation, 248(1)“balance-due day”(d)(i)(C)
- ignored for instalment threshold
  - corporation, 157(2.1)(a), 161(4.1)(a)
  - farmers and fishermen, 161(4)(a)
  - individuals, 156.1(1.1), (1.2), 161(4.01)(a)
- ignored for investment tax credit of small corporation, 127(10.2)A
- ignored for penalties, 162(11)
- ignored for refundable investment tax credit, 127.1(2)“qualifying corporation”

**Specified gain**

- defined, 93(2.02), (2.12), (2.22), (2.32)

**Specified gift [repealed]**

- registered charity, of
  - defined, 149.1(1)
  - excluded from charitable expenditures and qualified gifts, 149.1(1.1)

**Specified hedging transaction**

- deemed to be dividend rental arrangement, 248(1)“dividend rental arrangement”(b.1)
  - intercorporate dividend deduction denied, 112(2.3)
  - securities dealer allowed full deduction, 260(6.2)
- defined, 248(1)

**Specified holding corporation**

- defined, Reg. 5100(1)

**Specified individual**

- for income-splitting tax
  - defined, 120.4(1), 248(1)
  - tax on, 120.4(2)
- for LSVCCs
  - defined, 204.8(1)
  - ownership and transfer of labour-sponsored venture capital corporation shares, 204.81(1)(c)(v)–(vii)
- for pension regulations
  - defined, Reg. 8515(4)

**Specified insurance benefit**

- defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)

**Specified interest amount**

- defined, for shareholder loans, 80.4(7)

**Specified interest expense**

- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)

**Specified interest income**

- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)

**Specified investment business, see also Investment business**

- defined, 125(7), 248(1)
- excluded from active business income, 125(7)“active business carried on by a corporation”
- included in base for dividend refund, 129(4)“income” or “loss”(a)
- included in property income, 129(4)“aggregate investment income”(b)

**Specified investment flow-through**

- distributions tax on income trusts and partnerships, *see* SIFT trust; SIFT partnership

**Specified investment flow-through partnership, see SIFT partnership****Specified investment flow-through trust, see SIFT trust****Specified jurisdiction**

- defined, 93.3(1)(b)

**Specified leasing property**

- acquired in the year, Reg. 1100(2)C:F(b)(iii)
- addition or alteration to, Reg. 1100(1.19)
- amount deductible in respect of, Reg. 1100(1.1)
- defined, Reg. 1100(1.11)
- separate class, Reg. 1101(5n)

**Specified licensee**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8)

**Specified loan**

- defined, Reg. 8006

**Specified maximum amount**

- defined, for RDSP, 146.4(1)

**Specified member (of partnership), see also Limited partner**

- anti-avoidance rule
  - re alternative minimum tax, 127.52(2.1)
  - re negative ACB triggering gain, 40(3.131)
- CNIL of, 110.6(1)“investment expense”, “investment income”
- deemed capital gain on negative adjusted cost base, 40(3.1)(a)
- defined, 248(1), (28)
- FAPI rules, 95(1)“investment business”
- investment tax credit of, 127(8)(b)
- minimum tax, 127.52(1)(c.1)
- R&D losses of, no deduction, 96(1)(g)
- real property of (capital gains exemption), 110.6(1)“non-qualifying real property”
- where interest in partnership loaned or transferred, 96(1.8)

**Specified minimum tax regime**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)

**Specified Minister**

- defined, for RDSPs, 146.4(1)

**Specified multi-employer plan, see also Registered pension plan**

- defined, Reg. 8510(2), (3)

**Specified mutual fund trust**

- defined, for synthetic equity arrangement rules, 248(1)

**Specified non-member**

- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (6)

**Specified non-qualified investment income (of registered plan)**

- CRA may notify that distribution required within 90 days, 207.06(4)
- benefit attributable to SNQII is advantage if not distributed after notice, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(iv)
- defined, 207.01(1)

**Specified non-resident beneficiary**

- defined, for thin capitalization rules, 18(5)

## Index

### Specified non-resident shareholder

- defined, 18(5)
- loans by, thin capitalization rules, 18(4)–(6)

### Specified obligation (re debt forgiveness rules)

- defined, 80.01(6)
- parking of, deemed settled, 80.01(7), (8)

### Specified oil sands property

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

### Specified oil sands mine development expense

- defined, 66.1(6)
- excluded from EOSMDE, 66.1(6)“eligible oil sands mine development expense”A
- included in CEE, 66.1(6)“Canadian exploration expense”(g.2)(i)

### Specified oil sands mine development project, *see also*

- Specified oil sands mine development expense
- completion of defined, 66.1(6)“completion”
- defined, 66.1(6)

### Specified owner

- defined, for artificial foreign tax credit generator rules, 91(4.2), Reg. 5907(1.04)

### Specified participating interest

- defined, 248(1)

### Specified participating percentage

- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)

### Specified partnership business limit

- assignment of, 125(8)
- defined, for small business deduction, 125(7)

### Specified partnership income

- defined, 125(6), (6.2), 125(7)“specified partnership income”
- small business deduction for, 125(1)(a)(ii)

### Specified partnership loss

- defined, 125(7)
- reduces small business deduction, 125(1)(a)(iv)

### Specified party

- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)

### Specified pension plan

- defined, 248(1), Reg. 7800
- treated as RRSP for certain purposes, 146(21)–(21.3)

### Specified percentage

- COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy
  - defined, 125.7(1)
- Canadian oil and gas exploration expense, re, Reg. 1206(1)
- carbon capture, utilization and storage
  - defined, 127.44(1)
- corporation, in respect of partnership
  - defined, 34.2(1)
- credit for northern residents
  - application in calculation of credit, 110.7(1)(a), (b)(ii)
  - defined, 110.7(2)
- impaired debts reserve
  - defined, 20(2.4)
- investment tax credit, 127(9)
  - application in calculation of credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a), (a.3), (e.1)
  - defined, 127(9)“specified percentage”
- long-haul truck driver meals
  - allowed for consumption by driver, 67.1(1.1)
  - defined, 67.1(5)
- manufacturing and processing credit — resource income
  - application in calculation of credit, Reg. 5203(3)(d)
  - defined, Reg. 5202
- trust distribution
  - defined, 107(2)(b.1)

### Specified period

- defined, for insurance demutualization, holding corporation, 141(4)

### Specified person

- defined
  - for attribution rules, 74.5(8)
  - for dividend deductibility on guaranteed share, 112(2.22)(b)
  - for First-Time Home Buyer’s Credit, 118.05(1)
  - for flow-through shares, Reg. 6202.1(5)
  - for prescribed security for non-resident withholding tax, Reg. 6208(3)
  - for prescribed share for capital gains exemption, Reg. 6205(5)
  - for prescribed shares under stock option rules, Reg. 6204(3)
  - for source withholdings, 227(5.1)
  - for stock option limit rules, 110(0.1)
  - for wind-up of corporation, 88(1)(c.2)

### Specified person or partnership

- defined, 95(1)

### Specified personal corporation, defined, ITAR 57(11)

### Specified place

- defined, for long-haul trucker rules, 67.1(5)

### Specified plan

- defined, 146.1(1)

### Specified portion

- defined, for retroactive spreading of lump-sum payments, 110.2(1)

### Specified predecessor corporation

- defined, 95(1)

### Specified predecessor, defined, 59(3.4)

### Specified property

- adjustment to adjusted cost base, 53(2)(g.1), 53(4)–(6)
- child care space investment tax credit
  - defined, 127(9)
  - excluded, 127(9)“eligible child care space expenditure”(b)(i)
- debt forgiveness rules
  - defined, 54
  - gain on disposition of, 80.03
  - option in respect of, when exercised, 49(3.01)
- FAPI of banks
  - defined, 95(2.32)
  - excluded from FAPI rule, 95(2.31)
- resource allowance
  - defined, Reg. 1206(1)
- wind-up of corporation
  - defined, 88(1)(c.4)
  - whether subject to bump in cost based on wind-up, 88(1)(c.3)(i), (v)

### Specified proportion

- for thin capitalization rules, defined, 18(5)
- of partner, defined, 248(1)

### Specified provision

- defined, for attribute trading restrictions on change in control, 256.1(1)
- defined, for FAPI partnership rule where shares owned by partnership, 93.1(1.1)

### Specified publicly offered debt obligation

- defined, 212(23)

### Specified purchaser

- defined, for FAPI rules, 95(1)

### Specified purpose

- defined
  - for Australian trust rules, 93.3(4)
  - for Canadian exploration expenses, 66.1(6)

### Specified RDSP payment

- defined, for rollover to RDSP on death, 60.02(1)

### Specified reserve adjustment

- defined, 20(30)
- impaired debt reserve calculation, 20(1)(l)(ii)(D)(II)N



**Specified retirement arrangement**

- defined, Reg. 8308.3(1)
- PSPA of, Reg. 8308.3(4)
- information return, Reg. 8402(3)
- pension credit under, Reg. 8308.3(2), (3)

**Specified right**

- defined
  - for back-to-back shareholder loan rules, 15(2.192)
  - for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8)
  - for thin capitalization rules, 18(5)
  - for trust loss trading rules, 251.2(1)
  - for 1972 transitional rules for goodwill, ITAR 21(3)

**Specified royalty**

- defined, Reg. 1206(1)

**Specified royalty arrangement**

- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8), (3.94)

**Specified sampling**

- defined, 127(9)
- eligible for flow-through mining credits, 127(9)“flow-through critical mineral mining expenditure”(b)(ii), 127(9)“flow-through mining expenditure”(b)(ii)

**Specified section 93 election**

- defined, 92(1.3)
- effect of, 92(1.2), (1.4)

**Specified securities lending arrangement**

- defined, 260(1)

**Specified share**

- defined
  - for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)
  - for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.8)

**Specified shareholder**

- defined, 18(5), 18(5.1), 55(3.2)(a), 88(1)(c.2)(iii), 248(1)
- extension of definition to trusts and partnerships, *see* Specified unitholder
- interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land, 18(3)“interest on debt relating to the acquisition of land”(b)
- non-resident, loans by, thin capitalization rules, 18(4)
- soft costs relating to construction, 18(3.1)(b), 18(3.2)(b)

**Specified small business corporation**

- defined, for RRSP etc. qualified investments, Reg. 4901(2)

**Specified subsidiary corporation**

- acquisition of share by, 88(1)(c.4)(i)
- defined, 88(1)(c.5)

**Specified synthetic equity arrangement, *see also* Synthetic equity arrangement**

- defined, 248(1)

**Specified taxation year**

- defined, 95(2)(j.1), 95(2)(k), Reg. 5907(2.9)

**Specified taxpayer**

- defined, for look-through rule for certain trusts, 259(5)

**Specified temporary access road**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Specified tenant**

- defined, 125.7(1)“public health restriction”(e)

**Specified time**

- defined
  - for new employers remitting quarterly, Reg. 108(1.41)
  - for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)

**Specified transaction or event**

- defined, 211(1)

**Specified trust**

- defined
  - for Australian and Indian trusts, 93.3(1)
  - for prescribed annuity contracts, Reg. 304(1)(c)(iii)(A)

**Specified unitholder**

- defined, 248(1)

**Specified value**

- defined, for stock option deferral rules, 7(11)

**Specified waste material**

- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Specified wholly-owned corporation**

- defined, 55(1)

**Specified year**

- defined
  - for employee life and health trust carryforward, 111(7.5)
  - for registered disability savings plan, 146.4(1)
  - for registered pension plan maximum lifetime retirement benefits, Reg. 8504(1)(a)

**Speech impairment**

- Bliss symbol board for, disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(N)
- certification of
  - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(ii)
- sign language interpretation services for, *see* Sign language: interpretation service

**Speech-language pathologist**

- certification of speech impairment
  - for disability credit, 118.3(1)(a.2)(ii)
- defined, 118.4(2)

**Speech recognition software, *see* Voice recognition software****Speech synthesizer for mute person**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(E)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(p)

**Speech therapy**

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.3), (1.9)

**Spent pulping liquor**

- cogeneration system using, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(c)(i)(A)
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)

**Sperm**

- cost of, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(v)

**Spinal brace, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)****Spinoff, *see* Foreign spin-off****Spire Freezers case overruled, 96(8)****Split income, 120.4**

- attribution rules do not apply, 56(5), 74.4(2)(g), 74.5(13)
- deduction from regular income, 20(1)(ww)
- defined, 120.4(1), 248(1)
- tax on children, 120.4(2)
  - minimum tax carryover not allowed, 120.2(1), 120.2(1)(b)(i)
  - parent jointly liable with child, 160(1.2)

**Split-pension amount**

- deduction to pensioner, 60(c)
- defined, 60.03(1)
- included in pension transferee's income, 56(1)(a.2)
- joint liability for tax, 160(1.3)

**Split-receipting**

- charitable gifts or political contributions, 248(30)–(33)

**Splitting, sharing or apportionment**

- adoption expense credit, 118.01(3)
- charitable donation super credit for first-time donors, 118.1(3.2)
- charitable donations, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”(c)(i)(A)
- child tax credit, where custody divided, 118(5.1)
- digital news subscription credit, 118.02(3)
- disability credit, 118.3(3)
- equivalent-to-spouse credit, where custody divided, 118(5.1)
- first-time home buyer's credit, 118.05(4)
- home accessibility tax credit, 118.041(5)
- income, *see* Income splitting
- medical expenses, 118.2(1)B

## Index

- Splitting, sharing or apportionment (*cont'd*)
  - pension income, 60.03
- Sport centres or sport clubs relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(I), (V), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Sports event**, *see also* Amateur athlete trust; Athlete
  - ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(iv)
  - ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(d)
- Sports participation credit**, *see* Children’s Fitness Credit (pre-2017)
- Sports program**
  - youth boarding allowance non-taxable, 6(1)(b)(v.1)
- Spousal bridging benefits**
  - for registered pension plan, Reg. 8503(2)(1.1)
- Spousal equivalent credit**, 118(1)B(b)
- Spousal or common-law partner plan**
  - defined, 146(1)
- Spousal support**, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
- Spousal trust**, *see also* Trust (or estate): spouse
  - pre-1972
  - deemed disposition by, 104(4)(a.1)
  - defined, 108(1)
- Spouse**, *see also* Common-law partner
  - alimony, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
  - common-law deemed spouse, *see* Common-law partner
  - death
    - claim under provincial family law deemed to be transfer on death, 248(23.1)
    - rollover of property, 70(6)
  - deemed benefits under plans, 146(8.91)
  - defined, 252(3), (4)
    - re prescribed annuity contracts, Reg. 304(5)
  - dividends received by, election re, 82(3)
  - divorce, *see* Divorce and separation
  - former
    - defined, 252(3)
    - transfer of property to, 73(1)
  - income from property transferred to
    - joint liability for tax, 160(1)–(3)
  - income splitting through RRSP transfers, 146(8.3), 146.3(5.1)–(5.5)
  - joint and several liability for tax, 160
  - living apart
    - commutation of RRSP, 146(8.3)
    - property transferred
      - liability for tax on income or gain from, 160(4)
    - transfer to, 74.5(3)
  - loans to, 74.1(1)
    - for value, 74.5
    - gain or loss, 74.2
    - repayment of, 74.1(3)
  - maintenance, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
  - marriage breakdown, *see* Divorce and separation
  - notch provision, 117(7), 118.2(1)D
  - pension payments to widow(er) of contributor, 57(5)
  - principal residence transferred to, 40(4)
  - private health services plan premiums, medical expenses, 118.2(2)(q)
  - property acquired from deceased taxpayer, 70(6)
  - property in trust for, deemed disposition by trust, 104(4)(a)
    - deemed proceeds and cost, 104(5)
  - property transferred between
    - valuation rules, 73
  - where transferee non-resident, Part XIII tax not exigible, 212(12)
- registered retirement savings plan for
  - amount of premiums deductible, 146(5.1)
  - meaning, 146(1)“spousal or common-law partner plan”
  - premiums not subject to income attribution rules, 74.5(12)
  - transfers to
    - income splitting via, 146(8.3), 146.3(5.1)–(5.5)
    - marriage breakdown, on, 146(16), 146.3(5.1), 147.3(5)
  - reserves allowed to, for year of taxpayer’s death, 72(2)
  - rollover of property
    - death, on, 70(6)
    - generally, 70(6)
    - *inter vivos*, 73(1)
    - reserves for year of death, 72(2)
  - separation, *see* Divorce and separation
  - support of
    - when living together, 118(1)B(a)
    - when separated or divorced, *see* Support payments (spousal or child)
  - surviving
    - as RRIF annuitant, 146.3(1)“annuitant”(b)
    - death benefit paid to, 248(1)“death benefit”
    - transfer of business to, 24(2)
    - transfer of property to, 74.1(1)
      - for fair market value, 74.5
      - gain or loss, 74.2, 74.5
      - RRSP on marriage breakdown, 146(16)(b)
      - repayment of, 74.1(3)
      - special rules, 160(4)
      - valuation rules, 73
  - trust for, *see* Trust (or estate): spouse
  - unused credits transferred to, 118.8
- Sprinkler system installer**
  - apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- St. Lawrence oil exploration**, *see* Gulf of St. Lawrence oil exploration
- St. Lawrence Seaway Authority, subject to tax**, 27(2), Reg. 7100
- Stabilization account**, *see* Net income stabilization account
- Stable equipment**
  - capital cost allowance for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(c)
- Stairs, power-operated climbing chair for, medical expense**, Reg. 5700(f)
- Stakeholder**
  - defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
- Standard & Poor 500 Depositary Receipts**
  - qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)
- Standard amount**
  - defined, for northern residents’ deduction, 110.7(6)
- Standby charge**
  - automobile, 6(1)(e)
  - car salesperson/lessor, reasonable amount, 6(2.1)
  - operating costs, optional one-half, 6(1)(k)A(iv)
  - partner or employee of partner, 12(1)(y)
  - reasonable amount, 6(2)
  - shareholder, 15(5)
  - available money, for
    - non-resident tax, 214(15)
- Standing therapy**
  - device for, medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(z.3)
- Stapled security (re SIFT)**
  - anti-avoidance rule, 12.6
  - defined, 18.3(1)
  - limitation on deduction, 18.3(3)
  - temporary unstapling, 12.6
- Start-up period**
  - defined, for LSVCCs, 204.8(1)

**State**

- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(i)

**Stated capital**, *see* Paid-up capital

**Stated percentage**

- defined, 59(3.4)
- • for resource allowance, Reg. 1206(1)
- variation of, 59(3.5)

**Statistics**, *see* Communication of information: statistical purposes

**Status Indian**, *see* Indian

**Statute-barred debt, deemed settled**, 80.01(9)

- subsequent payment of debt, 80.01(10)

**Statute-barred reassessments**, 152(3.1), (4)

**Statutory exemptions**, 81(1)(a)

**Stay of appeal during action to prosecute**, 239(4)

**Steam**

- deemed to be goods for M&P credit, 125.1(5)
- processing of, investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c.1)
- production of, manufacturing and processing credit, 125.1(2)

**Steamfitter/pipefitter**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Stepchild, dependent**, 118(6)(a)

**Stock, capital**, *see* Capital stock; Share

**Stock dividend**, *see* Dividend: stock

**Stock exchange**

- designated, *see* Designated stock exchange
- prescribed, grandfathered from before Dec. 14/07, Reg. 3200, 3201
- recognized, *see* Recognized stock exchange

**Stock index participation trust**

- qualified for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1)(n.1)

**Stock option**

- benefit from, 7(1)
- • addition to adjusted cost base of share, 53(1)(j)
- • Canadian-controlled private corporation (CCPC), 7(1.1)
- • election where shares have dropped in value since exercise, 180.01 [repealed]
- • emigration from Canada, no income inclusion, 7(1.6)
- • offsetting 1/2 deduction, 110(1)(d), (d.1)
- • withholding of tax at source, 153(1.01)
- cancellation of rights, deemed disposition, 7(1.7)
- cash-out, 7(1)(b.1), (d.1)
- death of employee, 7(1)(e), 164(6.1)
- deduction to employer, 110(1)(e)
- deferral, 7(8)–(16)
- • information return, Reg. 200(5)
- • donation of shares to charity, 110(1)(d.01)
- • election by employer to forgo deduction for cash payment, 110(1.1), (1.2)
- • no deduction to employer, 18(1)(m)
- • emigration of employee, 7(1.6), 128.1(4)(d.1)
- • employees, to, 7, 110(1)(d), (d.1)
- • excluded from deemed disposition
- • • on becoming non-resident, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(c)
- • • on becoming resident, 128.1(1)(b)(v)
- • look-through rules, 7(2)
- • non-qualified security, 110(1.31), (1.4), (1.41)
- • excluded from deduction to employee, 110(1)(d)
- • notification to employee, 110(1.9)
- • prescribed shares, Reg. 6204
- • reduction in exercise price, 110(1.7), (1.8)
- • repricing of, 110(1.7), (1.8)
- • return of employee shares by trustee, 8(12)
- • rights ceasing to be exercisable, deemed disposition, 7(1.7)
- • stock split or consolidation, effect of, 110(1.5)

- • United States interaction, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Fifth Protocol (2007), Annex B, para. 6

- • whether counted as SR&ED expenditure, 143.3(2)

- • whether deductible to issuer, 143.3(2)

**Stock purchase loan**

- employee, to, 15(2.4)(c)

**Stock rights**

- issued to shareholder, 15(1)(c)

**Stock savings plan, prescribed**

- shares of
- • capital loss from disposition of, 40(2)(i)
- • prescribed assistance, deduction from cost base, 53(2)(k)(i)(C)

**Stock split**

- effect on stock option, rules, 110(1.5)

**Stone quarry**

- defined, Reg. 1104(8)

**Stop International Tax Evasion Program**, *see* Informant payments

**Stop-loss rules**

- amalgamation, 87(2)(a), 87(2.1)
- change in control of corporation, 111(4)–(5.2)
- disposition by corporation of interest in trust, 107(1)(c)
- disposition by partner of interest in trust, 107(1)(d)
- disposition by partner of share on which dividends paid, 112(3.1)
- disposition of commercial obligation in exchange for another, 40(2)(e.2)
- disposition of debt owing by related person, 40(2)(e.1)
- disposition of partnership interest, 100(4)
- disposition of property
- • at less than FMV, 69(11)
- • to affiliated person, 40(3.3), (3.4)
- • to controller, 40(3.3), (3.4)
- disposition of share
- • held as inventory, 112(4)–(4.3)
- • in prescribed venture capital corporation or LSVCC, 40(2)(i)
- • of controlled corporation, 40(2)(h)
- • of corporation to itself, 40(3.6)
- • of foreign affiliate, 93(2)–(4)
- • on which dividend paid, 112(3)
- • received on reorganization, 112(7)
- dividend received by non-resident individual, 40(3.7)
- • credit where tax paid, 119
- • exchanged shares, 112(7)
- • foreign bank, on wind-up of affiliate, 142.7(13)
- • losses following change of control of corporation, 111(4)–(5.2)
- • mark-to-market property, 112(5.5), (5.6)
- • non-resident individual, 40(3.7)
- • post-emigration losses, 128.1(8)(f)
- • pregnant losses, *see* Pregnant loss
- • property transferred to trust, 107.4(3)(b)(ii)
- • reverse takeover, 256(7)(c)–(c.2)
- • shares held by financial institution, 112(5.2)
- • wind-up of corporation, 88(1.1)

**Stopping business**, *see* Ceasing to carry on business; Winding-up

**Storage area, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(g)

- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

**Storage cost, underground**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f.1), Sch. II:Cl. 41

**Straddle transactions**, 18(17)–(23)

- conditions for rules to apply, 18(18)
- deduction denied until offsetting position closed out, 18(19)
- different year-ends of taxpayer and connected person, effect of, 18(23)

**Streamed income**

- determination of, 66.7(2.3)(b)(ii)

**Stretch credit**

- for first-time charitable donor, 118.1(3.1), (3.2)

**Strike pay**

- not taxed (no legislative reference), *Fries* case [1990] 2 C.T.C. 439 (SCC)

**Stripped bond**

- cost of coupon excluded from income when sold, 12(9.1)
- interest taxable to holder, 12(1)(c)
- annual accrual, 12(4), (9)
- non-resident withholding tax on, 212(1)(b)(i)(B)

**Stripping**, *see* Capital gains stripping; Interest coupon stripping; Surplus stripping

**Structured arrangement**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(1)

**Structured settlement**

- insurer's reserve for, Reg. 1400(3)E
- taxation of, 56(1)(d) (Notes), IT-365R2 para. 5

**Structures G.B. Ltée case overruled**, 67.1(2)(e.1)

**Stub-period end time**

- defined, for FAPI, 91(1.2)(a), Reg. 5907(8.1)

**Stub period FAPI**, 91(1.1)–(1.5)

- “stub period” defined, Reg. 5907(8.1)

**Student**

- commuting to U.S.
- tuition fees, credit, 118.5(1)(c)
- deemed resident, credit for tuition fees, 118.5(2)
- disabled
- eligible for RESP withdrawals, 146.1(2)(g.1)(i)(B)
- waiver of RESP age requirements, 146.1(2.2)
- loan, *see* Student loan
- moving expenses, 62(2)
- part-year resident, credit for tuition fees, 118.91
- taxpayer supporting, 118.9
- tuition fees
- ancillary fees, 118.5(3)
- in Canada, credit, 118.5(1)(a)
- outside Canada, credit, 118.5(1)(b)
- U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XX
- unused credits, transfers of, 118.8, 118.9

**Student loan**

- forgiven, to doctor or nurse practising in remote region, no tax, Reg. 7300(c)
- interest paid on, tax credit, 118.62

**Stursberg case confirmed**, 40(3.13)

**Subcontractors**

- construction, information return, Reg. 238

**Subdivision of property**, *see* Partition of property

**Subject corporation**

- for associated corporations simultaneous-control rule, defined, 256(6.1)(b)
- for computation of contributed surplus, defined, 84(11)
- for foreign affiliate dumping rules
- defined, 212.3(1)
- investment in, defined, 212.3(10)
- for non-arm's length sale of shares by non-resident corporation, defined, 212.1(1)
- for non-arm's length sale of shares by resident corporation, defined, 84.1(1)
- for Part IV refundable tax on intercorporate dividends
- defined, 186(3)
- tax on dividend received from, 186(1)(b)
- for private foundation penalty on holding corporate shares, defined, 188.1(3.3)(c)

**Subject entity**

- defined, for SIFT trust and partnership distributions, 122.1(1)

**Subject subsidiary corporation**

- defined, for foreign affiliate dumping rules, 212.3(16)(a)

**Subleases**, *see* Leasing properties

**Subordinate**

- defined, for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)

**Subordinate affiliate**

- defined, for FAPI surplus rules, Reg. 5905(7.2)(c)

**Subscriber**

- defined, for RESPs, 146.1(1)

**Subscriber's gross cumulative excess**

- defined, for RESPs, 204.9(1)

**Subscriber's share of the excess amount**

- defined, for RESPs, 204.9(1)

**Subsidiary**, *see also* Parent (corporation)

- controlled corporation
- defined, 248(1)“subsidiary wholly-owned corporation”
- non-resident, *see also* Foreign affiliate
- loan to, 17(3), 247(7)
- cost of shares of, 52(7)
- defined, 88(1), Reg. 8605(4)
- for trust loss trading rules, 251.2(1)
- foreign, *see* Foreign affiliate; Controlled foreign affiliate
- 90% or more owned, winding-up of
- net capital losses, 88(1.2), (1.3)
- non-capital losses, 88(1.1)
- parent corporation continuation of, 88(1.5)
- qualified expenditure, 88(1.4)
- rules, 88(1)
- wholly-owned corporation, *see also* Control of corporation
- amalgamation, on, 87(1.2), (1.4)
- defined, 248(1)

**Subsidiary trust**

- deemed settlement on SIFT trust wind-up, 80.01(5.1)

**Subsidy**

- housing, provided by employer, 6(23)

**Substantial contribution of capital to partnership**

- meaning of, 40(3.16)

**Substantial increase in indebtedness**

- meaning of, re partnership interest, 40(3.16)

**Substantial interest**

- defined, for Part VI.1 tax, 191(2), (3)

**Substantially all**

- meaning of, 66.6 (Notes)

**Substantive CCPC**

- capital dividend account addition, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(h)
- defined, 248(1), 248(43)
- eligible portion of taxable capital gains for dividend refund, 129(4)“eligible portion”
- full rate taxable income of, 123.4(1)“full rate taxable income”(b)
- GRIP inclusion, 89(1)“general rate income pool”E(b)
- LRIP inclusion, 89(1)“low rate income pool”D(a)
- NERDTH of, 129(4)“non-eligible refundable dividend tax on hand”(a)
- refundable tax payable by, 123.3
- relevant tax factor of, 95(1)“relevant tax factor”(b)

**Substantive gift**

- selling property and donating proceeds, anti-avoidance rule, 248(39)

**Substitute payment arrangement**

- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(14)
- effect of, 18.4(15)

**Substitute payment mismatch**

- defined, 18.4(15)(a)

**Substitute's salary paid by employee**

- deduction, 8(1)(i)(ii)
- certificate of employer, 8(10)



**Substituted property**

- defined, 248(5)
- • for matchable expenditure rules, 18.1(8)(b)
- • for superficial loss definition, 54“superficial loss”(a)
- • for wind-up of corporation, 88(1)(c.3)

**Substitution (Quebec)**

- deemed to be trust, 248(3)

**Subway, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(j)****Succession duties**

- applicable to certain property, deduction for, 60(m.1)
- interest on, deductible, 60(d)

**Successor beneficiary**

- defined, for non-resident trust rules, 94(1)

**Successor corporation**

- Canadian resource property acquired from predecessor, 66.7(9)
- cumulative Canadian development expense, deduction for, 66.7(4)
- cumulative Canadian oil and gas property expense, deduction for, 66.7(5)
- defined, 59(3.4)
- mining exploration depletion, Reg. 1203(3)
- resource and processing allowances, Reg. 1202(3)
- resource expenses, rules re, 66.7
  - • application of, 66.6
  - • exclusions from, 66.7(6)
- resource property acquired from predecessor, 66.1(10)
- resource property acquired from tax-exempt person, 66.6(1), (2)
- second
  - • resource and processing allowances, Reg. 1202(3)

**Successor member**

- defined, for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(1)

**Successor pool (re debt forgiveness rules)**

- defined, 80(1)
- use of to limit reductions of resource expenditures, 80(8)(a)

**Successor position**

- defined, for straddle-transaction rules, 18(17)

**Sulphur, see also Canadian field processing**

- production of, Reg. 1206(1)“resource activity”(a)
- transporting, transmitting or processing, Reg. 1204(3)(a), 1206(1)“resource activity”(j)(i)(A)

**Sunday, see Holiday****Super-allowance benefit amount**

- addition to investment tax credit, 127(10.1)(b)
- • no direct ITC, 127(9)“investment tax credit”(a.1)
- defined, 127(9)

**Super credit**

- for first-time charitable donor, 118.1(3.1), (3.2)

**Superannuation benefits, see also Pension**

- defined, 248(1)
- estate receiving, 104(27)
- succession duties on, deduction for, 60(m.1)
- transferred to another plan, deductible, 60(j)
- unpaid, 78(4)

**Superficial loss, see also Pregnant loss**

- added to adjusted cost base of property, 53(1)(f)
- capital loss deemed nil, 40(2)(g)(i)
- capital property, 40(3.3)–(3.5), 54“superficial loss”
- defined, for capital gains purposes, 54
- financial institution, of, 18(13)–(15)
- • no application to specified debt obligations or mark-to-market property, 142.6(7)
- inventory held as adventure in nature of trade, 18(14)–(16)

**Superior court**

- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)

**Supplemental eligible amount**

- defined, for Home Buyers’ Plan, 146.01(1)

**Supplemental employee retirement plan, 248(1)“salary deferral arrangement” (Notes)****Supplemental Pension Plans Act, see Quebec: Supplemental Pension Plans Act****Supplementary depletion base**

- capital cost of bituminous sands equipment added to
  - • proceeds of later disposition, 59(3.3)(c)
- capital cost of enhanced recovery equipment added to
  - • proceeds of later disposition, 59(3.3)(d)
- defined, Reg. 1212(3)

**Supplementary unemployment benefit plans, 145**

- amounts received under, income, 56(1)(g)
- benefits
  - • withholding tax, 153(1)(e)
- defined, 145(1)
- election to file return, 217
- employer’s contribution
  - • limitation on deductibility, 18(1)(i)
  - • not includable in employee’s income, 6(1)(a)(i)
- payments to non-resident, 212(1)(k)

**Supplies**

- deemed to be inventory, 10(5)
- paid for and used by employee, 8(1)(i)(iii)
- • certificate of employer, 8(10)
- valuation of, 10(4)

**Support amount, see also Child support amount**

- defined, 56.1(4), 60.1(4)
- payments before agreement or court order, 56.1(3), 60.1(3)
- whether deductible, 60(b), 60.1
- whether taxable, 56(1)(b), 56.1

**Support payments (farm)**

- information slips required, Reg. 234–236

**Support payments (spousal or child)**

- “allowance” defined, 56(12)
- child support, agreement or order after April 1997
  - • non-deductible, 60(b), 56.1(4)“commencement day”
  - • non-taxable, 56(1)(b), 56.1(4)“commencement day”
- deductible when paid, 60(b), (c)
- enforcement of, *see Family Orders and Agreements Enforcement Assistance Act*
- income when received, 56(1)(b), (c)
- medical/educational payments, 56.1(2), 60.1(2)
- mortgage payments, 56.1(2), 60.1(2)
- no dependant credit for spouse or child when paid, 118(5)
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(f), 217
- paid to third parties for benefit of spouse or children, 56.1, 60.1
- paid to U.S. resident, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:6
- reimbursement of, taxable, 56(1)(c.2)
- repayment of, deductible, 60(c.2)
- retroactive deductibility/taxability, 56.1(3), 60.1(3)
- taxable, 56(1)(b), (c)

**Supporting person**

- for child care expenses, defined, 63(3)
- liability for excess child tax credit refunded, 160.1(2)
- unused education credits transferred to, 118.9

**Suppression election**

- for foreign affiliate liquidation and dissolution, 88(3.3)–(3.4)

**Supreme Theatres case overruled, 125(7)“active business carried on by a corporation”****Surcharge, see Surtax****Surface construction**

- capital cost, 13(7.5)(b), Reg. 1102(14.3)

**Surplus**

- budget, *see* Budget surplus
- contributed
  - • computation of, on transfer of insurance business, 138(11.9)

## Index

### Surplus (*cont'd*)

- converted into paid-up capital, no dividend deemed, 84(1)(c.1)–(c.3)
- defined (re pension plan), Reg. 8500(1), (1.1)
- distribution of, by foreign affiliate, Reg. 5901
- exempt, *see* Exempt surplus (of foreign affiliate)
- funds derived, *see* Surplus funds derived from operations
- hybrid, *see* Hybrid surplus (of foreign affiliate)
- pre-acquisition, *see* Pre-acquisition surplus (of foreign affiliate)
- stripping, *see* Surplus stripping
- taxable, *see* Taxable surplus (of foreign affiliate)

### Surplus entitlement percentage

- defined, 95(1), Reg. 5905(13)
- reduction in, deemed year-end and FAPI, 91(1.1)–(1.5)

### Surplus funds derived from operations

- defined, 138(12)

### Surplus stripping

- conversion of dividend to exempt capital gain, 110.6(8)
- non-resident former resident who will return to Canada, 128.1(6)(b), 128.1(7)(e)
- publicly-traded corporation, by, 183.1
- sale of shares by individual, 84.1
- sale of shares by non-resident, 212.1, 212.2

### Surrender

- of property to creditor, *see also* Seizure: property
- defined, 79(2)
- does not constitute payment, 79(6)
- proceeds of disposition to debtor, 79(3)
- subsequent payment by debtor, 79(4)
- of share, partnership interest or trust interest
- deemed capital gain, 80.03(2)
- defined, 80.03(3)

### Surrogacy expenses

- medical expense credit, 118.2(2.21)

### Surrogate parent entity

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

### Surrogatum principle, 9(1) Notes (“Damages”)

### Surtax, *see also* Additional tax

- banks and life insurers, 123.6
- corporation, 123.2 [repealed]
- credit against Part I.3 tax, 181.1(4)–(7)
- credit against Part VI tax, 190.1(3)–(6)
- health promotion, 182, 183
- individual, 180.1 [repealed]
- tobacco manufacturers, 182, 183

### Survey, quadrennial, reserve for, 12(1)(h), 20(1)(o), Reg. 3600

### Surveying costs

- cost base of property, addition to, 53(1)(n)

### Surveyor

- defined, for surveys under *Canada Shipping Act*, Reg. 3600(2)

### Survivance case overruled, 256(9)

### Surviving spouse

- as RRIF annuitant, 146.3(1)“annuitant”(b)
- death benefit paid to, 248(1)“death benefit”
- tobacco manufacturers, 182, 183

### Survivor

- defined
- for FHSA, 146.6(1)
- for TFSA, 146.2(1)
- payment, *see* Survivor payment
- qualifying (PRPP), *see* Qualifying survivor
- subject to FHSA overcontributions tax, 207.022

### Survivor payment

- defined, 207.01(1)“exempt contribution”(b)

### Suspended losses, *see* Suspension of losses

### Suspension of charity receipting privilege, 188.2

- objection to suspension, 165(1), 189(8)
- Tax Court application for postponement of suspension, 188.2(4)

### Suspension of losses

- capital losses, 40(3.3)–(3.5)
- depreciable property, 13(21.2)
- inventory held as adventure in nature of trade, 18(14)–(16)
- share or debt owned by financial institution, 18(13), (15)
- terminal losses, 13(21.2)

### Svenska Cellulosa/Essity spinoff, Reg. 5600(k)

### Swap agreement

- deemed to be eligible derivative subject to mark-to-market election, 10.1(4)
- excluded from inventory writedown, 10(15), 18(1)(x)
- straddle transaction restrictions, 18(17)“position”(a)(vi), 18(9)

### Swap transaction (for RRSP, RRIF, TFSA, RESP or RDSP)

- benefit attributable to, constitutes advantage, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(iii)
- defined, 207.01(1)

### Sweden, *see also* Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, Reg. 3201(w)

### Swine

- basic herd maintained since 1971, deduction, 29

### Switch fund, *see* Mutual fund corporation: switch fund

### Switzerland, *see also* Foreign government

- stock exchange recognized, Reg. 3201(m)
- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 6

### Sylvite

- extraction of, 248(1)“mineral resource”(d)(ii)

### Synagogue, *see also* Charity

- rabbi employed by, *see* Clergy

### Syndicate

- interest in
- expenses of selling, 20(1)(e)

### Synthetic disposition arrangement

- deemed disposition and reacquisition of property, 80.6
- defined, 248(1)
- effect on dividend stop-loss rules, 112(8), (9)
- effect on foreign tax credit, 126(4.5), (4.6)

### Synthetic disposition period

- defined, 248(1)

### Synthetic equity arrangement

- constitutes dividend rental arrangement, 248(1)“dividend rental arrangement”(c)
- defined, 248(1)
- no deduction for intercorporate dividend, 112(2.3)

### Synthetic equity arrangement chain

- defined, 248(1)
- effect of, 112(2.32)(d)

### Synthetic equity arrangement party

- defined, 112(2.32)(a)

### Synthetic long position

- defined, 248(1)“synthetic equity arrangement”(b)(i)(A)

### Synthetic short position

- defined, 248(1)“synthetic equity arrangement”(b)(i)

### Synthetic speech system etc.

- enabling blind person to use computer
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)(ii)(C)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(o)

### Syria, *see also* Foreign government

- Canadian Forces personnel and police serving in, no tax on income, 110(1)(f), Reg. 7500(e) [repealed]

### Systemic failure

- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)

**Systems software**, *see also* Software

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

## T

**T1 returns**, 150(1)(b), (d)

**T2 returns**, 150(1)(a)

**T3 returns**, 150(1)(c)

**T4 information return**

- filing deadline (Feb. 28), Reg. 205(1)
- requirement for, Reg. 200(1)

**T4 slips**, Reg. 200(1), (3)

- sending to employees by email, Reg. 209(3), (5)

**T4A slips**, Reg. 200(2), 201

**T5 slips**, Reg. 201

**T661 SR&ED claim**, 37(11)

**T778 child care expenses claim**, 63(1)

**T1044: NPO information return**, 149(12)

**T1134 foreign affiliate reporting**, 233.4(4)

**T1135 foreign property reporting**, 233.3(3)

**T2200 declaration of conditions of employment**, 8(10)

**T3010 charity information return**, 149.1(14)

**T5013 partnership information return**, Reg. 229(1)

**T5018 contract reporting**, Reg. 238

**TCC**, *see* Tax Court of Canada; Taxable Canadian corporation

**TCP**, *see* Taxable Canadian property

**TCP gains balance**

- defined
- for mutual fund corporation, 131(6)
- for mutual fund trust, 132(4)

**TCP gains distribution**

- mutual fund corporation
- deemed to be dividend to non-resident shareholder, 131(5.1), (5.2)
- defined, 131(6)
- mutual fund trust
- deemed to be dividend to non-resident shareholder, 132(5.1), (5.2)
- defined, 132(4)

**TDD device**, *see* Teletypewriter

**TFSA**, *see* Tax-Free Savings Account

**TFSA dollar limit**

- defined, 207.01(1)
- contributions over, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”D(a)

**TIEA**, *see* Tax information exchange agreement

**TIN (Taxpayer Identification Number)**

- for Common Reporting Standard
- defined, 270(1)
- penalty for failure to provide to financial institution, 281(3)
- requirement to obtain and provide to financial institution, 281(1)
- for digital platform operator reporting rules
- defined, 282(1)
- must be kept confidential, 293(2)
- reportable seller must provide to reporting platform operator, 293(1)
- penalty for failure to provide, 293(3)

**TLOPA**, *see* Time Limits and Other Periods Act (COVID-19)

**TOSI (Tax On Split Income)**, *see* Income-splitting tax

**TPAR**, *see* Total pension adjustment reversal

**TPS**, *see* Taxable preferred share

**TRRP**, *see* Top-up revenue reduction percentage

**TSX**, *see* Toronto Stock Exchange

**TTY device**, *see* Teletypewriter

**T-Bill**, *see* Treasury bill

**“Tainted” spouse trust**, *see also* Pre-1972 spousal trust

- relieving rule, 70(7)

**Takeover**, *see also* Control of corporation: change of

- reverse, 256(7)(c)–(c.2)

**Talk show**

- ineligible for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)“excluded production”(b)(ii)
- ineligible for film/video production services credit, Reg. 9300(2)(b)

**Talking textbooks**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(I)
- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(w)

**Tank, oil or water storage**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 6, 8, 29, 40

**Tapestry**

- hand-woven, whether CCA allowed, Reg. 1102(1)(e)

**Tar sands, defined**, 248(1), *see also* Oil sands

**Tar sands ore**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2), 1206(1)
- processing of, Reg. 1104(5)(a)(iii), 1104(5)(c)(iii), 1104(6)(a)(iii), 1104(9)(f)(iii), 1204(1)(b)(ii)(C), 1204(1)(b)(iii)(C), 1204(1)(b)(iv)(C), 5201(c.3)
- excluded from M&P credit, 125.1(3)“manufacturing or processing”(f)(iii)
- investment tax credit, 127(9)“qualified property”(c)(vi)(C)

**Tawich case overruled**, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(iii), 149(1)(d.5)

**Tax**

- abatement, *see* Tax abatement
- addition to, for income not earned in a province, 120(1)
- additional
- on non-Canadian corporations carrying on business in Canada, 219
- agreement, *see* Tax treaty
- application of payments under collection agreement, 228
- assets used as security by DPSP trust, on, 198
- attempt by partners to reduce or postpone, 103
- avoidance, *see* Anti-avoidance rules
- branch, 219
- “business-income tax” defined, 126(7)
- carved-out income, on, 209
- collection of, *see* Collection of tax
- computation of, 117(5.2), *see also* Computation of tax, Reg. Part I
- convention, *see* Tax treaty
- corporate distributions, on, 183.1
- indirect payments, 183.1(5)
- limitation, 183.1(6)
- stock dividends repurchased for excessive amount, 183.1(3)
- subsec. 110.6(8) not applicable, 183.1(7)
- corporations, 123–125.1
- court, *see* Tax Court of Canada
- credits, *see* Tax credits
- debt to Her Majesty, 222(2)
- deduction at source
- amount of, deemed received by payee, 153(3)
- required of payer, 153
- tables, Reg. Sch. I
- deduction from, *see* Tax credits
- deduction of, Reg. Part I
- deductions in computing, *see* Deductions in computing tax
- deferred income plans, on, *see also* Deferred income plans
- deferred profit sharing plans, on, 198–204
- tax on non-qualified investments and assets used as security, 198
- estimate to be made, 151
- evasion, *see* Tax evasion, penalty for

## Index

### Tax (*cont'd*)

- excessive capital dividend or capital gains dividend elections, on, 184
- failure to remit amounts withheld, 227(9)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(9.5)
- failure to withhold, 227(8)
  - assessment for, 227(10)
  - salary or wages, from, 227(8.5)
- foreign, *see* Foreign taxes
- forfeiture under deferred profit sharing plan, 201
- imposed, *see* Liability for tax
- income from Canada of non-residents, on, 212–218
- income from property transferred at non-arm's length, on, 160(1)–(3)
- interest on unpaid amount, 161(1)
- investment income of life insurers, on, 211–211.5
- large corporations, *see* Large corporations tax (Part I.3)
- liability for, *see* Liability for tax
- logging
  - deduction for, 127(1), Reg. Part VII
  - defined, 127(2)
- manufacturing and processing deduction, 125.1
- mining, deduction, 20(1)(v), Reg. 3900
- “non-business-income tax” defined, 126(7)
- non-deductible, 18(1)(t)
- non-qualified investments of deferred profit sharing plan, on, 198, 199
- non-residents, *see* Non-resident tax
- otherwise payable
  - defined, 120(4)“tax otherwise payable under this Part”, 126(7)“tax for the year otherwise payable under this Part”
- over-contributions to deferred income plans, on, 204.1–204.3
- overpayment, defined, 164(7)
- Part I.2, deduction for, 60(w)
- Part II, 182(1)
- Part II.1, 183.1
- Part IV
  - reduction in, re Part IV.1 tax payable, 186(1.1)
- Part IV.1, 187.2, 187.3
  - reduction in Part IV tax re, 186(1.1)
- Part VI.1, 191–191.4
- Part VI.2, 191.5–191.6
- Part XII.3
  - deductible from income of life insurer, 138(3)(g)
- payable, *see also* Liability for tax
  - amount deemed to be, 20(1)(II)
  - corporations, 123
    - non-resident, on branch profits, 219
  - defined, 117(1), 248(2)
  - inter vivos trust, by, 122
- payment of, *see* Payment of tax
- property disposed of by public authorities, re, 207.3, 207.4
- property held by trusts governed by deferred income plans, re, 207.1, 207.2
- rates of, *see* Rates of tax
- recovery by deduction or set-off, 224.1
- refund of overpayment, *see also* Refund
- refundable, *see* Refundable Part IV tax
- registered charities, 188, 189
- registered investments, re, 204.4–204.7
- registered securities dealers, re securities lending arrangement payments to non-residents, 212(19)
- return, *see* Returns
- revoked plans, on, 198
- security for, 220(4)–(4.4)
- shelter, *see* Tax shelter
- small business deduction, 125
- surtax
  - individual (before 2001), 180.1

- corporation (before 2008), 123.2
- taxable dividend received by private corporation, 186
- tobacco manufacturers, 182, 183
- tobacco manufacturing income, 182
- treaty, *see* Tax treaty
- unpaid, interest on, 227(9.3)
- withheld at source
  - deemed to discharge debt, 227(13)
  - failure to remit, 227(9)
  - held in trust, 227(4), (4.1)
  - not part of estate, 227(5)
- withholding of, *see* Withholding

### Tax abatement

- corporations, 124
- individuals, Reg. 6401
  - prescribed dates, Reg. 6401
  - province providing schooling allowance, 120(2)
- manufacturing and processing, 125.1
- not available to Crown corporations, 124(3)
- small business, 125

### Tax accounts

- transfer of instalments between, 221.2

### Tax advisor

- penalty for misrepresentation by, 163.2

### Tax agreement, *see* Tax treaty

### Tax anniversary date

- defined, Reg. 310

### Tax attribute

- defined, for tax-debt avoidance penalty, 160.01(1)

### Tax attribute transaction

- defined, 160.01(1)

### Tax avoidance, *see* Anti-avoidance rules

### Tax avoidance motive, *see also* Anti-avoidance rules

### Tax avoidance policy

- defined (life insurance policy), Reg. 310
- deemed not to be exempt policy, Reg. 306(1)

### Tax basis

- defined, 142.4(1), Reg. 9100, 9200(1)
  - variation in, for certain insurers, 138(13)
- used as cost amount for specified debt obligation, 248(1)“cost amount”(d.2)

### Tax benefit

- defined
  - for notifiable transactions, 237.3(1)
  - for reportable transactions, 237.3(1)
  - for tax-debt avoidance penalty, 160.01(1), 163.2(1)
  - general anti-avoidance rule (GAAR), 245(1)
  - transfer pricing documentation, 247(1)

### Tax consequences, defined, 245(1)

### Tax convention, *see* Tax treaty

### Tax Court of Canada, *see also* Appeal

- appeal from, to Federal Court of Appeal, *see* Federal Court of Appeal
- appeal to, 169
  - application to all taxpayers with common issue, 174
  - general procedure, 175
  - informal procedure, 170
  - only on grounds raised in objection, 169(2.1)
  - prohibited where right waived by taxpayer, 169(2.2)
  - settlement of appeal, 169(3)
  - time not counted, 174(5)
  - valuation of ecological property, 169(1.1)
- application for extension of time
  - for appeal, 167
  - for notice of objection, 166.2
- disposal of appeal, 171(1)



## Index

- Tax Court of Canada (*cont'd*)
  - on specific issue, 171(2)–(4)
  - reference to
    - common questions, 174
    - tax shelter appeal, common question, 174
    - where no reasonable grounds for appeal, 179.1
- Tax credits**, *see also* Deductions in computing tax
  - adoption expenses, 118.01
  - aged 65 and over, 118(2)
  - apportionment of, *see* Splitting, sharing or apportionment
  - basic minimum, 127.531
  - basic personal, 118(1)B(c)
  - CPP contributions, 118.7
  - Canada employment, 118(10)
  - caregiver (infirm dependant)
    - additional amount, 118(1)B(a)(ii)C(A), 118(1)B(b)(iv)D(A), 118(1)B(b.1), 118(1)B(c.1)E(a)
    - base amount
      - after 2016, 118(1)B(d)
      - before 2017, 118(1)B(c.1)
  - charitable donations, 118.1
  - child (pre-2015), 118(1)B(b.1)
  - children's arts (pre-2017), 118.031
  - children's fitness, 118.03 [before 2015], 122.8 [2015–16]
  - dependants, 118(1)B(b), (c), (d)
    - support payments, effects of, 118(5)
  - digital news subscriptions, 118.02
  - disability, 118.3
  - disability home buyer, 118.05
  - employment, 118(10)
  - employment insurance premiums, 118.7
  - equivalent-to-married status, 118(1)B(b)
  - family caregiver, *see* caregiver (above)
  - first-time home buyer, 118.05
  - First Nations tax paid, 120(2.2)
  - fitness, 118.03 [before 2015], 122.8 [2015–16]
  - foreign taxes, 126
  - fraudulently obtained, offence, 239(1.1)
  - GST/HST, 122.5
  - gifts, 118.1
  - home accessibility (senior or disabled person), 118.041
  - individual, 118
  - in-home care of relative
    - after 2016, no specific credit, *see* caregiver (above)
    - before 2017, 118(1)B(c.1)
  - investment, 127(5)–(36), 127.1, *see also* Investment tax credit
  - labour-sponsored funds, 127.4
  - lump-sum averaging, 120.31
  - manufacturing and processing, 125.1
  - married status, 118(1)B(a)
  - medical expenses
    - non-refundable credit, 118.2
    - refundable credit, 122.51
  - mental or physical impairment, expenses related to, 118.2(2)(b), (c)
  - non-resident individual, 118.94
  - online newspapers, 118.02
  - ordering of, 118.92
  - overseas employment (pre-2016), 122.3
  - part-year resident, 118.91
  - pension income, 118(3)
  - personal, 118(1)
    - limitations, 118(4)
    - not available to trust, 122(1.1)
  - political contributions, 127(3)–(4.2)
  - public transit pass, 118.02 [pre-2018]
  - research and development, *see* Investment tax credit
  - school supplies, 122.9
    - scientific research, *see* Investment tax credit
    - separate returns, in, 118.93
    - single status, 118(1)B(c)
    - small business, 125
    - splitting of, *see* Splitting, sharing or apportionment
    - spousal, 118(1)B(a)
    - teacher school supplies, 122.9
    - textbook, 118.6(2.1)
    - training credit, 122.91(1)
    - tuition credit, 118.5
      - carryforward of unused portion, 118.61
      - transfer of unused portion, 118.8, 118.9
    - unused
      - carryforward, 118.61
      - transfer to spouse, 118.8
      - transfer to supporting person, 118.9
    - volunteer firefighter, 118.06
- Tax debt**
  - action to commence, 10-year limitation period, 222(3)–(10)
  - collection of, *see* Collection of tax
  - defined, 222(1)
  - recoverable by the Crown, 222(2)
- Tax debtor**
  - transfer of property, by, transferee liable, 160
- Tax deferral**, *see also* Rollover
  - agreement authorized by tax treaty, deemed valid, 115.1
- Tax deferred cooperative share**
  - defined, for agricultural cooperatives, 135.1(1)
- Tax-deferred patronage dividends**, 135.1
- Tax equity**
  - defined, ITAR 26(12)
- Tax evasion, penalty for**, 163, 238, 239
- Tax-exempt income**
  - defined, for foreign tax credit, 126(7)
- Tax-exempt person**, *see* Exempt person
- Tax factor**
  - relevant, defined, 95(1)
- Tax for year otherwise payable under Part I**
  - defined, 126(7)
- Tax-Free Savings Account**, 146.2, 207.01–207.07
  - administration fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
  - annuity from, not taxable, 56(1)(d)(iii)
  - attribution rules do not apply, 74.5(12)(c)
  - carrying on business, tax on, 146.2(6)
    - liability of holder and trustee, 146.2(6.1)
  - death of holder, 12(1)(z.5), 146.2(9), 207.01(3)
    - annual accrual of income after death, 12(11)“investment contract”(d.1)
    - defined, 248(1)“TFSA”
    - depositary, 146.2(1)“qualifying arrangement”(b)(iii)
    - designation of charity as beneficiary, 118.1(5.2)(b)
    - disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)(A)
    - dollar limit, 207.01(1)“TFSA dollar limit”
      - contributions over, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”D(a)
        - tax on, 207.02
    - election for proportional holdings in trust property, 259(1)
    - emigration of holder, no deemed disposition, 128.1(10)“excluded right or interest”(a)(iii.2)
    - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(a)
    - exempt from tax, 146.2(6), (7), 149(1)(u.2)
    - exemption-end time, defined, 146.2(9)(a)
    - income from, not taxable, 146.2(6), (7)
    - information return, Reg. 223
    - interest on money borrowed to contribute to, not deductible, 18(1)(j)
    - investment counselling fees, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
    - money borrowed to contribute to, no deduction, 18(1)(j)

## Index

### Tax-Free Savings Account (*cont'd*)

- no tax on, 146.2(6), 149(1)(u.2)
- plan fees paid by owner, not an advantage conferred on plan, 207.01(1)“advantage”(b)(i)
- prohibited investments, *see* Prohibited investment
- qualified investments, 207.01(1)“qualified investment”
- Quebec, in, deemed to be trust, 248(3)(c)
- regulations, 146.2(13)
- reversionary trust rules do not apply, 75(3)(a)
- services in respect of, non-deductible, 18(1)(u)
- T3 trust return not required, Reg. 204(3)(f)
- tax on excess contributions, 207.02
- transfer to another TFSA
  - not a disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(f)(vi)
  - not counted as overcontribution, 207.01(1)“qualifying transfer”
  - permitted, 146.2(2)(e)
- used as security for loan, 146.2(4)

### Tax-free surplus balance

- of a foreign affiliate
  - amended bump designation, 88(1.8), (1.9)
  - defined, Reg. 5905(5.5)

### Tax-free zone

- pre-1972 capital gains, ITAR 26(3)

### Tax imposed, *see* Liability for tax

### Tax-indifferent investor

- defined, 248(1)
- whether carries risk in dividend rental arrangement, 112(2.32)

### Tax informant program, *see* Informant payments

### Tax information exchange agreement, *see also* Tax treaty

- creates “designated treaty country”, Reg. 5907(11)
- demand for information relating to, 231.2(1)
- disclosure of taxpayer information for purposes of, 241(4)(e)(xii)
- dividends from country, deemed to be out of exempt surplus, Reg. 5907(1)“exempt earnings”(d), 5907(11)
- list of countries, 95(1)“non-qualifying country” (Notes)
- not present, income deemed FAPI, 95(1)“non-qualifying business”, “non-qualifying country”

### Tax matters partner

- to file objections to determination of partnership income, 165(1.15)

### Tax on split income, *see* Income-splitting tax

### Tax otherwise payable

- defined, 120(4)

### Tax-paid amount

- defined, 146(1)
- excluded from RRIF income
  - generally, 146.3(5)(c)
  - on death, 146.3(6.2)A(b), (c)
- excluded from RRSP income
  - generally, 146(1)“benefit”(c.1)
  - on death, 146(8.9)A(b), (c)

### Tax paid balance

- defined, for agricultural cooperatives, 135.1(1)

### Tax-paid earnings

- defined, for thin capitalization rules, 18(5)

### Tax payable, *see* Tax: payable

- defined, 127–127.5, 248(2)
- determination of, by Minister, 152(1.11), (1.12)
- determined without reference to minimum tax, 117(1)

### Tax preparer

- defined, 150.1(2.2)
- required to file electronically, 150.1(2.3), (2.4)
  - penalty (filing fee) for non-compliance, 162(7.3)

### Tax protestors, 2(1) (Notes), 248(1)“person” (Notes)

### Tax rebate discounting, 220(6) (Notes)

### Tax return, *see* Returns

### Tax shelter

- appeal of assessment, binding on all taxpayers in same shelter, 174
- art, *see* Art flips
- business does not entitle individual to June 15 filing deadline, 150(1)(d)(ii)(A)
- Canadian film credit not available, 125.4(4)
- charitable donations, 237.1(1)“gifting arrangement”
  - collection of half of tax in dispute, 164(1.1)(d)(ii)(B), 225.1(7)
- computer equipment, *see* Computer tax shelter property
- computer software, *see* Computer tax shelter property
- cost of, 143.2
- deduction disallowed
  - where identification number not provided, 237.1(6)
  - where penalty unpaid, 237.1(6.1)
- defined, 237.1(1)
- film, *see* Motion picture film
- fiscal period, election for non-calendar year prohibited, 249.1(5)
- identification number
  - application for, by promoter, 237.1(2)
  - display of, required, 237.1(5)
  - issuance of, by Minister, 237.1(3)
  - penalty for false information in application, 237.1(7.4)
  - penalty for selling shelter before number issues, 237.1(7.4)
  - prerequisite for deduction, 237.1(6)
  - prerequisite of sale etc., 237.1(4)
  - provision of, to buyers, 237.1(5)
- information outside Canada, 143.2(13), (14)
- information return
  - promoter must file, 237.1(7)–(7.5)
    - extended reassessment deadline if not filed, 152(4)(b.1)
  - tax shelter number to be included, 237.1(5)(c)
- investment, 143.2
  - defined, 143.2(1)“tax shelter investment”
  - matchable expenditure, 18.1(13)
  - reassessment, no limitation period, 143.2(15)
  - matchable expenditure rules, 18.1
  - minimum tax on deductions, 127.52(1)(c.3)
  - Minister’s powers of investigation, 237.1(8)
  - MURB, *see* Multiple unit residential buildings
  - mutual fund limited partnership, 18.1
  - prescribed benefit, Reg. 3100
- promoter
  - application for identification number, 237.1(2)
  - defined, 237.1(1)
  - information return, 237.1(7)
  - provision of identification number to buyers, 237.1(5)
  - sales prohibited without identification number, 237.1(4)
  - software, *see* Computer tax shelter property
  - yacht, *see* Yacht

### Tax shelter investment, *see* Tax shelter: investment

### Tax sparing, pre-1976 investment, Reg. 5907(10)

### Tax transfer payments to provinces, 154, Reg. 3300

### Tax treatment

- defined, for mandatory disclosure rules, 237.3(1), 237.4(1), 237.5(1)

### Tax treaty, *see also* Tax information exchange agreement

- amounts exempt under, deduction for, 110(1)(f)(i)
- anti-treaty shopping rule, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A
- Canada–U.K., *see* Table of Contents
- Canada–U.S., *see* Table of Contents
- competent authority agreement deemed valid, 115.1
- country with, foreign affiliate in, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)

## Index

- Tax treaty (*cont'd*)
  - credit for departing resident to country with which Canada has, 126(2.21)
  - deduction from income, 110(1)(f)(i)
  - deemed resident in Canada due to family member, 250(1)(g)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - designated treaty country (FAPI rules), Reg. 5907(11), (11.1)
  - disclosure of information as permitted by, 241(4)(e)(xii)
  - dividend limitation in
    - applies for branch tax, 219.2
    - applies for corporate emigration tax, 219.3
  - exempting Canadian person from tax, 250(5)
  - gains deemed to arise in Canada, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 6.3
  - income exempt under, 126(7)“tax-exempt income”
  - income exempt under, not earned income for RRSP, 146(1)“earned income”(c)
  - interpretation of, *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation* (reproduced before the treaties)
  - list of, *see* Table of Contents
  - listed countries, Reg. 5907(11)–(11.2)
  - non-resident under, deemed non-resident of Canada, 250(5)
  - partners exempted by, new partner joining partnership, 96(8)
  - property exempted under, 108(1)“exempt property”
  - requirement to file return to claim exemption, 150(1)(a)(ii)
  - tax on disposition of property by non-resident deferred under, 115.1
    - election, time of making, Reg. 7400(2)
    - prescribed provisions, Reg. 7400(1)
- Taxable amount**
  - amount, *see* Taxable capital amount
- Taxable benefits**, *see* Benefit
- Taxable Canadian business**
  - defined, 95(1)
  - application to FAPI rules, 95(2)(j.1), (k), (k.2)
- Taxable Canadian corporation**
  - defined, 89(1)“taxable Canadian corporation”
  - prescribed, for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(2)
  - property disposed of to taxpayer
  - cost base, addition to, 53(1)(f.1)
- Taxable Canadian life investment income**
  - defined, 211.1(2)
- Taxable Canadian property**, *see also* Property
  - defined, 248(1)
  - excludes shares of demutualized life insurer or holding corporation, 141(5)
  - exclusions for branch tax purposes, 219(1.1)
  - disposition of, by non-resident, 116
    - purchaser liable for tax, 116(5)
    - taxable, 2(3)(c)
  - distributed on foreign affiliate liquidation and dissolution, 88(3.5)
  - distribution to non-resident beneficiaries
    - tax on, 107(5)
    - security for tax, 220(4.6)–(4.63)
  - excluded from deemed disposition
    - on becoming resident, 128.1(1)(b)(i)
  - foreign merger, rollover on, 87(8.4), (8.5)
  - includes option, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(f)
  - mutual fund, of, *see* TCP gains distribution
  - prorating for gains before May 1995, 40(9)
  - replacement of
    - capital property, 44(5)(c), (d)
    - depreciable property, 13(4.1)(c), (d)
    - rollover of, 85(1)(i), 85.1(1)(a)
    - on foreign merger, 87(8.4), (8.5)
  - ship or aircraft used in international traffic, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(b)(ii)
  - transitional rule re property not covered before April 26/95, ITAR 26(30)
- Taxable capital**
  - for financial institutions tax
    - defined, 190.12
    - employed in Canada, defined, 190.11
  - for large corporations tax (pre-2006)
    - defined, 181.2(2), 181.3(2)
    - tax on (pre-2006), 181.1(1)
    - employed in Canada, defined, 181.2(1), 181.3(1), 181.4, Reg. 8601
- Taxable capital amount**
  - defined, 66(12.6011)
  - limit of \$15 million for pre-2019 flow-through of CDE as CEE, 66(12.601)(a.1)
- Taxable capital employed in Canada**
  - defined
    - for financial institutions tax, 190.11
    - for large corporations tax, 181.2(1), 181.3(1), 181.4
    - for renunciation of pre-2019 CDE as CEE on flow-through shares, 66(12.6011)
- Taxable capital gain**, *see* Capital gain
- Taxable conversion benefit**, *see also* Conversion benefit
  - defined, for insurance demutualization, 139.1(1)
- Taxable deficit (of foreign affiliate)**
  - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Taxable dividend**
  - deemed, *see* Dividend: deemed
  - defined, 89(1), 112(6)(a), 129(1.2), 129(7), 133(8), 248(1)
    - for purposes of debt forgiveness, 80.03(1)(b)
    - for purposes of dividend refund, 129(7)
    - for purposes of stop-loss rules, 112(6)(a)
    - generally, 89(1), 248(1)
    - partnership receiving, 186(6)
- Taxable earnings (of foreign affiliate)**
  - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Taxable income**
  - communal organization, election re, 143(2), (3)
  - computation of, 110–114
    - deductions, *see* Deductions in computing taxable income
    - individual
      - order of application, 111.1
      - resident for part of year, 114, 114.1
  - deductions in computing, *see* Deductions in computing taxable income; Tax credits
  - defined, 2(2)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.11), (1.12)
  - earned in a province by a corporation, Reg. Part IV
  - earned in Canada, *see* Taxable income earned in Canada
  - earned in the year in a province, 124(4)
  - life insurer, 138(7)
  - non-resident, earned by in Canada, 115
  - non-resident person, 115
- Taxable income earned in Canada, 115**
  - defined, 115(1), 248(1)
  - determination of, by Minister, 152(1.11), (1.12)
  - foreign resource pool expenses, 115(4.1)
- Taxable interest expense**
  - defined, 218.2(2)
- Taxable life insurance policy**
  - defined, 211(1)
- Taxable loss (of foreign affiliate)**
  - defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Taxable net gain**
  - from listed personal property, defined, 41(1), 248(1)
- Taxable non-portfolio earnings**
  - defined, 197(1)

## Index

- Taxable non-portfolio earnings (*cont'd*)
  - reduced by Part IX.1 tax payable by SIFT partnership, 96(1.11)(b)
- Taxable obligation**
  - defined, 240(1)
- Taxable preferred share**
  - defined, 248(1)
  - dividends excepted from tax, 187.1
  - tax on corporation paying dividends on, 191–191.4
  - agreement to transfer tax liability to related corporation, 191.3
    - assessment by Minister, 191.3(3), (5)
    - payment by transferor corporation, 191.3(6)
    - where of no effect, 191.3(4)
  - amalgamation, 87(2)(rr)
  - associated corporations, 191.1(3)
    - failure to file agreement, 191.1(5)
    - total dividend allowance, 191.1(4)
  - dividend allowance, 191.1(2)
    - short years, in, 191.1(6)
    - total, for associated corporations, 191.1(4)
  - excluded dividend, defined, 191(1)
  - financial intermediary corporation, defined, 191(1)
  - information return, 191.4(1)
  - private holding corporation, defined, 191(1)
  - substantial interest, 191(2), (3)
  - tax payable, 191.1(1)
    - election, 191.2
  - tax on dividends received by corporation, 187.2
    - information return, 187.5
    - partnerships, 187.4
- Taxable RFI share**
  - amalgamation, effect of, 87(4.2)
  - defined, 248(1)
  - tax on dividend, 187.3(1)
- Taxable SIFT distributions**
  - defined, Reg. 414(1), (2)
- Taxable SIFT trust distributions**
  - defined, 122(3)
  - excluded in determining province of residence of trust, Reg. 2608
  - tax on, 122(1)(b)B
- Taxable supplier**
  - defined, 127(9)
- Taxable surplus**
  - election to come before hybrid surplus, Reg. 5901(1.1)
  - portion of dividend deemed paid out of, Reg. 5900(1)(a)
- Taxable surplus (of foreign affiliate)**
  - adjustment where gain deemed due to negative adjusted cost base, 93(1)(b)(ii)
  - deduction for dividend paid out of, 113(1)(b), (c), Reg. 5900(1)(b)
  - defined, 113(1)(b)(ii), Reg. 5907(1)
- Taxation year**, *see also* Fiscal period
  - becoming or ceasing to be CCPC, deemed year-end, 249(3.1)
  - becoming or ceasing to be exempt, deemed year-end, 149(10)
  - becoming or ceasing to be financial institution, deemed year-end, 142.6(1)
  - ceasing to carry on business, 25(1)
  - change of control, deemed year-end, 249(4)
  - company formed by amalgamation, of, 87(2)(a)
  - corporation, of
    - longer than 365 days, 249(3)
  - deemed “fiscal period”, 14(4) [before 2017]
  - defined, 11(2), 142.6(1), 149(10), 149.1(1), 249, Reg. 1104(2), 1802(5), 3700
  - of mutual fund following rollover, 132.2(3)(b), 132.2(3)(1)(ii)
    - employees profit sharing plan trust, 144(11)
    - first, of mortgage investment corporation, 130.1(8)
    - fiscal period of business, and, 11(2)
    - foreign affiliate, of, 95(1)“taxation year”
    - individual, of, 11(2), Reg. 1104(2)
    - less than 12 months, *see* Short taxation year
    - mutual fund trust, election for December 15, 132.11
    - non-resident, of, 250.1(a)
    - partnership, of, 96(1)(b)
    - reference to, 249(2), (3)
    - registered Canadian amateur athletic association, of, 149.1(1)“taxation year”
    - registered charity, of, 149.1(1)“taxation year”
    - short, *see* Short taxation year
- Taxed capital gains (of investment corporation, mutual fund corporation or mutual fund trust)**
  - defined, 130(3)(b), 131(7), 132(5)
- Taxicabs**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16
- Taxing country**
  - defined
    - for FAPI, Reg. 5910(4)
    - for foreign tax credit, 126(7)
- Taxpayer**
  - absconding, 226
  - bankrupt, 128
  - becoming Canadian resident, ITAR 26(10)
  - ceasing to be resident, *see* Non-resident: becoming
  - death of, *see* Death of taxpayer
  - defaulting, 226
  - defined, 248(1)
    - for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1)
    - includes partnership for certain purposes, 18.1(1), 56.4(1), 96(2.01), 125.6(2.2), 143.2(1), 143.3(1), 143.4(1)“taxpayer”
  - investigation, under
    - rights of, at inquiry, 231.4(6)
  - leaving Canada, demand for amounts owing, 226
  - not limited to person liable for tax, 248(1)
- Taxpayer Identification Number**, *see* TIN (Taxpayer Identification Number)
- Taxpayer information**
  - defined, 241(10)
  - provision of
    - authorized, 241(4)
    - prohibition against, 241(1)
- Taxpayer relief**
  - late elections, 220(3.2)–(3.7)
  - reassessments after normal reassessment period, 152(4.2), 164(1.5)
  - waiver of penalty and interest, 220(3.1)
- Teacher**
  - contribution to teachers’ exchange fund, 8(1)(d)
  - exemption for travel expenses, 81(3.1)(a)(ii)
  - registered pension plan, contribution to, 147.2(5)
  - sabbatical arrangement, Reg. 6801(a)
    - exemption for recontributed amount received from plan, 81(1)(s)
- Teacher school-supplies credit**, 122.9(2)
  - prescribed durable goods, Reg. 9600
- Teaching supplies**
  - defined, for teacher school-supplies credit, 122.9(1)
- Technical guide**
  - Natural Resources, *see* Department of Natural Resources
- Teck-Bullmoose case overruled**, 13(7.5)
- Telecom NZ-Chorus Ltd. spinoff**, Reg. 5600(f)
- Telecommunication spacecraft**
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(f.2), Sch. II:Cl. 30(a)



- Telecommunication spacecraft (*cont'd*)
- separate classes, Reg. 1101(5a)
- Telecommunications**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
- Teleglobe Canada, subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100**
- Telegraph system**
- defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Telephone and telegraph equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 17
- Telephone and telegraph systems**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 17
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Telephone cable**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 42(b)
- Telephone ringing indicator**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(B)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(k)
- Teletypewriter**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(B)
  - medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(k)
- Television commercial message**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(m)
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Television decoder (to visually display vocal portion of signal)**
- medical expense, Reg. 5700(q)
- Television set-top box**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 30(b)
- Tellurium, see Critical mineral**
- Temporary access road, see Specified temporary access road**
- Temporary relocation deduction**
- defined, for labour mobility deduction, 8(14)(f)
- Temporary wage subsidy (COVID-19), 153(1.02)–(1.04)**
- Temporary work location**
- defined, for labour mobility deduction, 8(14)(b)
- Ten-eight policy, see 10/8 policy [at end of Index]**
- Ten-year gift (to charity), see Enduring property [repealed]**
- Tenant inducements**
- taxable as income, 12(1)(x)
- Term insurance**
- defined, Reg. 2700(1)
- Term preferred share**
- defined, 248(1)
  - dividends on
    - deemed, 84(4.2), 258(2)
    - received by specified financial institution, 112(2.1)
    - deemed interest on, 258(3)(a)
  - reduction of paid-up capital, deemed dividend, 84(4.2)
  - share-for-share exchange, 87(4.1)
- Terminal loss**
- deduction for, 20(16)
  - after ceasing to carry on business, 20(16.3)
  - limitation re passenger vehicles, 20(16.1)(a)
  - limitation re franchise or licence exchanged, 20(16.1)(b)
  - limitation where property acquired by affiliated person, 13(21.2)(e)(i)
- Terminating corporation**
- class A shares can be issued to, for LSVCC, 204.81(1)(c)(ii)(A)
  - defined, for labour-sponsored venture capital corporations, 204.8(1)
- Termination of business, see Ceasing to carry on business**
- Termination payment, see Retiring allowance**
- Territorial sea**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Territory**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Terrorism, see Charities Registration (Security Information) Act**
- Tertiary recovery equipment, Reg. 1206(1)**
- Test wind turbine**
- allowed as CRCE, Reg. 1219(1)(g)
  - defined, Reg. 1219(3)
- Testamentary trust, see Trust (or estate): testamentary**
- Texas partnership**
- losses disallowed, 96(8)
- Textbook tax credit, 118.6(2.1)**
- Textbooks, talking, see Talking textbooks**
- Theatres relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iv), (xiv), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**
- Theme parks relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(viii), see also Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**
- Therapy**
- medical expense credit
    - general, 118.2(2)(1.9)
    - rehabilitative, for speech or hearing loss, 118.2(2)(1.3)
  - non-taxable employment benefit, 6(1)(a)(iv)
- Thermal waste**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
- Thin capitalization rules, 18(4)–(8)**
- back-to-back loans, 18(6), (6.1)
  - deemed dividend for non-resident withholding tax, 214(16), (17)
  - income inclusion for corporate partner, 12(1)(1.1)
  - interest not deductible, 18(4)–(6)
  - trust designation of thin-cap interest paid to non-resident as being payment to beneficiary, 18(5.4)
- Things, see Property; Rights or things**
- Third party**
- defined, for amateur athlete trusts, 143.1(1)
  - demand, *see* Third party demand
  - payment, *see* Scientific research and experimental development: third party payment
  - penalty for misrepresentation by, 163.2
- Third party demand**
- information, for, 231.2(1)
  - payment, for, *see* Garnishment for taxes unpaid
- Threshold amounts, see Dollar amounts in legislation and regulations**
- Tidal energy, electricity generation equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiv), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2
- Tiers of partnerships**
- look-through rules, 15(2.14)(b), 18.4(18), 66.8(3)(b), 91(4.4), 93.1(3), 96(2.01), 102(2), 126(4.13), 149.1(11), 163(2.8), 233(3), 233.1(5), 233.3(2), 233.4(3), 247(6), Reg. 1100(12)(b)(ii), 1100(16)(b)(ii), 1100(25)(b)(iv)(B), 1100(26)(b)(ii)
    - at-risk rules, 96(2.01), 96(2.1)(f)
    - capital gains deduction, 110.6(14)(d.1)
    - foreign affiliate determination, 93.1(3), Reg. 5908(9)
    - Large Corporations Tax, 181.2(3)(g)A(b)(i), 181.2(5)
    - Part VI.1 tax, 191(6)
    - partnership rules generally, 96(2.01), 102(2)
- Tile drainage, deduction, 30**
- Typesetter**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Timber limits**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(e), Reg. Sch. VI
    - separate classes, Reg. 1101(3)
    - disposition of by non-resident, 216(5)

## Index

- Timber limits (*cont'd*)
- equipment for use in, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(n), Sch. II:Cl. 15
- Timber resource property**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 33
  - constitutes taxable Canadian property for certain purposes, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(n)(ii)
  - defined, 13(21)
  - disposition of
    - by non-resident, 216(5)
    - no capital gain, 39(1)(a)(v)
    - proceeds of disposition, 20(5.1)
  - in corporation, share is taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(e)(i)(C), (ii)(C)
  - in partnership, constitutes taxable Canadian property, 248(1)“taxable Canadian property”(g)(iii)
  - non-arm’s length transfer, exclusion from rule, 13(7)(e)
  - undepreciated capital cost, 13(21)“undepreciated capital cost”G
- Timber royalty**
- paid to non-resident, 212(1)(e)
  - alternative re, 216
- Time**
- deadlines and time limits for taxpayers, *see* Deadlines
  - expiring to recover a debt, *see* Statute-barred debt, deemed settled
  - extension of, *see* Extension of time
  - non-resident, *see* Non-resident time
  - reassessment, for, *see* Reassessment
- Time Limits and Other Periods Act (COVID-19)**, 152(3.1) Notes
- Tips**, *see also* Informant payments
- source withholding, Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(a.1)
  - taxable as employment income, 5(1)
- Titanium**, *see* Critical mineral
- Title insurance**
- defined, for insurers’ policy reserves, Reg. 1408(1)
- Titles in legislation**
- relevance of, *Interpretation Act* s. 14
- Tobacco manufacturers’ surtax**, 182, 183
- Toilet**
- mechanical aid for getting on and off, medical expense, Reg. 5700(g)
- Tool and die maker**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Tools**
- apprentice mechanics, *see* Apprentice: mechanic
  - eligible, *see* Eligible tool
  - employed tradesperson, deduction, 8(1)(s)
  - portable, for rental
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(b), Sch. II:Cl. 29
  - small, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(h)
- Top-up disability payment**
- defined, 6(17)
  - not taxable as employee benefit, 6(18)
  - reimbursement to employer, 8(1)(n.1)
- Top-up percentage**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Top-up revenue reduction percentage**
- defined, for COVID-19 Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy, 125.7(1)
- Toronto Stock Exchange**
- prescribed securities exchange investment, Reg. 9002.2
  - prescribed stock exchange, 262
- Total assets (of financial institution)**
- defined, 181(2), 190(1.1), Reg. 8600
- Total base period remuneration**
- defined, for Canada Recovery Hiring Program, 125.7(1)
- Total charitable gifts**
- credit for, 118.1(1)“total gifts”(a), 118.1(3)
  - defined, 118.1(1)
- Total corporate holdings percentage**
- defined, for private foundations, 149.1(1)
- Total Crown gifts**
- credit for, 118.1(1)“total gifts”(b), 118.1(3)
  - defined, 118.1(1)
- Total cultural gifts**
- credit for, 118.1(1)“total gifts”(c), 118.1(3)
  - defined, 118.1(1)
- Total current period remuneration**
- defined, for Canada Recovery Hiring Program, 125.7(1)
- “Total depreciation” defined**, 13(21)
- Total ecological gifts**
- credit for, 118.1(1)“total gifts”(d), 118.1(3)
  - defined, 118.1(1)
- Total pension adjustment reversal**, *see also* Pension adjustment reversal
- defined, 248(1), Reg. 8304.1
- Total per location expense**
- defined, for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
- Total premiums**
- defined, Reg. 8600
- Total remuneration**
- defined, for a taxation year, Reg. 100(1)
- Total reserve liabilities (of financial institution)**
- defined, 181(2), 190(1.1), Reg. 8600
- Total return (from fixed payment obligation)**
- defined, Reg. 9100
- Total specified indebtedness**
- defined, for FAPI of banks, 95(2.43)
- Total ventilation expense**
- defined, for air quality improvement credit, 127.43(1)
- Totally and permanently disabled**
- defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Tourism and Hospitality Recovery Program**, 125.7(1)“base percentage”(l)(i)(B)(I), (m)(i)(B)(I)
- Tourism relief (COVID)**, *see* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Townsite costs**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1102(18) [repealed], Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(1)
  - deemed capital cost, 13(7.5)(a), Reg. 1102(14.2)
- Tracked entity**
- defined, 95(8)
- Tracked interest rules**, *see* Foreign investment entity: tracked interests
- Tracked policy pool**
- defined, 95(2)(a.21)(ii)
- Tracked property**
- defined, 142.2(1)“tracking property”
- Tracked property and activities**
- defined, 95(8)(a)
- Tracking arrangements**
- FAPI rules, 95(8)–(12)
- Tracking class**
- defined, 95(10)(b)
- Tracking interest**
- defined, 95(8)
- Tracking property**
- defined, for mark-to-market accounting rule changes, 142.51(1)

## Index

- Tractor**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a), Sch. II:Cl. 16(g)
- Trade, adventure in**, *see* Adventure in the nature of trade
- Trade, board of**, *see* Board of trade
- Trade-in**
- allocation of consideration, 13(33)
- Trade mark, representation expenses**, 13(12), 20(1)(cc), 20(9)
- Trade show organizer relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(xx)(A), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Trade union**, *see* Union
- Trader**, *see* Dealer (or trader)
- Trader or dealer in securities**
- defined
  - for security transactions, Reg. 230(1)
- Tradesman**, *see* Tradesperson
- Tradesperson**
- eligible tool, meaning of, 8(6.1)
  - licensing exam fees, tuition credit, 118.5(1)(d)
  - tools expense, deduction, 8(1)(s)
- Trailers**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(e)
  - rail suspension device for, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 35(b)
- Train**, *see* Railway
- Training amount limit**
- defined, 122.91(2)
- Training courses**
- to care for infirm person, medical expense, 118.2(2)(1.8)
- Training credit**, *see* Canada Training Credit
- Tramway or trolley bus system**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 4
  - defined, Reg. 1104(2)
- Transaction**
- defined
  - for general anti-avoidance rule, 245(1)
  - for hybrid mismatch arrangements, 18.4(1)
  - for notifiable transactions, 237.4(1), 245(1)
  - for reportable transactions, 237.3(1), 245(1)
  - for reporting uncertain tax treatment, 237.5(1), 245(1)
  - for section 160 avoidance planning, 160.01(1)
  - for transfer-pricing rules, 247(1)
  - information return re non-resident transactions, 233.1(1)
  - reportable, *see* Reportable transaction
  - series of, defined, 248(10)
  - with non-resident
  - extended reassessment period, 152(4)(b)(iii)
  - reporting requirement, 233.1
- Transfer**
- RRIF, from, *see* Registered retirement income fund: transfer from
- Transfer of business**, *see* Sale: business
- Transfer of forgiven amount (debt forgiveness rules)**, 80.04
- Transfer of instalment payments**, 221.2
- Transfer of losses**, *see also* Suspension of losses
- deemed proceeds of disposition, 69(11)
- Transfer of property**, *see also* Rollover
- affiliated person, to, *see* Affiliated person
  - attribution rules, *see* Attribution rules
  - child, to
  - gain or loss deemed to be transferor's, 75.1
  - controlled corporation, to
  - capital loss denied, 40(3.3), (3.4)
  - corporation, to
  - by partnership, 85(2)
  - partnership wound up, 85(3)
  - by shareholder, 85(1)
  - eligible property, 85(1.1)
  - to reduce income, 74.4(2)
  - outstanding amount, 74.4(3)
  - where benefit not granted to designated person, 74.4(4)
  - deferred profit sharing plan
  - from, 147(19)
  - family farm or fishing corporation or partnership, 70(9.2), (9.21)
  - *inter vivos*, 73(4), (4.1)
  - spouse trust, from, to children, 70(9.3), (9.31)
  - farm or fishing property, of, 73(3), (3.1)
  - to child, on death, 70(9), (9.01)
  - to parents, on death of child, 70(9.6)
  - *inter vivos*, to spouse or trust, 73
  - prescribed provincial laws, Reg. Part LXV
  - minor, to, 74.1(2), 74.5(1), (6)–(11)
  - repayment of, 74.1(3)
  - partnership, to, 97
  - registered disability savings plan, to another RDSP, 146.4(8), (9)
  - registered education savings plans, between, 146.1(2)(g.2), (i.2), 146.1(6.1)
  - registered pension plan, between benefit provisions, 147.3(14.1)
  - registered pension plan, from, 147.3
  - registered pension plan to annuity contract, 147.4
  - registered retirement savings plan, *see* Registered retirement savings plan: transfer
  - retirement compensation arrangement, to second RCA, 207.6(7)
  - revoked charity, by, 188(2)
  - spouse, to, 74.1(1), 74.5
  - death of taxpayer, on, 70(6)
  - deemed proceeds of disposition, 73
  - gain or loss, 74.2
  - repayment of, 74.1(3)
  - tax debtor, by, transferee liable, 160
  - trust, by
  - to another trust, 104(5.8), 248(1)“disposition”(e), (f), 248(25.1)
  - trust, to, 74.3, 74.5(9), (10), 75(3)
  - death of taxpayer, on, 70(6)
  - from another trust, 104(5.8), 248(1)“disposition”(e), (f), 248(25.1)
  - income imputed to transferor, 75(2)
  - unregistered pension plan, from, 60(j), 147.1(3)(a)
- Transfer payments**
- tax, to provinces, 154
- Transfer price**
- defined, 247(1)
- Transfer pricing (re non-residents)**, 247
- advance pricing agreements, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI
  - anti-avoidance rules, 247, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IX
  - *bona fides* test, 247(2)(b)(ii)
  - CRA discretion to apply, 247(10)
  - capital adjustment, *see* Transfer pricing capital adjustment
  - capital setoff adjustment, *see* Transfer pricing capital setoff adjustment
  - contemporaneous documentation, 247(4)
  - deemed dividend to non-resident, 247(12)
  - guarantee for subsidiary excluded, 247(7.1)
  - income adjustment, *see* Transfer pricing income adjustment
  - income setoff adjustment, *see* Transfer pricing income setoff adjustment
  - loan to subsidiary excluded, 247(7)
  - order of applying rules, 247(2.1)
  - penalty, 247(3), (11)

## Index

- Transfer pricing (re non-residents) (*cont'd*)
- royalties, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:7
  - secondary adjustments, 247(12)–(16)
- Transfer pricing capital adjustment**
- defined, 247(1)
  - penalty, 247(3)(a)(i)(B)
- Transfer pricing capital setoff adjustment**
- defined, 247(1)
  - reduces transfer pricing penalty, 247(3)(a)(iii)
- Transfer pricing income adjustment**
- defined, 247(1)
  - penalty, 247(3)(a)(i)(B)
- Transfer pricing income setoff adjustment**
- defined, 247(1)
  - reduces transfer pricing penalty, 247(3)(a)(iii)
- Transfer time**
- defined, 132.2(1)“qualifying exchange”
- Transferee**
- defined, re tax debt avoidance, 160(1), (5), 160.01(1)
- Transferee corporation**
- defined, 55(1)“distribution”, 55(3.2)(h)
- Transferor**
- defined, re tax debt avoidance, 160(1), (5), 160.01(1)
- Transferor trust**
- defined, 107.4(2)
- Transferred capacity**
- defined, for interest deduction restrictions, 18.2(1), (4), 248(1)
- Transferred policies**
- defined, Reg. 1403(8)(b)
- Transit passes**, *see* Public Transit Pass Credit
- Transition amount**
- accounting rule changes for financial institutions
  - defined, 142.51(1)
  - specified debt obligation
  - application on disposition of specified debt obligation, 142.4(6)(c)C, 142.4(7)
  - defined, 142.4(1), Reg. 9201
- Transition period**
- defined, for SIFT stapled-security rules, 18.3(1)
- Transition property**
- defined, 142.51(1)
- Transition year**
- defined, for IFRS transitional rules for insurers, 138(12), 142.51(1)
- Transition year computation**
- defined, for insurers, Reg. 2400(10)
- Transitional assistance under Canada–U.S. auto pact, income**, 56(1)(a)(v)
- Transitional eligible proceeds**
- defined, for rollover to RDSP on death, 60.02(1)
- Transitional prohibited investment benefit**
- defined, 207.01(1)
  - reduced tax on RESP or RDSP benefit, 207.05(5)
  - reduced tax on RRSP or RRIF benefit, 207.05(4)
- Transitional prohibited property**
- adjusted cost base of, 207.01(7)
  - defined, 207.01(1)
  - exchange of property, 207.01(12), (13)
  - marriage or common-law partnership breakdown, 207.01(10), (11)
  - prohibited investment, 207.01(8), (9)
- Transitional reserve**
- for corporate partnership income, 34.2(1)“specified percentage”, 34.2(11)
- Transitional rules**, *see also* Grandfathering
- 1972 reform, ITAR 7–68
  - R.S.C. 1985 (5th Supp.), ITAR 69–79
  - stapled securities, 18.3(1)“transition period”, 18.3(3)(a)
- Transmission equipment**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 47
  - defined (re energy conservation CCA), Reg. 1104(13)
- Transmission pipeline**
- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 49
  - pumping or compression equipment, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7(j)
- Transparent affiliate**
- defined, for FAPI, Reg. 5907(1.091)
  - treatment of, Reg. 5907(1.092)
- Transplants, organ or bone marrow**
- medical expense, 118.2(2)(l.1)
- Transport employee**
- away-from-home expenses, deduction, 8(1)(g)
- Transport trailer technician**
- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”
- Transportation**, *see also* International shipping
- delivered after the end of the year, reserve, 20(6)
  - passengers or property, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VIII:3, 4
- Transportation expenses**
- allowance for, not income, 6(6)(b)
  - as medical expenses, 118.2(2)(g)
  - deemed payment of, 118.2(4)
- Transportation losses**, *see* Fuel
- Travel agency relief (COVID)**, Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(iii), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity
- Travelling expenses**
- allowance for, when not income, 6(1)(b)
  - employee’s, deduction for, 8(1)(h), (h.1)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - limitation, 8(4)
  - food and entertainment on train, plane or bus, 67.1(4)(a)
  - medical expense, as, 118.2(2)(h)
  - northern Canada, residents of, 110.7(1)
  - part-time employee’s, excluded from income, 81(3.1)
  - salesperson’s, deduction for, 8(1)(f)
  - certificate of employer, 8(10)
  - limitation, 8(4)
  - transport employee’s, 8(1)(g)
- Treasurer**, *see* Officer: corporation, of
- Treasury bill**
- yield at maturity treated as interest, 16(3)
- Treasury Board**
- defined, 248(1)
- Treaty**, *see* Tax treaty
- Treaty co-production (re Canadian film/video tax credit)**
- defined, Reg. 1106(3)
- Treaty-exempt property**
- defined, 116(6.1)
  - purchaser’s notice on acquisition from non-resident, 116(5.01), (5.02)
- Treaty-protected business**
- defined, 248(1)
  - losses, not usable against Canadian profits, 111(9)
- Treaty-protected property**
- acquisition from non-resident, purchaser’s notice requirement, 116(5.01), (5.02)
  - cannot absorb forgiven amount, 80(1)“excluded property”
  - defined, 248(1)
  - losses, not usable against Canadian gains, 111(9)
  - replacement property, 13(4.1)(d), 44(5)(d)
- Treaty shopping**, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A



**Trestle**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(zb), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
- separate classes, Reg. 1101(5f)

**Triangular amalgamation**, 87(9)**Triangular foreign merger**, 87(8), (8.1)**Triggering event**

- defined, for FAPI stub-period rules, 91(1.3)

**Trip cost**

- defined, for northern residents' deduction, 110.7(6)

**Trolley bus system**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 4**Truck**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(a), Sch. II:Cl. 16(g)

**Truck and transport mechanic**

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

**Truck driver**

- away-from-home expenses, deduction, 8(1)(g)

**Truck mechanic**, *see* Apprentice: mechanic**Truck operators**

- income from cross-border trucking, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. VIII:4
- income of, earned in a province, Reg. 2604
- income of corporation in a province, Reg. 409

**Truss, as medical expense**, 118.2(2)(i)**Trust (or estate)**, 104–108

- 21-year deemed disposition rule, 104(4), (5), (5.3)–(5.8)
  - • payment of tax in instalments, 159(6.1)
- accumulating income of
  - • deduction for amounts included in preferred beneficiary's income, 104(12)
  - • defined, 108(1)
  - • election to include in preferred beneficiary's income, 104(14), Reg. 2800
- additional units issued in payment, 107(2.11), (2.12)
- agent not included, 104(1)
- allocation of capital and income to different beneficiaries, 104(7.1), (7.2)
- alter ego, *see* Alter ego trust
- amateur athlete, for, *see* Amateur athlete trust
- amount deemed not paid to beneficiary, 104(13.1), (13.2)
- amount payable in taxation year, 104(24)
- annuity contract, interest in, 12.2
- Australia, resident in, deemed to be corporation for certain purposes, 93.3
- balance-due day of, 248(1)“balance-due day”(a)
- bare, *see* Bare trust
- “beneficially interested” in, meaning of, 248(25)
- beneficiary, *see* Beneficiary: trust of
- benefits from, income, 12(1)(m), 105
- business investment loss, deduction from, 39(10)
- capital cost allowance, determination or designation of, 104(16) [repealed]
- capital gains of
  - • allocated to beneficiary, 104(21)–(21.7)
  - • net taxable, 104(21.3)
- capital interest in
  - • acquisition of
    - • • reduction of loss on property disposed of, 107(6)
  - • additions to, 53(1)(d.1)
  - • adjusted cost base
    - • • computation of, 53(1)(d.1)
    - • • deductions from, 53(2)(b.1), 53(2)(h)
  - • cost amount of, 108(1)
  - • cost of, 107(1.1)
  - • defined, 108(1), 248(1)
  - • disposition of, 107(1)
  - • disposition of, on distribution by trust, 248(1)“disposition”(d), (h)
    - • • distribution in satisfaction of, 107(2)–(5), ITAR 36
    - • • effect of payment out of trust's income or gains, 43(3)
    - • • fair market value of, 107.4(4)
    - • • partial disposition of, 43
    - • • rollover to another trust, 107.4(3)(j)
  - • ceasing to act as agent of beneficiary, 248(1)“disposition”(b)(v)
  - • commercial, *see* personal (*below*); Unit trust
  - • created by will of taxpayer, meaning of, 248(9.1)
  - • cumulative Canadian exploration expense
    - • • reduced by investment tax credit, 127(12.3)
  - • customer/client compensation, for, exempt, 149(1)(w)
  - • death benefits, flow-through to beneficiary, 104(28)
  - • deduction in computing income, 104(6), 108(5)
  - • deemed disposition of property, 104(4)
    - • • deemed proceeds and cost, 104(5)
  - • deferred profit sharing plan, under, 147(7)
    - • • exempt, 149(1)(s)
  - • defined
    - • • for non-resident trust rules, 104(1), 248(1)
    - • • for registered education plans, 146.1(1)
    - • • for specific trust rules, 108(1)
    - • • generally, 104(1), 248(1)
    - • • in Quebec, 248(3)
  - • definitions, 108
  - • designated beneficiary, defined, 210(1)
  - • designated income, tax on, 210–210.3
    - • • deemed paid by beneficiary, 210.2(3)
    - • • designated income, defined, 210(1)
    - • • designations re partnerships, 210.2(4)
    - • • returns, 210.2(5)
    - • • tax payable, 210.2(1)
    - • • trustee's liability, 210.2(6)
    - • • trusts excepted, 210(2)
    - • • where no designated beneficiaries, 210.3
  - • designation of foreign income to beneficiaries, 104(22)–(22.4)
  - • disposition of interest in, 106, 107
  - • disposition of property to, capital loss nil, 40(2)(g)(iv)
  - • distribution of property by, in satisfaction of capital interest, 107(2)–(5)
    - • • before death, anti-avoidance rule, 104(4)(a.2)
    - • • election not to distribute gains, 107(2.11), (2.12)
    - • • in settlement of debt, 107(4)
    - • • no capital loss on beneficiary's capital interest, 43(3)
    - • • non-resident beneficiary, to, 107(5)
      - • • • instalment obligation not increased, 107(5.1)
      - • • • security to postpone payment of tax, 220(4.6)–(4.63)
  - • distribution, tax on, *see* SIFT trust
  - • dividend received by, allocation to beneficiary, 104(19), (20)
  - • division of property among other trusts, 107.4(2)
  - • election by, *see* Election(s): trust
  - • eligible taxable capital gains, defined, 108(1)
  - • employee, *see* Employee trust
  - • employee life and health trust, 144.1, *see also* Employee life and health trust
  - • employees' charity
    - • • receipts, Reg. 3502
  - • employees profit sharing plan, under, 144(2)
    - • • exempt, 149(1)(p)
  - • environmental, *see* Qualifying environmental trust
  - • exclusions for purposes of certain sections, 108(1)“trust”
  - • financial institution, 142.2(1)“financial institution”(b)
  - • foreign, *see* non-resident (*below*)
  - • foreign immigration, *see* Immigration trust
  - • foreign tax credit for beneficiaries, 104(22)–(22.4)
  - • foreign tax credit re former resident, 126(2.22)
  - • Hepatitis C, income of not taxable, 81(1)(g.3)
  - • immigration, *see* Immigration trust
  - • income interest in

## Index

- Trust (or estate) (*cont'd*)
  - cost of, 106(1.1)
    - deduction for, 106(1)
  - defined, 108(1)
  - disposition of, 106(2)
    - proceeds, 106(3)
  - personal trust, in, 108(1)“income interest”
  - “income” of, 108(3)
  - income of beneficiaries, 108(5)
  - income paid to non-resident, 212(1)(c), 212(11)
    - exemption, 212(9), (10)
  - income payable to beneficiary, deduction for, 104(6)
    - non-resident beneficiary, 104(7)
  - income trust, *see* Specified investment flow-through
  - India, resident in, deemed to be corporation for certain purposes, 93.3
  - Indian Residential Schools settlement, *see* Indian Residential Schools Settlement trust
  - information return, Reg. 204
    - early disclosure for public trust, Reg. 204.1
  - *inter vivos*
    - deemed creation, re non-profit association, 149(5)
    - defined, 108(1)
    - personal tax credits not available, 122(1.1)
    - tax payable by, 122
  - interest in, *see also* “beneficially interested” in (*above*)
    - adjusted cost base
      - additions to, 53(1)(d.1), (d.2), (l)
      - deductions from, 53(2)(b.1), (h), (i), (j), (q)
      - recomputation of, 53(4)–(6)
    - interest income of, 12(3)
    - investment tax credit, designation of, 127(7)
    - joint partner, *see* Joint spousal or common-law partner trust
    - joint spousal, *see* Joint spousal or common-law partner trust
    - life insurance policy, interest in, 12.2
    - loss property held by
      - reduction of loss on disposition by person acquiring capital interest, 107(6)
    - maintenance expenses, 105(2)
    - master, exempt from tax, 149(1)(o.4)
    - mine reclamation, *see* Qualifying environmental trust
    - minor, for, 104(18)
    - transfer of property to, 74.3, 74.5(9), (10)
  - multiple
    - basic exemption re minimum tax, 127.53(2), (3)
    - grouped together as one trust, 104(2)
  - mutual fund, *see* Mutual fund trust
  - non-discretionary, defined, 17(15)
  - non-resident, 94(1)“connected contributor”(a)
    - Canadian beneficiary liable for trust’s tax, 94(3)(d)(i)
    - Canadian contributor liable for trust’s tax, 94(3)(d)(i)
    - capital interest in cost base, deductions from, 53(2)(i)
    - commercial trust exemption, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(h)
    - deemed resident in Canada, 94(3)(a); *Income Tax Conventions Interpretation Act* s. 4.3
      - rental income from Canadian property, 216(4.1)
      - distribution from, disclosure, 233.5
      - information return, 233.2, 233.5
    - no deduction for income paid to non-resident or exempt beneficiary, 104(7)
    - reporting requirements, 233.2, 233.5
    - transfer of property to
      - constitutes disposition, 248(1)“disposition”(e)(iii), 248(25.1)
      - disclosure, 233.2
    - trust becoming, withholding tax triggered, 214(3)(f)(i)(C)
  - non-resident beneficiaries, 104(7)
  - non-residents, for
  - payments to, 212(1)(c)
    - non-taxable dividends received by, designation re, 104(20)
    - option to acquire units in, 49(1)(c)
    - payment of duties and taxes, non-disqualification, 108(4)
    - pension benefits, flow-through of, 104(27)
    - pension fund or plan
      - exemption, 149(1)(o)
    - personal, *see* Personal trust
    - personal-use property of, 46(4)
    - pooled fund, *see* Pooled fund trust
    - post-1971 partner, *see* Post-1971 spousal or common-law partner trust
    - preferred beneficiary
      - defined, 108(1)
      - income of, 104(14), (15)
    - prescribed, Reg. 4800.1
      - capital interest in, defined, 108(1)“capital interest”(a)
      - distribution of property to beneficiary, 107(2), (4.1)
    - principal residence
      - disposed of to taxpayer, 40(7)
      - distribution by spouse trust, 107(2.01)
    - property transferred to
      - income imputed to transferor, 75(2)
      - income not imputed to transferor, 75(3)
    - proportional holdings in property of, 259
    - “qualified” defined, 259(3)
    - qualified investments, *see* Qualified investment
    - qualifying disposition, rollover, 107.4
    - qualifying environmental, *see* Qualifying environmental trust
    - reference to trustee, executor etc., 104(1)
    - registered education savings plan, under, 146.1(1)“trust”, 146.1(5)
      - exempt, 149(1)(u)
      - registered investment, 204.4–204.7
    - registered retirement income fund, exempt, 149(1)(x)
    - registered retirement savings plan, under, 146(4)
      - exempt, 149(1)(r)
    - registered supplementary unemployment benefit plan, exempt, 149(1)(q)
    - reinsurance, *see* Reinsurance trust
    - related segregated fund, Reg. 6100
    - reporting of beneficiaries, trustees, settlors and protectors starting 2022, Reg. 204.2(1)(a)
    - residence of, deemed, 250(6.1)
    - resource property
      - rules, 104(5.2)
    - retirement compensation arrangement, *see* Retirement compensation arrangement
    - return to be filed, 150(1)(c)
    - right of use or habitation (Quebec) deemed to be, 248(3)
    - rollover of property on transfer to other trust, 107.4
    - rollover to another trust, 248(1)“disposition”(e), (f)
    - scientific research tax credit, 127.3(3)
    - segregated fund, Reg. 6100
    - self, for, *see* Alter ego trust
    - self-benefit, *see* Alter ego trust
    - settlor, defined, 108(1)
    - small business investment, Reg. 5103
    - spouse, for, 70(6)(a), 73(1.01)(c), 104(4)(a), *see also* Joint spousal or common-law partner trust; Post-1971 spousal or common-law partner trust
      - deduction from taxable income of, 110.6(12)
      - deemed disposition, 104(4)
      - distribution by, in satisfaction of capital interest, 107(4)
      - double taxation relief, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI:3(g)
      - family farm corporation transferred from, to children, 70(9.3), (9.31)
      - family fishing corporation transferred from, to children, 70(9.3), (9.31)

**Trust (or estate) (cont'd)**

- farm or fishing property transferred from, to children, 70(9.1), (9.11)
  - farm property transferred from, to children, 70(9.1)
  - how created, 70(6), 70(7), 73(1.01)
  - indefeasible vesting of property in, 70(6)
  - not disqualified by certain payments, 108(4)
  - principal residence
    - disposed of to, 40(4)
    - distribution by, 107(2.01)
    - exemption, 54“principal residence”(c.1)(iii.1)(A)
    - property of, 40(5)
  - property transferred to, *inter vivos*, 73(1)
  - capital cost, and deemed allowance, 73(2)
  - reserves allowed to, for year of taxpayer’s death, 72(2)
  - special rules applicable, 70(7), (8)
  - together with self, *see* Alter ego trust
  - transfer of property to, 74.3, 74.5(9), (10)
  - transfer or distribution to, on death of taxpayer, 70(6)
  - value of property acquired, 70(6), 73
  - status of, Reg. Part XLVIII
  - substitution (Quebec) deemed to be, 248(3)
  - supplementary unemployment benefit plan, under, 145(2)
  - tax paid under Part XII.2
    - credit for, included in beneficiary’s income, 104(31)
    - deduction for, 104(30)
  - tax re property held by, 207.1
  - taxable dividends received by
    - designation re, 104(19)
    - payable to non-resident beneficiary, 82(1)(e)
  - taxed as individual, 104(2)
  - testamentary, *see* Graduated rate estate for most rules starting 2016
    - defined, 108(1)
  - transfers to, for minor or spouse, 74.5(9), (10)
  - trustee of, *see* Trustee
  - unit, *see* Unit trust
  - usufruct (Quebec) deemed to be, 248(3)
  - vacation pay, exempt, 149(1)(y)
  - voting, Reg. 4800.1(c)
  - windup of, deemed resident, 250(6.1)
- Trust account number**
- defined, 248(1)
  - disclosure of, offence, 239(2.3)
  - failure to provide, penalty, 162(6)
  - information return requiring, reasonable effort required to obtain, 237(2)(a)
  - must be provided in return and to person required to report it, 237(1.1)
- Trust and loan corporations**
- taxable income earned in a province, Reg. 405
- Trust company**, *see also* Financial institution
- defined, for FAPI purposes, 95(1)
- Trust loss trading**, 251.2
- Trustee**, *see also* Legal representative; Trust (or estate)
- change of, whether change in control of corp owned by trust, 256(7)(i)
  - deemed to be legal representative, 248(1)“legal representative”
  - in bankruptcy, *see* Bankruptcy: trustee in
  - information return, Reg. 204
  - liable for Part X tax, 198(3)
  - liable for Part XII.2 tax, 210.2(6)
  - obligations of, 159
  - public, disposition of Canadian securities, 39(5)(c)
  - reported to CRA starting 2022, Reg. 204.2(1)(a)
  - return required of, 150(3)
  - penalty for failure to file, 162(3)
  - school board, expense allowance exempt, 81(3) [before 2019]

- school supplies, 122.9
  - shares held by, for employee, 7(2)
  - shares purchased by, for employees of corporation, 7(6)
  - teacher school supplies, 122.9
  - withholding tax, liability for, 227(5), (5.1)(a)
- Tuition fees**
- adult basic education, *see* Adult basic education
  - credit for, 118.5, 122.91
    - ancillary fees, 118.5(3)
    - commuter’s, 118.5(1)(c)
    - deemed residents, 118.5(2)
    - in Canada, 118.5(1)(a)
    - outside Canada, 118.5(1)(b)
    - unused
      - transfer to spouse, 118.8
      - transfer to supporting person, 118.9
  - T2202 information return must be issued to student, Reg. 203
- Tuition, textbook and education tax credits transferred**
- defined, 118.81
- Tunnel, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(j)
- Turbine**, *see* Combustion turbine
- Tutoring service**
- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(H)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.91)
- Twentieth qualifying period (etc.)**
- defined, for CEWS, 125.7(1)“qualifying period”
- Twenty-one years**
- deemed realization of trust gains, 104(4), (5), (5.3)–(5.8)
- Twinning arrangement**
- defined, for Canadian film/video credit, Reg. 1106(1)
- Two-year rolling start rule**
- when property available for use, 13(27)(b), 13(28)(c), 13(29)
- Tyco-Pentair spinoff**, Reg. 5600(g)

**U**

- UCC**, *see* Undepreciated capital cost
- UHTA**, *see* Underused Housing Tax Act
- UI**, *see* Unemployment insurance
- UN**, *see* United Nations and its agencies
- US**, *see* United States
- US Steel**
- pension underfunding trust, Reg. 6802(i), 8502(b)(v.1)
- USD (US Dollars)**
- defined, for Common Reporting Standard, 270(1)
- Ultimate funder**
- defined, for back-to-back shareholder loan rules, 15(2.192), 212(3.8)
  - election by, 212(3.22)
- Ultimate licensor**
- defined, for non-resident withholding tax back-to-back rules, 212(3.94)
- Ultimate parent**
- defined, for alternative interest-deduction restrictions, 18.21(1), (4)
  - entity, *see* Ultimate parent entity
- Ultimate parent entity**
- defined, for country-by-country reporting, 233.8(1)
- Unaffiliated publicly traded liability**
- defined, for SIFT trust definition, 122.1(1)
- Unamortized bond premium**
- reserve for, *see* Reserve: unamortized bond premium
- Unanticipated Surpluses Act**, *see* Budget surplus
- Uncertain tax treatment**, 237.5
- information return required, 237.5(2)
  - filing deadline, 237.5(3)

## Index

- Uncertain tax treatment (*cont'd*)
- penalty for failure to file, 237.3(5)
  - reassessment deadline 3 years after filed, 152(4)(b.7)
- Uncle**, *see also* Niece/nephew
- defined, 252(2)(e)
  - dependent, 118(6)(b)
  - great-uncle defined, 252(2)(f)
- Undepreciated capital cost**, *see also* Capital cost; Depreciable property
- defined, 13(21)
  - exceeding fair market value at time of transfer, 13(21.2), 20(16)
  - reduction on debt forgiveness, 80(5)(b)
  - transferred property, 13(5)
- Underground piping**
- well for installation of, Reg. 1219(1)(f), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)
- Underlying foreign tax applicable (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Underlying foreign tax (of foreign affiliate)**
- defined, Reg. 5907(1)
- Underlying payment (securities lending arrangement)**
- defined, for securities lending arrangement, 260(1)
  - on qualified security, 260(5), (5.1)
  - no deduction, 18(1)(w)
- Underlying return**
- defined, for hybrid mismatch arrangement rules, 18.4(14)(d)(i)
- Underpayment amount**
- defined, for corporate interest offset, 161.1(1)
- Undertaking future obligations**
- deduction for, 20(24)
- Underused Housing Tax Act**, 18(1)(t) [Notes]
- compliance required before s. 116 certificate issued, 116(8)
  - interest paid under, non-deductible, 18(1)(t)
  - reappropriation of income tax payment to amount payable under, 221.2(2)
  - returns must be filed for income tax refund to be paid, 164(2.01)
- Undivided interest**
- in property transferred by tax debtor, fair market value, 160(3.1)
- Undue benefit (conferred by charity on any person)**
- defined, 188.1(5)
  - penalty, 188.1(4)
- Undue delay**, *see* Delay
- Undue hardship**
- reduction in security to be posted on emigration, 220(4.7), (4.71)
  - reduction in source withholdings, 153(1.1)
  - payments to actors, 212(5.3)
  - refund instalments, 164(1.51)–(1.53)
- Unearned commissions**
- reserve for, 32
- Unemployment insurance**, *see* Employment insurance
- Unenforceable debt**, *see* Statute-barred debt, deemed settled
- Ungulates, grazing**, 80.3(1)“breeding animals”
- Uniforms, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(i)
- Unincorporated association or organization**, *see* Non-profit organization
- Union**
- election by, re foreign pension plan, Reg. 6804(3)
  - exemption, 149(1)(k)
  - information return required, 149.01 [repealed]
  - locals and branches deemed to be one employer for pension purposes, 252.1
  - membership dues
  - deduction for, 8(1)(i)(iv), (v)
  - where not deductible, 8(5)
  - strike pay taxed or exempt? no legislative reference
  - venture capital, *see* Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC)
- Unit**
- mutual fund trust, *see* Mutual fund trust: unit of
  - trust, *see* Unit trust
- Unit trust**, *see also* Mutual fund trust
- adjusted cost base of unit, 53(1)(d.2), 53(2)(h), (j)
  - annuity contract, interest in, 12.2
  - “block of units” defined, Reg. 4803(1)
  - defined, 108(2), 248(1)
  - excluded from various trust rules, 108(1)“trust”(f)
  - expenses of issuing or selling, 20(1)(e)
  - issuance of unit, whether deductible to trust, 143.3(4)
  - life insurance policy, interest in, 12.2
  - non-resident
  - adjusted cost base of unit, 53(2)(j)
- United Kingdom**, *see also* Foreign government
- currency of, use as functional currency, 261(1)“qualifying currency”(c)
  - defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
  - stock exchange recognized, Reg. 3201(n)
  - Tax Convention, *see* Table of Contents
  - universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 2
  - war pension exempt, 81(1)(e)
- United Mexican States**, *see* Mexico
- United Nations and its agencies**
- agency of, excluded from non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(c)(i)
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(d)
  - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
  - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
  - employment income from
  - deduction, 110(1)(f)(iii)
- United States**, *see also* Foreign government; Non-resident
- absorptive merger, 87(8.2)
  - artiste or athlete, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVI
  - citizens, reporting obligations to IRS, 233.3(3) (Notes)
  - collection of Canadian tax by IRS, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXVI A
  - commuter to, *see* Commuter to United States
  - corporate spin-off, *see* Foreign spin-off
  - currency of, use as functional currency, 261(1)“qualifying currency”(a)
  - defined, 19(5), *Interpretation Act* s. 35(1)
  - for treaty purposes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(b)
  - dividends, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X
  - donations to charities in, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI:7; 118.1(9)
  - estate taxes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-B
  - federal taxpayer identifying number, penalty for failure to provide, 162(6)
  - franchise payment to resident of, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII:3(c)
  - gambling losses in, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXII:3
  - global intangible low-taxed income (GILTI)
  - application to US citizens in Canada, 128.1(1) (Notes)
  - effect on hybrid mismatch rules, 18.4(1)“specified minimum tax regime”(a)
  - government, employees of, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIX, XXVIII
  - green card holder, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. IV:1
  - Individual Retirement Account, *see* Foreign retirement arrangement
  - interest, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X
  - Internal Revenue Service, *see* Internal Revenue Service (U.S.)



United States (*cont'd*)

- limitation on treaty benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX-A
- limited liability company, *see* Limited liability company
- moving to, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XIII:6
- Nature Conservancy, prescribed donee, Reg. 3504
- newspaper or periodical printed in, 19(1)(b)
- pensions, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII
- pension credit under tax treaty, Reg. 8308.1(2.1)
- RRSP deferral, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:7
- *Railroad Retirement Act* Tier 1 benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
- Real Estate Investment Trust, {Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. X:7(c)}
- Real Estate Mortgage Investment Conduit, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XI:9
- real property interest, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:3
- Regulated Investment Company, *see* Regulated Investment Company (U.S.)
- royalties paid to resident of, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XII
- S corporation, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIX:5
- social security benefits, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XVIII:5
- grandfathering where received since before 1996, 110(1)(h)
- social security taxes, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXIV:2(a)(ii)
  - credit against Canadian tax, 122.7
  - state income tax, 126(5), (7)
  - stock exchanges recognized, Reg. 3201(o)
  - stock options, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Fifth Protocol (2007), Annex B, para. 6
  - Tax Convention, *see* Table of Contents
  - university, gift to, Reg. 3503, Sch. VIII, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXI:7

**United States tax**

- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(d)

**Unitized oil or gas field in Canada**

- Canadian oil and gas property expense, 66(12.5)
- exploration and development expenses, 66(12.2), (12.3)

**Universal Child Care Benefit (pre-July 2016)**, *see also* Canada Child Benefit

- disclosure of information by CRA to administer, 241(4)(d)(vii.4)
- does not affect Canada Child Benefit, 122.6“adjusted income”
- does not affect GST Credit, 122.5(1)“adjusted income”
- does not create OAS clawback, 180.2(1)“adjusted income”
- information return required, Reg. 200(6)
- no attribution if transferred to child, 74.1(2)
- paid for earlier years, averaging of income, 56(8)
- repayment of, deductible, 60(y)
- single parent, designation to include UCCB in child’s income, 56(6.1)
  - effect of designation, 56(6)(c)
  - taxable, 56(6)
  - text of Act, 56(6) (Notes)

**University**

- fees, *see* Tuition fees
- information return for tuition or scholarship, Reg. 203
- outside Canada, prescribed, Reg. 3503, Reg. Sch. VIII
  - donation to, 149.1(1)“qualified donee”(a)(iv)
    - by corporation, deduction, 110.1(1)(a)
    - by individual, tax credit, 118.1(1)“total charitable gifts”
- trust for, exempt from non-resident trust rules, 94(1)“exempt foreign trust”(c)(ii)
- U.S., *see* United States: university

**Unlimited liability company**, *see* Nova Scotia: unlimited liability company**Unpaid amount**

- general rules, 78
- investment tax credit limitation, 127(26), 127.44(11)

- tax shelter investment, 143.2(1)“limited-recourse amount”, 143.2(6)

**Unpaid claims reserve**, *see* Insurance corporation: reserve for unpaid claims**Unrealized proceeds of disposition**, 40(1)(a)(iii)**Unreasonable amount**

- expense, no deduction for, 67
- paid by non-resident, 247
- paid to non-resident, 247

**Unrecognized loss**

- debt forgiveness rules
- defined, 80(1)
- use of to limit income inclusion, 80(13)D(a)(i)
- straddle transaction rules
- defined, 18(17)

**Unrecognized profit (straddle transaction rules)**

- defined, 18(17)

**Unrelated group, defined**, 251(4)**Unstapling of securities, anti-avoidance**, 12.6**Unused Canadian property mutual fund loss**

- defined, 218.3(1)

**Unused foreign tax credit**, *see* Foreign tax credit: unused**Unused non-deductible PRPP room**

- defined, 147.5(1)
- increases unused RRSP deduction room, 146(1)“unused RRSP deduction room”(b)D(iv)

**Unused portion of a beneficiary’s exempt capital gains balance**

- defined, 144(1)

**Unused RRSP deduction room**

- defined, 146(1), 248(1)
- effect on excess RRSP contributions, 204.2(1.1)(b)A
- effect on RRSP deduction limit, 146(1)“RRSP deduction limit”A

**Unused surtax credit**

- defined, 181.1(6), 190.1(5)
- reduces Part VI tax, 190.1(6)

**Unused TFSA contribution room**

- defined, 207.01(1)
- contributions over, 207.01(1)“excess TFSA amount”

**Unused tuition, textbook and education tax credits**

- defined, 118.61(1)

**Upgrading development phase (of oil sands project)**

- defined, Reg. 1104(2)

**Upper-tier affiliate**

- defined, 95(1)“participating percentage”(b)(i)(B), Reg. 5905(13)(a)(ii)

**Upstream deposit (of eligible Canadian bank)**

- credit to offset Part XIII withholding tax on, 125.21
- defined, for FAPI of banks, 90(15), 95(2.43)
- excluded from upstream loan income inclusion, 90(8)(d)
- treatment of, for upstream loan rules, 90(8.1)

**Upstream loans**

- foreign currency adjustment set-off on repayment until 2016, 39(2.1), 95(2)(g.04)
- transitional setoff election, 39(2.3)
- from foreign affiliate, included in income, 90(6)–(15)
- continuity on reorganizations, 90(6.1), (6.11)

**Uranium**, *see* Critical mineral**Use, right of (Quebec)**

- deemed to be trust, 248(3)

**Use of property**, *see* Production or use**Usufruct (Quebec)**

- deemed to be trust, 248(3)
- defined
- *Quebec Civil Code*, art. 1120–1171

**Utensils**, *see* Kitchen utensils

**Utilities**

- service connection, deduction, 20(1)(ee)

**V**

**V-day**, *see* Valuation day

**VDP**, *see* Voluntary disclosure program

**VPLA**, *see* Variable payment life annuity

**VPLA benefits**

- allowed for pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(5)(a)
- allowed for registered pension plan, Reg. 8506(1)(e.2)

**VPLA fund**

- benefits form part of MPP of pension plan, 147.1(1)“money purchase provision”(b)(ii)
- defined, Reg. 8506(13)
- variable payment life annuity from, Reg. 8506(1)(e.2)

**Vacant home tax**, *see* *Underused Housing Tax Act*

**Vacant land**

- limitation on deductions, 18(2)–(3.7)

**Vacation pay trust**

- exemption, 149(1)(y)

**Validity of Income Tax Act**, 2(1) (Notes)

**Valuation activity**

- defined, for third-party penalty, 163.2(1)

**Valuation costs**

- added to cost base of property, 53(1)(n)

**Valuation day**

- defined, ITAR 24
- fair market value on, election by individual to use, Reg. 4700
- property held since before
  - capital property, ITAR 26(3)
  - depreciable property, ITAR 20(1)
- publicly-traded shares and securities on, Reg. Sch. VII

**Valuation of inventory**, *see* Inventory: valuation of

**Value**, *see also* Fair market value

- defined, for insurers regulations, Reg. 2400(1)

**Value-added tax**, *see* Goods and services tax (GST)

**Van**

- deemed not to be automobile, 248(1)“automobile”(e)
- wheelchair access, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.7)

**Vancouver**

- international banking centre until 2013, 33.1(3)
- 2010 Olympics, *see* Olympic Winter Games 2010

**Vancouver Stock Exchange**, *see also* TSX

- prescribed stock exchange, 262

**Vanadium**, *see* Critical mineral

**Variable benefits**

- pooled registered pension plan, 147.5(5)(a)
- registered pension plan, Reg. 8506(1)(e.1)
  - non-payment of minimum amount, Reg. 8506(4)–(6)

**Variable payment life annuity**

- allowed as pooled registered pension plan benefit, 147.5(5)(a)
- allowed as registered pension plan benefit, Reg. 8506(1)(e.2)
- defined, Reg. 8506(1)(e.2)
- VPLA fund, Reg. 8506(13)

**Variation of trust, effect of**, 108(6)

**Vatican City**, *see also* Foreign government

- universities, gifts to, Reg. Sch. VIII, s. 7

**Vats, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 8

**Veekans Poultry case overruled**, 67.6

**Vehicle**, *see also* Automobile; Motor vehicle; Passenger vehicle

- cost over \$100,000, *see* Luxury Items Tax
- device to permit person with mobility impairment to drive
  - medical expense, Reg. 5700(n)
- mechanic, *see* Apprentice: mechanic

**Vehicle charging station**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xvii)

**Ventilation expense**, *see* Air quality improvement credit

**Venture capital corporation, prescribed**, *see also* Labour-sponsored venture capital corporation (LSVCC)

- assistance, Reg. Part LXVII
- defined, Reg. 6700
- disposition of shares of
  - capital loss, 40(2)(i)
- exempt from Part IV tax, 186.2
- in definition of Canadian-controlled private corporation, 125(7)
- labour-sponsored, defined, Reg. 6701
- may control private corporation, 89(1)“private corporation”
- prescribed assistance, Reg. 6702
- shares of
  - prescribed assistance, deduction from cost base, 53(2)(k)(i)(C)

**Verification**, *see* Audit

**Vertical amalgamation**

- carryback of losses, 87(2.11)
  - deemed cost of capital properties, 87(11)(b)
  - deemed proceeds from subsidiary’s shares, 87(11)(a)
- Vertical (short-form) amalgamation**, *see also* Amalgamation
- carryback of losses, 87(2.11)

**Vessel**

- capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(v), Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 7
  - separate classes, Reg. 1101(2)–(2b)
  - exclusion where structured financing facility, Reg. 1101(2c), Sch. II:Cl. 41(b)
- certified
  - capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(v)
- conversion cost deemed separate class, 13(14), (17)
- defined, 13(21)
- deposit under *Canadian Vessel Construction Assistance Act*
  - disposition of, 13(19), (20)
- disposition of, election, 13(16)
- fishing, additional capital cost allowance, Reg. 1100(1)(i)
- quadrennial survey, reserve for, 20(1)(o), Reg. 3600
- reassessment in certain cases, 13(18)
- transfer of, under, *Canadian Vessel Construction Assistance Act*
  - recapture of depreciation, 13(13)

**“Vested indefeasibly”**

- meaning of, 248(9.2)

**Vesting year**

- defined, for stock option limit rules, 110(0.1)

**Veterans’ benefits, exempt**, 81(1)(d.2)

**Veterans’ pensions**, *see also* Canadian Forces and veterans

- exempt, 81(1)(d), (e)

**Veterans Well-Being Act**

- certain payments exempt, 81(1)(d.1), (d.2)
- certain payments taxable, 6(1)(f.1)
- disclosure of taxpayer information for administration of, 241(4)(d)(viii)
- income replacement benefit, whether taxable, 56(1)(a)(viii)
- retirement income security benefits under
  - eligible for pension income credit, 118(3)B(b)(ii)
  - eligible for pension income splitting, 60.03(1)“eligible pension income”(c)

**Veterinarian**, *see* Professional practice

**VIA Rail**, *see also* Railway

- subject to tax, 27(2), Reg. 7100

**ViaVoice software**

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(G)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(1.42)

**Vibratory signalling device for the hearing-impaired**

- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(q.1)

## Index

### Victims of crime

- compensation payments exempt, 81(1)(q), Reg. 6501

### Video game arcade relief (COVID), Reg.

- 8901.1(2)(b)(ix)(A)(IV), (b)(xv), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

### Video games

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 16(f)

### Video laser-disk, *see* Digital video disk (DVD)

### Video tapes

- film or video production services credit, 125.5

### Visa Inc.

- prescribed payment card corporation share, Reg. 9002.1(a)(iii)

### Viscosity

- hydrocarbons, determination of, Reg. 1107

### Visitor to Canada

- 183 days, deemed resident, 250(1)(a)

### Visual signalling device for the hearing-impaired

- medical expense credit, Reg. 5700(q.1)

### Vitamin B12, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(k)

### Voice recognition software

- disability supports deduction, 64(a)A(ii)(G)
- medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.42)

### Voluntary disclosure program, 220(3.1) (Notes)

### Volunteer

- emergency worker
- • exemption from employment income, 81(4)
- firefighter, *see* Firefighter: volunteer
- search and rescue, *see* Search-and-rescue volunteer

### Volunteer business exemption

- charities, 149.1(1)“related business”

### Volunteer firefighter, *see* Firefighter

### Voting trust, Reg. 4800.1(c)

## W

### WADA, *see* World Anti-Doping Agency

### WCB payment, *see* Workers' compensation payment

### WEBS

- qualified investments for deferred income plans, Reg. 4900(1) (Notes)

### WITB, *see* Working Income Tax Benefit

### WSIB payment, *see* Workers' compensation payment

### Wage Earner Protection Act

- benefit under
- • treated as employment income
- • • for Canada Employment Credit, 118(10)B(b)
- • • for Canada Workers Benefit, 122.7(1)“working income”(b)
- • • for moving expenses, 62(1)(c)(i)
- • • for RRSP earned income, 146(1)“earned income”(b)
- • • for refundable medical expense supplement, 122.51(1)“eligible individual”(c)(iii)
- • taxable, 56(1)(r)(v)
- • • to non-resident as income earned in Canada, 115(1)(a)(iii.21)

### Wage measure

- defined, 147.1(1)
- used in calculating “average wage”, 147.1(1)

### Wage subsidy, *see* Canada Emergency Wage Subsidy (CEWS)

### Wagering losses, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. XXII:3

### Wages, *see* Salary

### Wagon, capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(d)

### Waiver

- penalty or interest, of, by Minister, 220(3.1)
- pension plan conditions, by Minister, 147.1(18)(a), (k)
- RESP age requirements, where beneficiary disabled, 146.1(2.2)

- reassessment period, of, by taxpayer, 152(4)(a)(ii), 152(4)(c), 152(4.1), (5)
- requirement to file form or document, of, by Minister, 220(2.1)
- retention of document or thing seized, by Minister, 231.3(6)
- right to appeal. binding, 169(2.2)
- right to object, binding, 165(1.2), 169(2.2)
- solicitor-client privilege, of, by client, 232(14)
- tax on excess EPSP amount, 207.8(3)
- tax on FHSA, RDSP, RESP, RRIF, RRSP or TFSA acquiring prohibited or non-qualified investment or extending advantage, 207.06(2)
- tax on overcontribution to deferred income plan, by Minister, 204.1(4)
- tax on overcontribution to FHSA, 207.06(3)
- tax on overcontribution to RESP, 204.91(2)
- tax on overcontribution to TFSA, 207.06(1)

### Walking aids

- medical expense, Reg. 5700(i)

### War savings certificate, income exempt, 81(1)(b)

### War service

- pension payments for, exempt, 81(1)(d), (e)

### War Veterans Allowance Act

- pension under, exempt, 81(1)(d)

### Warehousing of flow-through expenses, 66(19)

### Warnock case overruled, 118.2(2.21)

### Warrant, *see* Option; Search warrant

### Warranty

- amount receivable for, on sale of property, 42
- disposition of property subject to, 42
- outlays, pursuant to
- • on amalgamation, 87(2)(n)
- reserve for, not allowed, 20(7)

### Water

- distribution of, by municipal corporation, exemption, 149(1.2)

### Water distributing equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 1(o), Sch. II:Cl. 2(e)

### Water purifier

- medical expense credit for, Reg. 5700(c.1)

### Water system for mine

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

### Wave or tidal energy, electricity generation equipment

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d)(xiv), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2

### Weak currency debt

- defined, 20.3(1)
- limit on interest deduction, 20.3(2)

### Wearing apparel for rental

- capital cost allowance, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 12(k)

### Webb case (1974) overruled, 64.1

### Wedding planning or hosting relief (COVID), Reg.

- 8901.1(2)(b)(xx)(B), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity

### Weighted Canadian liabilities

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)

### Weighted total liabilities

- defined, insurers, Reg. 2400(1)

### Wel Holdings case overruled, 244(13.1) [repealed]

### Welder

- apprenticeship job creation credit, 127(9)“investment tax credit”

### Welfare, *see* Social assistance payment

### Well

- for installation of underground piping, Reg. 1219(1)(f), Sch. II:Cl. 43.1(d), Sch. II:Cl. 43.2(b)

### Western Grain Stabilization Act

- fees paid, deductible, 20(1)(ff)

## Index

### **Western Grain Stabilization Act (cont'd)**

- payment received under, income, 12(1)(p)

### **Wharf, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3, Sch. II:Cl. 6

- for mine, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 10(l)

### **Wheelchair**

- medical expense, 118.2(2)(i)
- power-operated lift for, Reg. 5700(m)
- ramp for
  - deduction, 20(1)(qq)
  - medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.2)
- van for use with, medical expense credit, 118.2(2)(l.7)

### **Whistleblower payments**, *see* Stop International Tax Evasion Program

### **Whole dividend (of foreign affiliate)**

- defined, Reg. 5907(1)

### **Wholly-owned corporation**, *see also* Subsidiary: wholly-owned corporation

- defined, for corporate rollover rules, 85(1.3)

### **Wife**, *see* Spouse

### **Wig, medical expense**, Reg. 5700(a)

### **Wild (1245989 Alberta) case overruled**, 245(1)“tax benefit”(c)

### **Will**

- gifts by deemed made in year of death, 118.1(5) [before 2016], 118.1(5.1) [after 2016]
  - publicly traded securities, reduced capital gain, 38(a.1)(ii)
- transfer, release or surrender under, 248(8)
- trust created by, 248(9.1)

### **Wind energy conversion system**

- Canadian renewable and conservation expense, Reg. 1219(4)

### **Wind farm project**

- test wind turbine at, *see* Test wind turbine

### **Wind turbine**, *see* Test wind turbine

### **Winding-up**, *see also* Amalgamation (for specific consequences); Ceasing to carry on business

- acquisition of control because of death, 88(1)(d.3)
  - appropriation of property on, 69(5), 84(2)
  - assets acquired from foreign affiliate on, 80.1(6)
  - bump, 88(1)(c), (d)
    - bump denial rule, 88(1)(c)(vi)
  - Canadian corporation, rules, 88(1), (2)
  - corporation beneficiary under life insurance policy, 89(2)
  - debt, settlement of, 80.01(4), (5)
  - debt forgiveness reserve disallowed, 61.4(c)
  - distribution on, 84(2), (6)
  - farming inventory, 88(1.6)
  - financial institution
    - continuing corporation for mark-to-market rules, 88(1)(h)
    - deemed disposition of mark-to-market property, 88(1)(i)
    - into parent financial institution, 88(1)(a.3)
  - following debt forgiveness, deemed capital gain, 80.03(3)(a)(i)
  - foreign affiliate, 88(3), 95(2)(e)
  - functional currency rules, 261(16)
  - leasing properties, 16.1(4)
  - net capital losses of subsidiary, 88(1.2)
  - 90% or more owned subsidiary, of, 88(1)
    - limited partnership losses, 88(1.1)
    - net capital losses, 88(1.2)
    - non-capital losses, 88(1.1)
    - parent corporation continuation of, 88(1.5)
  - non-capital losses, treatment by parent, 111(5.4)
  - parent incorporated after subsidiary's year-end
    - computation of income and tax payable, 88(1.3)
  - partnership, *see* Partnership: ceasing to exist
  - period (of revoked charity), *see* Winding-up period
  - pre-1972 capital surplus on hand, 88(2.1)–(2.3)
  - refundable dividend tax on hand, 87(2)(aa), 88(1)(e.2)
  - resource expenses, 66.7(6)
    - specified debt obligation, treatment of, 88(1)(a.3), Reg. 9204(2)
  - subsidiary, of
    - non-capital losses, treatment by parent, 111(5.4)
    - where an insurance corporation, 88(1)(g)
  - trust, of
    - deemed resident throughout year, 250(6.1)
- ### **Winding-up period**
- revoked charity, defined, 188(1.2)
- ### **Windmill, capital cost allowance**, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 3
- ### **Windup**, *see* Winding-up
- ### **Winnipeg Stock Exchange**, *see also* TSX
- prescribed stock exchange, 262
- ### **Wipf case overruled**, 143
- ### **Withholding**, 153(1), 212, 227, *see also* Remittance of taxes withheld
- actors, non-resident, 212(5.1)–(5.3)
  - agreement not to withhold, void, 227(12)
  - amount of, deemed received by payee, 153(3)
  - amounts deemed held in trust, 227(4), (4.1)
  - amounts in trust not part of estate, 227(5)
  - amounts not remitted, liability to pay, 227(9.4)
  - annuity payment or commutation, 153(1)(f)
  - assessment for, 227(10), (10.1)
    - definitions, 227(10.8)
  - binding on federal and provincial governments, 227(11)
  - commissions, 153(1)(g)
  - death benefit, 153(1)(d)
  - deferred profit sharing plan payment, 153(1)(h)
  - directors liable for, 227.1
  - dividends received by broker/dealer, 153(4), (5)
  - election for, 153(1)(n), 153(1.1)
    - to increase, 153(1.2), Reg. 109
  - employee outside Canada, exemption, Reg. 104(2)
  - employees, 153(1)(a)
  - employment earnings supplement, 153(1)(s)
  - employment insurance benefit, 153(1)(d.1), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(g)
    - exemptions
      - credits on TD1 exceeding tax, Reg. 104(1)
      - employee outside Canada, Reg. 104(2)
      - Home Buyers' Plan, Reg. 104(3)–(4)
      - Lifelong Learning Plan, Reg. 104.1
    - failure to remit amounts withheld, penalty, 227(9)
      - interest payable, 227(9.2)
      - salary or wages, from, 227(9.5)
    - failure to withhold, 215(6), 227(8)–(10)
      - interest on amounts, 227(8.3)
      - retirement compensation arrangement, 227(8.2)
    - fees and commissions, 153(1)(g)
    - government assistance program, prescribed benefit, 153(1)(m)
    - Home Buyers' Plan, exemption, Reg. 104(3)–(4)
    - income-averaging annuity contract payment, 153(1)(k)
    - income from employee life and health trust, 153(1)(s), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(h.1)
      - non-resident, 212(1)(w)
    - information return, Reg. 210
    - interest on amounts not deducted or withheld, 227(8.3)
    - interference with remittances, 227(5.2)–(5.4) (1995 draft, abandoned)
    - labour-sponsored funds share disposition, 211.8(2)
    - labour-sponsored funds tax credit, 211.7(2)
    - large employers, must remit through financial institution, 153(1), Reg. 110
      - exception, 153(1.4)
    - liability to pay amount not deducted or withheld, 227(8.4)
    - Lifelong Learning Plan, exemption, Reg. 104.1
    - no action against withholder, 227(1)



## Index

- Withholding (*cont'd*)
- non-periodic payments, Reg. 103
  - non-residents, *see also* Non-resident tax
    - actors, 212(5.1)–(5.3)
    - employees, 153(1)(a)(ii), 153(6), (7)
    - fees for services, Reg. 105
    - insurers, Reg. 800–805.1
    - interest, dividend and other passive income, 212
      - payments through an agent, 215
    - mutual fund distributions, 218.3
    - not required, where, Reg. 104, 104.1
    - Old Age Security benefits, 180.2(3), (4)
    - partnership, 212(13.1), 227(15)
    - patronage dividends, from, 135(3)
    - payroll, 153(1)(a), Reg. 100–111
    - reductions for certain amounts withheld by employer, Reg. 100(3)
    - penalty, 227(8)
    - pension benefit, 153(1)(b)
    - reduction of, Reg. 809
    - refund of, 227(6), (7)
    - registered disability savings plan, 153(1)(i)
    - registered education savings plan, 153(1)(t), Reg. 103(6)(g), 103(8)
    - registered retirement income fund payment, 153(1)(l), Reg. 103(4), 103(6)(d.1)
    - registered retirement savings plan payment, 153(1)(j)
    - regulations, Reg. Part I
    - remittance deadlines, source deductions, Reg. 108
    - remittances to Receiver General, 153(1), Reg. 108
    - retirement compensation arrangement contribution, 153(1)(p)
    - retirement compensation arrangement distribution, 153(1)(q)
    - retirement compensation arrangement purchase price, 153(1)(r)
    - retiring allowance, 153(1)(c)
    - return required of employee, 227(2)
    - salary, 153(1)(a)
    - severance pay, 153(1)(c)
    - stock option benefits, 153(1.01)
    - superannuation benefit, 153(1)(b)
    - supplementary unemployment plan benefit, 153(1)(e)
    - termination pay, 153(1)(c)
    - trustee etc., liability for, 227(5), (5.1)
    - unclaimed dividends etc., 153(4), (5)
    - undue hardship, 153(1.1)
    - unemployment insurance benefit, 153(1)(d.1), Reg. 100(1)“remuneration”(g)
    - wages, 153(1)(a)
- Within a time, computation of**, *Interpretation Act* 27(5)
- Witness**
- rights of at inquiry, 231.4(5)
- Wood waste**
- defined, Reg. 1104(13)
  - included in eligible waste fuel, Reg. 1104(13)“eligible waste fuel”
- Woodlot**
- intergenerational rollover, 70(9)(a), 70(9.3)(c), 73(3)(c)
  - prescribed forest management plan, Reg. 7400
- Woods assets, capital cost allowance**, Reg. 1100(1)(f), Reg. Sch. IV
- Work camp**, *see* Construction work camp
- Work in progress of professional business**
- deemed to be inventory, 10(5)(a)
  - election to exclude from income until 2017, 34
    - transitional rule 2017–2020, 10(14.1)
  - valuation of, 10(4)(a)
- Work space in home**
- limitation on deductibility
    - from business income, 18(12)
    - from employment income, 8(13)
- Worker Adjustment Programs**, *see* Older Worker Adjustment Program for; Plant Workers Adjustment Program
- Workers' compensation payment**
- deduction in computing taxable income, 110(1)(f)(ii)
  - disclosure of taxpayer information by CRA, 241(4)(n)
  - inclusion in income, 56(1)(v)
  - information return, Reg. 232
- Working Income Tax Benefit**, *see* Canada Workers Benefit (former Working Income Tax Benefit)
- Working Ventures Fund**, *see* Labour-sponsored funds tax credit
- Workplace Safety and Insurance Board**, *see* Workers' compensation payment
- World Anti-Doping Agency**
- employment income from, deduction for, 110(1)(f)(iii), Reg. 8900(2)
- Writing**
- defined, *Interpretation Act* 35(1)
- Wrongful dismissal award**, *see* Retiring allowance
- X, Y, Z**
- X-rays**
- cost of, as medical expense, 118.2(2)(o)
- YMPE**, *see* Year's Maximum Pensionable Earnings
- Yacht**
- expense of, not deductible, 18(1)(l)(i)
  - limitation on CCA claim where rented out, Reg. 1100(15)–(20)
- Year**, *see* Calendar year; Taxation year
- Year-end**
- deemed
    - charity, on notice of revocation, 188(1)
    - foreign affiliate, 91(1.2)
    - where control of corporation changes, 249(4)
    - where corporation becomes or ceases to be CCPC, 249(3.1)
    - where corporation becomes or ceases to be exempt, 149(10)
    - where corporation becomes or ceases to be financial institution, 142.6(1)
  - transactions straddling, to defer income, *see* Straddle transactions
- Year's Maximum Pensionable Earnings**
- base for SR&ED proxy amount re salaries, Reg. 2900(7)
  - current, “CPP Contributions” table, *see* introductory pages
  - defined, Reg. 8500(1)
- Young child supplement**, 122.61(1.2)
- Yukon Territory**, *see also* Northern Canada
- additional \$0.04 reasonable kilometrage allowance, Reg. 7306(c)
  - tax rates, *see* introductory pages
- ZEPV**, *see* Zero-emission passenger vehicle
- ZETM**, *see* Zero-emission technology manufacturing
- ZETM cost of capital**
- defined, Reg. 5202, 5204
- ZETM cost of labour**
- defined, Reg. 5202, 5204
- ZEV**, *see* Zero-emission vehicle
- Zanatta case overruled**, 118.2(2.21)
- Zapper software (or hardware)**
- use, possession, manufacture or sale of
    - administrative penalty, 163.3
    - criminal offence, 239.1
- Zero, minimum amount for formula calculations**, 257
- Zero-emission passenger vehicle**
- capital cost limited to \$55,000, 13(7)(i), Reg. 7307(1.1)
  - defined, 248(1)
- Zero-emission technology manufacturing**
- rate reduction (credit), 125.2, Reg. 5202, 5204

## Index

### **Zero-emission technology manufacturing profits**

- credit for, 125.2(2)
- defined, 125.2(1)

### **Zero-emission vehicle, *see also* Zero-emission passenger vehicle**

- capital cost allowance
- classes, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 54, 55, 56
- whether cost limited to \$55,000, 13(7)(i), Reg. 7307(1.1)
- 100% in year of acquisition, Reg. 1100(1)(a)(xi), (xli), 1100(2)A(e)(i), (f)(i)
- defined, 248(1), Reg. 1102(26)
- off-road vehicle, Reg. Sch. II:Cl. 56

### **Zinc, *see* Critical mineral**

### **Zone**

- economic, *see* Exclusive economic zone
- prescribed, *see* Northern Canada
- tax-free, ITAR 26(3)

### **Zoos relief (COVID), Reg. 8901.1(2)(b)(v), *see also* Qualifying tourism or hospitality entity**

## Numbered

### **10/8 policy**

- defined, 248(1)
- no deduction for interest on money borrowed to acquire, 20(2.01)
- no deduction for premiums paid, 20(1)(e.2)(ii)
- no increase in CDA for death benefit, 89(1)“capital dividend account”(d)(iv)

### **1942 Conventions**

- defined, Canada-U.S. Tax Treaty:Art. III:1(j)

### **1948 Income Tax Act, The, defined, ITAR 12**

### **1971 receivables, ITAR 23(5)“1971 receivables”**

### **65302 British Columbia Ltd. case overruled, 67.6**

### **1245989 Alberta (Wild) case overruled, 245(1)“tax benefit”(c)**